

The Twelfth Book of
YISRAYL
He who rules as YAHWEH



A GOLDEN SIGN PRESENTED
IN THE CLOUDS BY YAHWEH
OVER HIS GREAT HOUSE.

Me-Norah

2012

Part II

The Twelfth Book Of Yisrayl, Part II
Me-Norah

A HOUSE OF YAHWEH ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2013
By Yisrayl Hawkins

Printed and bound in the United States of America

All Rights Reserved



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420
1-800-613-9494
www.YAHWEH.com hoy@bitstreet.com

Table Of Contents

Dedication	Page k
Chapter One	Page 1
Sandusky Is Not Guilty According To The World's Of The Savior--Part Two. The Sandusky System Is Bringing Babylon Down. Revelation 18:2... Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird 07/07/12	
Chapter Two.....	Page 10
Sin: Dying You Will Die! Could Eating Pork Cause James Holmes' Mind To Collapse? 07/21/12	
Chapter Three	Page 18
The Firmament Is Being Poisoned By Viruses Made By Man In Fulfillment Of His Illegal Lust (For more information, please read the 6/2007 issue of <i>The Prophetic Word</i> magazine entitled: <i>The Real Cause of Global Warming</i>) 07/28/12	
Chapter Four.....	Page 26
What Is The Cause Of The Worldwide Drought And Why Do We Now Add Nuclear Wars To It? 08/04/12	
Chapter Five.....	Page 35
The Micro-Organisms That Make Up The Firmament Are Sick From STDs From Mankind 08/11/12	
Chapter Six	Page 44
"Authority Over The Bacteria" YAHWEH Wants To Give To His People 08/18/12	
Chapter Seven.....	Page 50
The Great Power Of The Microorganisms Is Now Sick, But It Will Recover And It Will Obey Those Whom YAHWEH Chooses Of Mankind. Genesis 1:26 --Then YAHWEH said: Let My House at Abel make man in our image, according to our likeness, they will have rulership over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, over the cattle, and over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth 08/25/12	
Chapter Eight.....	Page 58
The Active Scene Of The Firmament By Science And The Destruction Of The Firmament By Babylon Today! 09/01/12	
Chapter Nine.....	Page 64
Hatred And Violence In Today's World Are Coming By Breeding, Training And Teaching 09/08/12	
Chapter Ten.....	Page 72
The Popes Are Still In Charge Of The Uprisings In Taking Peace From The Earth. Now, There Are Uprisings In Thirty Nations! 09/15/12	
Chapter Eleven	Page 79
Satan Is Out To Persecute And Deceive; She Knows Nothing But Lies! 09/22/12	
Chapter Twelve	Page 86
Free Masonry, The Lawyers That Brought False Charges Against Yahshua And Are Bringing False Charges Against The Last Days' Work 09/29/12	
Chapter Thirteen	Page 93
The Complications Of Global Warming Were Started Years Ago By The Masons 10/02/12 Feast of Tabernacles	
Chapter Fourteen.....	Page 99
Remember These Scriptures, You Cannot Understand The Way To Salvation Without Understanding These Scriptures 10/04/12 Feast of Tabernacles	

Chapter Fifteen Page 108

The History Of Those Who Corrupted The
Dealing With The Laws Is The Same From The
Land Of Egypt Until Now!

10/07/12

Feast of Tabernacles

Chapter Sixteen Page 119

The Leviathan (The Microorganisms In
Mourning) Is Due To

Rebellion And Deception

10/09/12

Last Great Day

Afternoon Comments Page 127

Closing Prayer Page 128

Chapter Seventeen..... Page 130

A New Heaven And A New Earth Restored By
The Sons Of YAHWEH

10/20/12

Chapter Eighteen Page 140

The Seven Last Plagues And The Firmament #1

The Seven Last Plagues--The Worst Part Of This
Will Be Seen In This Time Period

11/03/12

Chapter Nineteen..... Page 148

The Seven Last Plagues And The Firmament
#2--The "Quartet Prophecy" Is Running
Abreast With YAHWEH's Eternal Prophesied
Work

11/10/12

Chapter Twenty..... Page 159

The Catholic Church Is Resurrecting The
Roman Empire

11/17/12

Chapter Twenty-One..... Page 168

The Pope's New Book Calls Christmas: "A Pagan
Custom"

11/24/12

Chapter Twenty-Two Page 178

The Problem Is Getting People To Believe. The
Religions Say They "Believe" But They Don't
Believe The Scriptures

12/01/12

Chapter Twenty-Three Page 187

The Problem Is Getting People To Believe #2--
If You Will Believe All That The Prophets Have
Spoken (Luke 24:25) And Trust In YAHWEH,
And Do What He Says And tells You To Do,
Then He Will Protect You From The Hard Times
That Are Coming

12/08/12

Chapter Twenty-Four Page 196

We Can Stop School Violence,
We Can Also Stop Wars!

12/15/12

Chapter Twenty-Five..... Page 207

Prophecies Written 4,000 Years Ago
Show Accurately What Is Taking Place
In This Generation

12/29/12

**We Will Come Forth As Gold
..... Page 219**

Special Presentation Page 227

Yahweh, the earth is mourning and fading
away

**Going For The Gold! Feast of
Unleavened Bread 2013... Page 241**

Now they asked Him, saying; Teacher, but when will these things be? What sign will there be when these things are to take place? Then He said: Be on guard that you are not deceived! For many will come against My Name, saying that; “I am,” and; The time has drawn near! But do not follow after them. And when you will hear of wars and rebellions, do not be terrified; for these things must come to pass first, but The End is not right away.

Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines and pestilences; disease epidemics, and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven. But before all these, they will arrest you, and persecute you, handing you over to the synagogues and prisons, and you will be brought before kings and rulers for My Name’s sake;

But this will be your opportunity to witness. Therefore, make up your minds not to meditate beforehand what you will say;

And there will be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth, distress among nations in their perplexity at the roaring and surging of the sea:

Men’s courage failing them because of fear, and because of the dread of those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven will be shaken.

And then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. So when these things begin to come to pass, then **look up, and lift up your heads; because your redemption draws near.**

—Luke 21:7-14,25-28

Books Of The Holy Scriptures

As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>

Dedication

This Book you are now reading is part of the most important series of Books on the face of the earth--*The Book of Yisrayl*. Now it is a fact that Salvation can be found nowhere else but in the pages of The Holy Scriptures, the original Writings of the Prophets, Apostles and the Savior Yahshua and Inspired by **YAHWEH**, the Creator. But as the Prophet Yeremyah was inspired to write, the lying pens of the scribes copied the Scriptures wrong, even to the point of removing the very Name of the Creator Himself, Yahweh and the Savior, Yahshua, and causing the people to worship Lords and Gods—dead rabbis.

So great is the hatred for Yahweh and His Inspired Writings that now mankind, as well as every living creature on the face of the earth and in the firmament, are in danger of extinction. Extinction because of sickness and disease due to the deception taught by all religions and those who lead them (the Catholic church). And even worse, extinction by the nuclear wars soon to be unleashed upon all nations.

But don't think that this situation is without hope! Yahweh has a Plan and all things are being done according to it. Yahweh planned from the beginning to raise up two brothers in a God-forsaken dust bowl who would bring back **YAHWEH's** Name and His Laws and bring one last Remnant to Perfection to finish His Plan of building a Family of Beings with the same Character He has. These two brothers are Yaaqob and Yisrayl Hawkins.

The Prophet Isayah in **Isayah 44** wrote that the Two Witnesses and especially the Last Witness, the Seventh Malak, would set in order the Way of Yahweh which was written wrong by the lying pen of the scribes. Yes, Yahweh's Laws, His Character Education Program, would once again shine as the Only Light in this world; warning what man's sins are bringing.

Yahweh Himself spoke of those who would be worthy of Salvation as wise virgins who kept their lamps burning bright with **Pure Golden Oil**. But when on earth would that Golden Oil be available? In **Revelation 11:3-4**, notice the two Olive Trees. Now compare **Zecharyah 4:12-14**. At this time, the **Pure Golden Oil** flows only through the Last Remaining Witness Yisrayl Hawkins. The only way you can get the Pure Golden Oil from Yahweh is through the writings and sermons of the Seventh Malak, Yisrayl Abil Hawkins.

Now you can plainly see that this Book is covered in gold. But make no mistake, the **True Gold**, the **Pure Golden Oil of Yahweh**, is contained within its pages. Don't just look at the cover and think you have Salvation. Open this Book up, dive in, dig in, read and absorb every word! Put this Great Knowledge, contained in this and every volume, to use in your life now and you will be as the wise virgins, with lamps burning bright, reading and waiting for Yahshua at His return.

So with great thanks, we, the donkeys' colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this **Work of Gold** to our Heavenly Father **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



To The Reader

Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.



Chapter One

Sandusky Is Not Guilty According To The Words Of The Savior-Part Two The Sandusky System Is Bringing Babylon Down. Revelation 18:2... Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

07/07/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Another beautiful day and beautiful people! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news is exciting right now. To me, it is. It shows the nearness now of what is taking place, what Prophecy shows will take place. And this is a welcome sight, even though it's going to get really rough as the Scripture shows.

3 You've got to keep in mind, now this thing with Jerry Sandusky of Penn State. This kind of helps me to bring to light this system. And, of course, it's not just one person. The world focuses on one person and they take that person and lock them up and their troubles are over and that's as far as they can see. It's like their allies. They can only see one enemy at a time. And they're building enemies and don't know it with their plans and their plans are set by this system; the same system that

really fouled up Sandusky's life. I feel sorry for that man and I feel sorry for the millions of others. I can hardly wait to teach them **YAHWEH**'s Laws and we will one day. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 I can see how **YAHWEH** loves these people and how He's gone to extremes for the 6,000 years and as one of the Prophets said, you know, that **YAHWEH** doesn't change, He doesn't change His Mind. Otherwise, you know, He would have gotten angry and wiped them out.

5 But the fact is He does, He does love these people and they're paying a terrible price for their rebellion. Not actually their rebellion, they were trained. Sandusky, Sandusky was trained to do what he did. And, of course, they're still training others to do the same thing. Their mission is to destroy mankind and totally, destroy the earth and the heavens, that have to do with this Plan of **YAHWEH** and that's what Yahshua said. He said if Satan can do this, destroy heaven and earth; that is,



the heavens that govern the earth then **YAHWEH**'s Plan is finished. It won't go anymore. But the fact is **YAHWEH** shows that she can't and won't. Now, Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

6 But Sandusky is part of a prophesied system that is bringing the world down and that's what we see now. They have plans of depopulating the earth down to two billion people or less. And this, what they're getting caught up in, there would be no way of survival, even for those two billion people, if **YAHWEH** didn't have a different Plan; bringing up this Work that He is in and that's what we are now. We, The House of **YAHWEH**, are the Prophesied System that will restore the original earth and heavens back to what they were. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

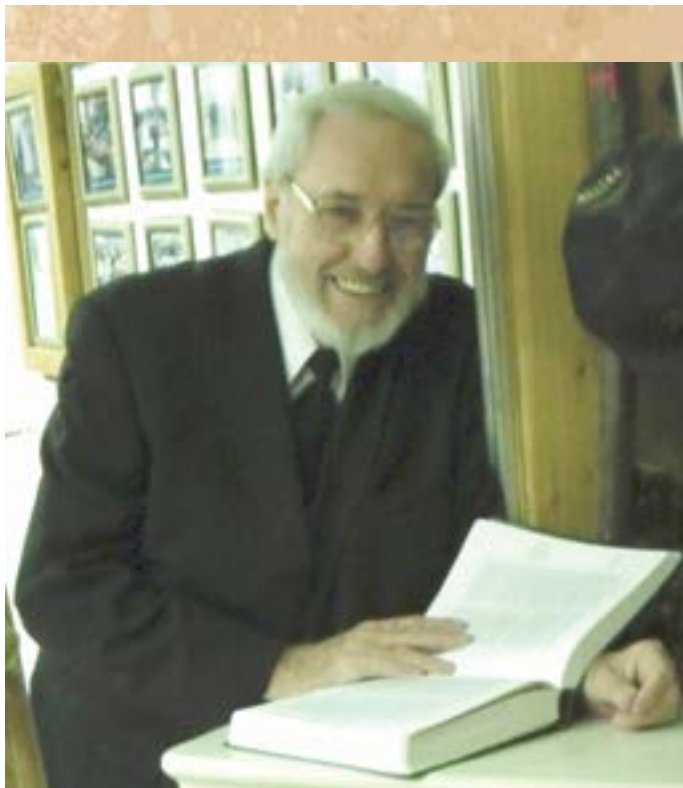
7 I know you've probably heard about the "God" particle and this is another sign that they don't believe. You know, the fathers didn't believe, if they did they'd have been keeping the Sabbath Day and that's what the Apostle said in **Hebrews 4**. They simply don't believe. And, of course, one man after another that thought he was wise would try to explain how the earth actually existed and how mankind came into existence.

8 Well, a few years ago, a scientist in this huge plant--you can't imagine how huge this nuclear research system is in Geneva that all the nations have a part in and have contributed to and that's

all it's for is nuclear research. And they found this particle that they call the God particle. And the reason they call it the God particle is they don't believe the Scriptures, which show how the earth was created. And the Scriptures that show this actually prove that they are right and it shows that a much more Intelligent Being actually showed us these things in the Scriptures and prophesied each end result of those things--of each thing that He prophesied. And those Prophecies have come to pass step-by-step down through the centuries.

9 So this proves that the Being Who inspired the Scriptures to be written has the Wisdom to foretell what is going to take place and that's what He's done. And He's foretold this time period, which is at the end of His 6,000 year Plan. He's foretold it by several different Prophets down through the years, Inspired Prophets. Then He inspired the Apostles to write about us too. But this Plan of **YAHWEH**'s, so far, has protected this Plan from Satan. So we can see, if Satan could have destroyed the heavens and the earth she would have. She would have already done it. She still has hopes of doing so.

10 The God particle that was discovered several years ago, they "happened" onto it again a few days ago and they're really excited. They even, you know, all of them cheered when they were told what took place. But it's a particle that's far more energetic than the nuclear, the splitting of the atom. And it



The *Being*
Who inspired the *Scriptures*
to be written
has the *Wisdom*
to foretell what is going to take
place and
that's what
He's done.

feeds on its own energy and as it feeds, it multiplies.

11 Now, of course, in this same thing, they also discovered a tiny bit of the energy that **YAHWEH**'s going to give you and it comes from a virus. A virus, yes, and you have it in your body already. But they can multiply this virus to where you, if you have a computer and a battery, that's battery-operated, you could actually charge this computer from your own body, from this system. They've already discovered how to implant it in your body so you will have this great power to make your own light, charge your own batteries. Now this is true.

12 Now, of course, I've told you that the energy that we're going to have control over, now, **YAHWEH** created this--when He created the earth and the heavens that govern the earth. Yes, it's ruled by an enormous amount of energy taking place to keep the planets in line. They don't just float around on their own. Now science knows this, but they don't want to believe in **YAHWEH** because whoever takes the Name of **YAHWEH**, there's a departing from evil that's got to take place with it or they don't remain. So, you know, they're lost and none of the wicked will understand. That's a standing rule with **YAHWEH** that none of the wicked will understand.

13 But in this great energy that you're going to have control of, it's going to be given to you. All the things that they were seeking for right now, in trying to create a greater energy, they've got energy now that would destroy the whole earth ten times over. But they're still seeking greater, more powerful energy that they can pinpoint and probably without even anyone knowing it.

14 The scientists now that have been telling them, "Don't do this. Don't fool with this, it's too powerful." And, of course, when they gave the information that they had let it loose or that it broke loose, then they said, "It's too late now," you know. You've already gone too far. And they're saying, the next thing is, it will keep building energy where it is. It's not housed like **YAHWEH** enclosed it, like **YAHWEH** uses it. It's a ball of energy that feeds on its own energy and keeps on feeding, and feeding and getting larger and larger and larger.

15 Well, of course, they thought they had it contained, but they didn't. And the information is now that not long, it could be a short time, it could be a few years, but it is going to cause a huge earthquake. Now I probably wouldn't pay much attention to that if it wasn't for the fact that **Revelation** shows us it is going to cause one huge earthquake. Something is. And the scientists say now it's the God particle.

16 The reason they call it the God particle is

that it pulls in strength and combines it with other particles around it. So they said, "Well, this is the way the earth was created, and the heavens were created. It pulled all this stuff into it and it had a great explosion that sent all these bubbles out, these big balls of what they call planets now, the sun and the moon and all of that. [laughing]

17 But in **Genesis 1:26**, we see that we're going to have that. The Savior said, of course, this is just bits and pieces of what they're trying to gather now, what science is trying to gather in the way of nuclear bombs, nuclear energy. That's what they're trying to house but they're using it for war, and going to continue using it for war until four-fifths of the earth's population are wiped out.

18 But the Savior said seek first, don't, don't seek this now. Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. Then all of this other will be given to you. Speaking, of course, of the energy that I've talked about that you are going to receive. But you are going to receive, not a jar to put it in or, you know, a lid that won't crack to keep it in. You know, you're going to have command of it, but it's going to stay where you command it to stay. And the reason this was created to begin with was to make the earth survive and it's used in that manner. Well, now they have discovered it and they're going to use it for other purposes. But they may have already let something out that they can't retrieve and can't control.

19 We will be able to control it. And what we're going to put back together, you can't imagine what kind of a mess this earth is going to be in unless you really study these Scriptures and see what they actually say. And think about the power and the energy it's going to take to make the earth reel to and fro, make it sink like a hut and this is not gonna be just a small hole in the ground. What **YAHWEH** is talking about there with the Prophets, it's going to be something that is going to affect the whole earth and, of course, waters, oceans. The water, the oceans are already being affected right now from just what little global melting of the glaciers that has taken place so far. And the ocean has risen something like two inches. The waters have not even got here yet that can make them rise up higher. It takes a long time to do so.

20 But if you think about the energy now that's in the nuclear bombs and then now this other energy that's been let loose that they were afraid to even talk about, afraid that the enemies would get it before they did. And they might use it to do something wrong if they get it. Laugh, yeah! A real laugh! [laughing]

21 I want you to turn over to **Revelation 6**. You've got to keep this in mind and you've got to keep all of this other in mind. What does Sandusky have to do with the price of eggs in China anyway? You know. But the system that has everything to do with what is taking place right now in the earth with the preparations, the magnificent knowledge that was given to mankind. And then the stupidity of mankind to use it like he is using it for everything that is hateful and hurtful. That's what they're using this little bit of energy for.

22 When, of course, you being the choice ones. And you are chosen, brethren. You're chosen for this Great Power. And you being the chosen, you're going to receive that Power if you will just buckle under and qualify for it. And I've told you how to do it. Find joy. Find joy and find love.

23 If you find joy in working with people, in doing the jobs and I know it's sweaty and windblown and everything like that today. But if He set you down in an air-conditioned room and served you like He wants to serve you in the future, you wouldn't prove anything to **YAHWEH**. You'd prove how much you enjoyed it, but then, even with the minds you have, with all the luxury and everything, you would still want to go out and do something harmful and hateful. And you would use the energy just like the world is using it today.

24 Now surely you can see the stupidity in what we're doing with the little bit of energy that **YAHWEH** is giving us in this generation now when He said that the time, that the knowledge would be increased. That's **Daniyl 12:4**. It would be increased. Well, He increased it. He didn't give them all the knowledge that they could have, that you are going to receive. And being the chosen ones you will receive that knowledge. And the things that they're searching for, trying to find right now, all it is, is ruining mankind because the system of lust goes with it. This great system of lust, that uncontrolled lust that the world is dealing with.

25 Well, here we see in **Revelation 6** we see Yahshua. Now of all the Prophecies that I've brought you concerning Yahshua and His Work of beholding a certain person, a certain House in the Last Days. Beholding. And then the Great Apostle, the Great Priest Shaul Hawkins, he brought you a little bit. It was just a little bit of what that word means, that word **behold** means. Because He's also going to give you your Power, your Authority. He's the Judge, He's your Judge and He's the One Who's going to say to us, "You're worthy. Come My Faithful and Honorable Servants." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 Well, that's part of that word **behold**. And

enter into this Great Authority that is given you, planned from the beginning because you are the sons of man. And of course, it was promised to the sons of man.

27 Well here, the Lamb. We see Him first so we know that He's in charge of this thing. He's not going to let it get out of hand. And then we see the four, the quartet here and what they are doing; what was prophesied that they would do and, of course, we see them doing it. And **verse 4** shows that one of them is going to take peace from the earth. It's granted. Power, authority is given unto him and it's granted that he should remove peace from the earth. And he has a great sword with eyes all over.

28 And that great sword keeps getting greater every day. If you saw the drone this week, not even a man on it. You know, this is all run by the Last Days' increase of knowledge, which is the computer, and they've created drones that they're flying over us too by the way. Maybe someone else could bring this on the drones. It's an exciting subject. I mean, it's well worth everyone knowing--bring some films or something on it. But they've got drones now that's not much bigger than a mosquito and can do all sorts of things. And they're using them against people. Not for people, but against people.

29 But this drone, they sent it out to spy over Pakistan. It fired four missiles into a building, killed eight and wounded some others. That was just this last week.

30 You saw the threats of Hillary Clinton. You saw the threats of Iran. This is all part of the system. This is part of their training program. Like Sandusky was trained in what he did. And they're being trained in what they're doing right now. The part of Sandusky, that's just a part of weakening the mind to where Satan can control it more and more to where death means nothing to people, where they have no love at all for anyone. And yet here's a Savior, their own Savior that they say, "He's our Savior." Well, He's telling them love, love your enemy--but there's no love there. In fact, there's not even any feelings among these people for what they're doing. They say, "Well those are our enemies, those that we shot down." Yes, they were just trying to defend themselves against this huge monster. But they're our enemies.

31 Well **verse 5** here, we see the black horse with a pair of scales. There's going to be starvation, of course, in this but they don't want to hurt the oil and the wine of these four beings or four systems of power here. Four systems is what it is that was created, prophesied in Daniyl, four powers of the earth. Four beastly systems, as Daniyl called

it. That's the way it was translated. But they're empires, four ruling empires that are still ruling.

32 The rulership has not stopped even though they were divided. But now they are somewhat in agreement on what they're doing. Not total agreement because they're fighting among themselves. Russia is one of the quartet, but she's teamed up with some other allies that doesn't like what the other three are doing. So, they have no unity there.

33 It's like the United States. The United States is not united by any means and they're fighting against their own president that they put in office. Well, part of them put him in office. The rest of them didn't agree. So they're still divided and you can see the divisions. This is not going to be so in the Kingdom that **YAHWEH** is building. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] And unless you agree one hundred percent, no you won't receive this Great Power that we are promised in **Genesis 1:26**.

34 **Revelation 6:6. ...and see you do not hurt the oil and the wine...** Last part of **verse 6**.

35 And then we see, **Revelation 7:1. And when He had opened the fourth seal...** We see this pale horse, **verse 8**, with him comes the fourth part of the earth, over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with war and then we see pestilence and hunger.

36 Well, of course, this is taking place right now and this is part of the Prophecies that're going to be fulfilled by that system, the Sandusky system that caused him to be where he is right now in that situation.

37 **Verse 9, And when He had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls...** Or people who had been beheaded by this system, who had been killed, wanting to know when they're going to be resurrected. Well, of course, that's us wanting to know when they're going to be resurrected. The dead know nothing and they're not asking questions! [laughing]

38 **Verse 11, White robes were given to them...** And a little season left before we resurrect them. But the resurrection is in this time period, right here, this generation that Yahshua called the last generation.

39 And then we see in **verse 12**, the great earthquake, the great earthquake and the sun, of course, as **Mattithyah 24** shows. Now, this could be the God particle because it is powerful. It's more powerful than the nuclear bombs or the atom bombs; smaller, but more powerful. And once it's let loose out of its environment, the way **YAHWEH** housed it, the way **YAHWEH** controls it, once it's taken out of that, then it could cause great damage; they're saying now, and they're saying it could; and it's also a great probability that it's going to. And it could be a few

months or a few years or maybe just a few weeks.

40 But the heavens were darkened. The earthquake in **verse 12, ...the sun became black as sackcloth of hair...** And, of course, this shows what Yahshua was showing that the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, stars will fall from heaven. He says here, **...the moon became as blood.**

41 **Verse 13, And the stars fell unto earth...** Now you can see here the great energy that is taking place and imagine trying to live through this. Now, if you'd just think what we're up against here, you know it's called a Protected Place, so you know that **YAHWEH** is going to bring us through this situation that we see here man building. The system that is bringing this forth, they brought forth the nuclear bombs in this time period. They weren't prophesied to take place until this generation, yet they're here. And they've been used and we see the devastation of those nuclear bombs.

42 With that amount of energy and the thousands of nuclear bombs they have--they are going to use these. They're going to try first strike. And this could well start within any time now because Iran has, I don't know if they decided, they didn't say what they decided, but they talked about, as you saw in the film, closing the Strait of Hormuz. Well the United States is saying don't hurt our oil. The United States is already sending more warships there. Iran said we can hit every one of them, you know, in just a matter of a few minutes.

43 So, they might be the ones they use to sink in that strait. There may be a pile of them there. This is a massive amount of energy that Iran contains already. So if they fire loose then? Seeing they can't control Iran and Iran is hurting their oil and their wine. It's getting out of hand now, so we've got to use nuclear war. That is our only choice left. So you can see how easily this could take place right now.

44 So what manner of person ought you to be? That's what the Apostle asked. It's here. It's on us. And the very fact that we have it for this generation proves some Higher Power wrote this. This wasn't just a man. This proves **YAHWEH**. Not a God particle, but **YAHWEH**. It proves what the Scripture says because every Prophecy is tied in with every other chain of Prophecy. It's come. It's been fulfilled. It's here. And we got the power to actually do exactly what is written there in those Prophecies.

45 Then in **verse 14, And the heaven departed like a scroll...** Of course we see this Prophecy also in **Isayah** which shows that **YAHWEH** is going to roll it back and take over immediately, of course, to protect His House and the amount of people that

He wants to serve in this next coming few years after this takes place.

46 But what I want you to see now is this system. This system is so screwed up and they haven't found any answers at all. Sandusky was their only problem, right? And they put him in jail so now their problem is solved? That's how weak their minds are in thinking this is the way they're thinking. If they could get Iran out of the way, they'd have no more problems, right? It started long before this with the system called rebellion or nimrod. It started right there. And, of course, **YAHWEH** said, out of Love, True Love for His People, He says, "I'm going to prove to you what I say is True." Well, here is where the system was let loose to go and find ways of war to bring about what we see here in **Revelation 6**.

47 Well, we see here also the heavens rolled back so we know that **YAHWEH** is not dead. He's going to do what He says, roll back the heavens like a scroll. We see the writing in the clouds right now. Well, that should prove to you that Yahshua can command the clouds to do whatever He wants them to do. So He can roll the clouds back for His House and He's going to. Now that makes sense, right? He's proved that He has the power to do so. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 I was told that a picture of this donkey was in the clouds yesterday, and did you get a picture? Did it come out or... It did? Okay. It was put over Abilene yesterday, the donkey, the donkey, that I first spotted. I was the first! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I didn't get a picture, but I'm the first to see it. And, well, it was put over Abilene yesterday and three people of The House of **YAHWEH** were going into town and they saw it and they called me quickly. They pulled over to get a picture of it. And they said they didn't know whether they got the picture or not. But I assume now they did. He's shaking his head yes, so... But I said, if you didn't get the picture, get your artists out there and get it drawn. We want that picture. And I believe the Press Room was included in the picture or something.

49 You know, you can't just do things like this without having the Power to do so. And of course given your Power now that **YAHWEH** wants to give you, you yourself could roll back the heavens. And you probably will because **YAHWEH** says He's going to give it to the sons of man. So when you qualify for it, then you're going to renew this earth. **YAHWEH** said He's gonna do it, but He does it through His House. He gives the Prophecy. He gives the Command, then the House does the Work. The mules, the donkeys do the Work. [Praise

YAHWEH, applause]

50 Now, let me give you another little glitch here. If you're not capable of working together now with a bowl of soup and a spoon and a fork, how will you be capable or prove to **YAHWEH** that you'll be capable of getting along when you have that kind of Power.

51 Now this is the shape the world is in. They have power. They have nuclear power that can destroy the earth and that is what they're going to do. They're setting up to do it right now because they can't get along and they proved it in the kitchen with a bowl of soup and a fork and a knife. Or in the field picking vegetables, or in the dairy barn milking cows. What are you proving to **YAHWEH**? Buckle down. Get your prayers to going early of a morning. Ask for **YAHWEH**'s Guidance. That's what I do.

52 But that's the Power we are going to have and we're gonna have to prove that we can handle it. And that's what **YAHWEH** is putting us through this for.

53 The next thing we're going to do, of course, we see in **verse 16**, well, **verse 15**, **And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men and the chief men, and the captains and all the mighty men...** Somebody said when they came looking for the witness they thought they were going to find someone sitting on a throne wearing a long robe with gold and silver all over it and a big gold cap of some kind with gold and silver. And I said no, that's the Vatican there. [laughing] Go to the Vatican if you want to find that. If you wanna find the Witness, he's just a common ordinary Okie. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Trained to work from daylight till dark and after dark if the job is not done. That's me!

54 He says, **And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man sought protection for themselves in their governments and in the assemblies and the houses of their Gods (Elohim);**

55 **Verse 16, And said to the houses of their Gods...** This, think about the excitement here and the stress that's going to be upon these people asking for protection right here from what they can see. Committing suicide in fear of what is coming.

56 **Verse 17, For the Great Day of His Judgment has come, and who will be able to stand?...** Well, of course, you're the ones who're being judged right now and you're the only ones, besides the two billion people that **YAHWEH** has arranged to help you in the near future. We're going to have a lot of help then.

57 Right now, I know we're short handed in

every field, but we won't always be this way and we will be able to take care of ourselves. The people are being trained right now to become servants of yours, where you can be used in teaching and training teachers and governing, governing like tens of thousands and millions and so forth. You'll have your hands full so you won't have time for cooking and sewing then. But you got to prove yourself in this "slave" business. You got to prove yourself right now in order to have these servants working for you later, two billion of them, serving. And while you are used and given this Great Power, you will be using that Power. But you will be using it constructively in putting the earth back like it was in its beautiful, perfect form to where a person can live forever on the food. Not now, you couldn't do it now because of the Sandusky system that we see set up.

58 **Verse 16, And said to the houses of their Gods (Elohim) and the assemblies: Fall on us, and protect us from...** This wrath. Well, it's not wrath, of course. It's the wrath of the world that's taking place here. And then our job here, right here on the next part. That's what we're doing now. And we see the huge number of people, as the Great Kohan Shaul read this morning, he just gave you a glimpse of what is taking place there.

59 I noticed today, boy we took a sharp leap. It's like 83 million now. It's fantastic what we're doing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But this, of course, is **YAHWEH's** doing. He set it up. **YAHWEH** always does things, but He gives men glory for doing it. Because He's using, He uses the man. He uses the sons of men in order to do this. Well, that's what we're doing right now.

60 And then **Revelation 7:9** there, notice. **After this I looked, and behold, a multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne...** Now that is for Judgment. Like you're standing before the Throne right now for Judgment.

61 Well, I won't get very far here. I had a stack that I wanted to bring you, but I want to show you the Sandusky system now. First comes the fulfillment of the illegal lust that we see.

62 *Judge Denies Philadelphia Priest Bid For House Arrest...* Of course, this is the man called William Lynn. He's like Sandusky, he and a number of others, and what I liked about this was the fact that he's over a big one.

63 *...William Lynn, 61 faces up to seven years in prison...* Well, that's really gonna solve your problem there. You know, just put one more man in prison and then you've got rid of all of it. Your

prestige is up, your ethics is up, back in place--and you got pride of all the world standing behind you.

64 But it's the system we see here. And in **Romans**, if you want to turn there you could but I'll just quote it. **Romans 1:28** said they didn't like to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge so He gives them over to a reprobate mind. Well, this is what we see coming forth in Sandusky. But brethren, Sandusky is not the only one out there and many of them pulling strings that you wouldn't believe. We have them everyday.

65 Another movie star just this week confessed that he was gay, that he's always been gay, and he wasn't going to change. Well, of course, one day he'll probably beg us to help him to change because we can change him. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Sodomy is bad, but so is whoredom of any kind. And, of course, we saw in Scripture where a person fit that field and she repented when she finally realized that the Prophecy was True. Well, these people don't know that the Prophecies are True right now. They're sitting in a negative world. They don't believe. They're right in the point where they don't believe, so they are disobedient as **Hebrews 4**. Everyone should memorize that **chapter 4 of Hebrews**, and **chapter 10** because we have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in **chapter 10**. It's shown, our forefathers in this system that Sandusky got caught up in, so did William Lynn. He got caught up in a stupid system that taught him to be a sodomite or teaches people that sodomy is okay. Sodomy, like pork and the two combined brings confusion, big time.

67 Now, the science, science now knows this. Science is stupid I know. They're ignorant. They got so much knowledge in front of them that they could partake of. But they choose a field that means nothing and then they twist that to try to make money out of it. And, of course, this ruins the whole thing. And they even deny evidence in doing so.

68 The Penn State, (if I can find the article here right quickly) Penn State could have been, you know--their study was geared to agriculture, but they could have improved the land to bring forth perfect crops as **YAHWEH** created the land to be.

69 Listen to this right here. *Genetically modified crops benefit non-modified crops research shows...* So they're saying their modified crops and this was--these tests are being done by University Park Pennsylvania. That's Penn State. [laughing] I knew it was tied to this in some way!

70 But anyway they, now this is one article. They're saying they modified this crop because

they were having trouble with silkworms, they were having trouble with bacteria. And I don't know if you remember all the trouble I went to for weeks to show you about bacteria, microorganisms that control your food, that destroy your tree if the ground is too weak and so forth. But I went through months of that teaching what **YAHWEH** had created in these microorganisms that you will have control of one day. They'll obey your every word! They'll actually be your servants and you can tell them what you want them to do and they will do it.

71 But anyway this study that went on in University Park, Pennsylvania, Penn State, where Sandusky got caught up, got caught up with this teaching that **YAHWEH** allowed; the reprobate mind teaching that **YAHWEH** allowed our forefathers to pull themselves into. Now that's what he got caught up in. His mind, his mind is such a blur right now. We will be able to renew his mind. We'll be able to let the man have a chance to see **YAHWEH**'s Way and to uphold it.

72 Those people won't be in your group. Your group is the Chosen Group that will receive the Power. No one else is going to receive it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You've qualified for it so you'll receive it and that's what **YAHWEH** shows. But they will have Eternal Life. They can have. It's possible that they'll be given Eternal Life. Sandusky is one. He will be given a chance one of these days, because this system has totally blinded him.

73 The world is deceived. You can't judge a deceived person. But Yahshua says, "I don't judge the deceived. I only judge the Called, the Called Out Ones." That's the reason you're here right now. You're being judged by Yahshua our High Priest.

74 But now trans-genetic corn. Now they invented and put into action bacteria, fungus, I'll bring you more on that later. But there's a friction in your body right now between healthy bacteria and non-healthy bacteria. Well, that's what we had in the corn. But it was put there for a purpose and **YAHWEH** made it perfect, made a perfect earth to grow it. So it didn't have to destroy the corn. There was nothing that they had to destroy. But, this parasite, bacteria, fungus was there for the purpose of taking care of the land. If you don't take care of the land, it won't take care of you. That was a saying in my house. And dad said you've got to put back what you take out of the land.

75 And the reason he said that, "Bill, get your shovel and your sled" because I had a sled that I pulled with a mule, "Get your shovel and your sled and go out to the barn and start getting this fertilizer

and putting it on the garden today." [laughing] I was taught that lesson big time! Put back what you take out of the earth and then you take care of the earth, it'll take care of you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 Well now this great school, Penn State, it's one of the biggest in the world. It was financed and started by the Catholics way back when. Of course, when they got their great knowledge, and I'll show you this later, was in my generation. It was invented before that. But when the knowledge really started coming, when the increase of knowledge started was in 1949, 1949, in my generation. And it boomed. What for? Big money and war, that's what for.

77 But they had the corn. They had the bugs eating the corn and this was costly. It was costing them about two billion dollars a year or so or more in the loss of corn crops. So they tried spray, of course. That's what they put on your vegetables, by the way. And the dirty dozen, they're saying is really dirty now. Well, what's it dirty with? It's dirty with parasites, fungi, bacteria. Oh no, surely not! And it's being put on there by mankind.

78 You know what a pesticide is? It's taken from pests. Pests. And they take pests and use them as a spray to control other pests. It's bugs. And of course, they spray the crop with pest that kill the pest that was destroying their corn crop from unhealthy land that should have been built up the way **YAHWEH** shows to build land and then they wouldn't have had these pests to begin with.

79 But they say that the modified corn now, since the pesticides didn't work, since they're not working anymore, and the bugs are resistant to the pesticides. You know how you spray your house with cockroach poison and then you think, well boy, this is gonna work forever. Wow, no cockroaches. And then pretty soon you see that little booger sticking his head out. So you go back and spray again, and here's a few more sticking their heads out. Well, they've become resistant to it.

80 Well, here's what they did with the corn. They said, well we'll take this, instead of spraying it on the corn, we'll put it in the corn. So the corn will have its own defense inside the corn. Well, of course, their toxicologists found out right away, hey this is really causing us a lot of problems, a lot of problems with the health. The people are getting sick off of this corn. But it's still in the corn. It's also killing the bees. It's too strong. It's killing the bees and other insects.

81 It says, *...Bt corn, introduced in 1996, has been bred to produce a toxin...* Toxin. Well, what's a toxin? That's what the toxicologists answer. That's

the school that they invented to study, what in the world are we doing to cause this to be poison? It's a poison. Well, where's it get the poison? It comes from a bacteria; a bacteria that fights against the healthy bacteria in your body. Anything toxic to that healthy bacteria is a toxin.

82 Well, they invented this class, probably in Penn State, to tell them what was wrong. So they had to measure it out and say, "Well, you can use this much toxin but no more." Well, what's it gonna do if we use this much? Well, it'll show up, but it'll show up later. How's it going to show up? Oh cancer of the breast, cancer of the lower parts, but that's years later. Oh, well that's ok we'll make a bunch of money out there too, off of that too. See? Each cancer is figured at about a hundred thousand dollars now, I think, fifty to a hundred thousand dollars.

83 Well anyway, a toxin from the soil. ...*Bt corn, introduced in 1996, has been bred to produce a toxin from the soil bacterium Bacillus thuringiensis...* Now, I pronounce it 'genesis' because--it's almost like they know that they're getting away from the original and they're getting to this that's "better" than the original from this word that they use.

84 If they want to write it down. The first word is bacillus. The second word is spelled t-h-u-r I know you're familiar with that word because it comes from the same word as Thursday, Thursday or Thor's day, the God Thor's day. So you're familiar with that part. T-h-u-r-i-n-g, so you're putting that God, you're godding it, thuring, or thumbing your nose at **Genesis** is what I say this word means.

85 It's T-h-u-r, spell it again, t-h-u-r-i-n-g or t-h-u-r-i-n- and then start again with g-i-e-n-s-i-s. They pronounce it differently than I do. But I can see what they're doing here. They're following the God Thor's day, or Thurs and they're Thorsing **Genesis**. And I'm thinking maybe the man knew something--was maybe a little bit smarter than the average bear you know. But this comes from Penn State, connected to it. University Park Pennsylvania. *Transgenic corn* is what the article is named.

86 Well, here's the next article that comes out. They've got that problem solved because they've got it in the corn. The corn fights off this toxin--this poison that's killing the corn, causing all kinds of trouble. Here's the next article that comes out in *Science Daily*.

87 *Modified Crops Reveal Hidden Cost Of Resistance... Science Daily. ...Genetically modified squash plants that are resistant to a debilitating viral disease become more vulnerable to fatal*

bacterial infection, according to biologists... So they solve, or they think they've solved a problem and they've made it worse. And they don't know how to get rid of it now because it's both in the plant, it's in the genes, it's in the corn seed. It's everywhere now. So they don't know, and they're studying desperately to see how to solve this problem.

88 *Universities For Sale. Pennsylvania State University Dairy Science Professor Larry Muller took part in BGH research partially funded by Upjohn... Big money in medicine company. ...and a division of Eli Lilly participated in the research itself. Milk from the university's research dairy herd is fed to a cooperative which serves the university students and the local community.*

89 *...Between 1986 and 1990, Monsanto paid nearly half a million dollars to conduct four review studies at University of Vermont. Researchers covered up... Researchers covered up. ...the fact that five deformed calves had been born at UVM in less than a year...* Now the deformed calves, they would not tell about. They covered it up so no one would know it.

90 *...The University of Florida also did much of the research on BGH and has received millions in gifts and grants from Monsanto.*

91 *...Monsanto admitted to receiving 95 reports in the first 6 months of sales from farmers with problems. 36 cows treated with the drug died and 14 farmers have reported problems with mastitis. Monsanto did not report the case of a farmer in Florida who lost 9 cows and stated that another 16% of his herd needed to be culled... Or killed.*

92 Well this is the system--these are the schools of higher learning that're going against **YAHWEH**. These are the Sandusky schools that created, yes a big problem for Sandusky, a big problem for the whole world actually. And this is the problem that we will see, even in their own news we will see that it's a problem that is bringing the world down. As Babylon is fallen, that is, it's falling and it's gonna fall completely before **YAHWEH** and His Lovingkindness towards our brothers who are living this kind of stupid life like Sandusky. They're all going to be proven what they, to them, what they are doing to cause this problem and how it's going to end. **YAHWEH** has prophesied it. He's prophesied what will take place in the end and we're looking for that to break loose anytime.

93 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Two

Sin: Dying You Will Die!

Could Eating Pork Cause James Holmes' Mind To Collapse?

07/21/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! I thought you guys would all be home under the air conditioner! [laughing] Come on now! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. It don't, it don't get too hot for The House of **YAHWEH**, right? [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I brought my lunch today! They said I could have all afternoon so I hope you brought yours! [laughing] They were supposed to have us some fried grasshoppers here today but they didn't show up with them, so maybe next week.

3 The reason I wanted that shown, I hate to show something like that but, I said we've got to get this to the people. Everyone's got to see this. Jessica Redfield, I don't know if you caught it or not, but she was almost killed before she moved to this other place. And she moved there to find a place of safety where it was a little more civilized. And, there is where she met her death. I remembered that Scripture where it said, you know--in **Isayah** it says if you run to escape, you'll fall in a pit. And he who fears the pit will fall into something else. There's just no escape. There's no place to go that is safe.

4 This lunch that I brought, I mentioned here a while back my mother's bread; the way she made bread. She didn't go and buy yeast at the store. It's called sourdough bread. (Let's see, maybe I could

put it under that.) [showing bread on monitor] Look at how beautiful that is. Isn't it beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, I mentioned it and, of course, the cooks jumped on it and they're gonna be letting you sample this pretty soon. Here's the take home, the take home loaf [laughing] (I can't get that camera to run back.) But anyway, I'll hold it up for you this way so you can see it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 Sourdough, you can start it winter or summer. It works great. It creates its own yeast and makes your bread rise in just a few minutes and tastes wonderful. I've got my mouth watering here now wanting it--here you men take that and enjoy it. Don't chomp too loud now. We got a show going on up here! [laughing]

6 What I'm wanting everyone to see, what we've got to understand is out of this mess that you see in the world and you see it everywhere right now, but thousands of years ago this was going on. In the days of Noah, men were violent and every thought and intent of their heart was wickedness. And, it wasn't, it wasn't like that they were created that way or born that way, but they got caught up in the wickedness as the world has done today.

7 Now we could solve their problems. We could solve all the world's problems today, but they won't accept it. In fact, the things I'm gonna show today the world ridicules. They will laugh at



and, of course, they've done this before. When we put out the articles on *The Real Cause of Global Warming* [June 2007 issue of *The Prophetic Word*] then, you know, there were certain ridicules that came forth from that. Other scientists, of course, took that ball and ran with it and they're actually proving that what we said in that book was true.

8 But the world right now is in pain. And there's pain in every, every walk of life now. It's in our bodies. It's in the earth. It's in the air that we're breathing and the water we drink. I just read an article a few minutes ago about a seven-year-old boy that went to visit--he lived in Texas. He went to visit a lake in California, a rather popular lake. He got a rash while he was there. They didn't know what it was at all, but he was dead in just a few days. Seven years old and a seemingly healthy boy and a seemingly very unhealthy lake. But he didn't, he didn't even get in the water either they said. But he died in just a few days.

9 But that's the mess that we're living in today. And out of this whole mess **YAHWEH** is producing a Work that will actually bring forth the Knowledge that man rejected in the first place that got him into this mess right now of people, violent, violence in every walk of life. Sickness and disease everywhere you look. And it's in the whole world, but yet **YAHWEH** is drawing out a people, bringing up a people. These're the two words, the two phrases that the Prophets used, **bringing up** a people, **drawing out** a people, that will actually solve these problems.

10 And while they're working together, they're doing this. They're doing this, doing a Work,

reaching the world. And while they're actually working together, they're actually coming out of the world themselves, and that's you! And we know we haven't overcome sin yet completely. We know we haven't become perfect yet but we're doing this Work of **YAHWEH** and we're fighting to become perfect out of the world that's trying to kill itself. Everyone in the world hates everyone else. His hand is turned against his brother as the Prophets said.

11 How would a Prophet thousands of years ago know that in this time period everyone would be hating everyone else? And that's what you see in the world. How would they know that? How would they know that the world is going to be filled with wars, wars and fighting, and then famine and disease that is caused, and they're finally admitting now, that it is caused by man. That's the wonderful part of it.

12 What I want to show is, of course, the Great Wisdom that the world rejected. The Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** that was actually given in the beginning, taught to Adam and, of course, taught to the Prophets. And if you think about these Prophets. I know people scoff at the bible. But if you think about these Prophets, there were somewhere around forty to fifty of them. Some of them we don't know their names, but we have their writings. They spoke over a time span of about 1,500 years. These forty to fifty Prophets spoke over a time span of about 1,500 years. They didn't know each other. They had no knowledge of one another's Works. That is, most of them had no knowledge of the other Prophets' Work and yet they spoke the same things. They brought



What I want to show is, of course, the Great Wisdom that the world rejected. The Great Wisdom of YAHWEH that was actually given in the beginning.

forth this same Plan. They never got off. They never altered, not one from another. Now, to you scoffers, try to figure that one out scientifically. [laughing]

13 It's a wonderful thing what you're looking at in *The Book of YAHWEH*. And it's like the mind of mankind or the firmament, it's just unimaginable. But surely anyone could see this and read the history of it and know that a Very Wise Being, and to me just thinking about what this Being has done in creating the body of mankind alone or a grain of wheat, you know, it blows my mind. I can see how He's come to this and how He set His Determination to stay with this Plan and not alter from it.

14 And, of course, that's what He tells us to do. He makes it possible. It also says it's possible, those same words say it's possible for you to set your mind and to overcome anything or everything that you want to. To set your work on anything you want it set on and do it. And that's what we've done here in The House of **YAHWEH**. We've set our minds, our hands to the plow and we're not looking back. We're bringing forth this Work that's actually reaching the whole world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] This little crew, as **YAHWEH** calls us, Yahshua called us the little flock, we're reaching the whole world at this time. In a world that's so screwed up that you can't even go to a movie. I don't think you should want to, but... [laughing]

15 I was also handed an article that said the whooping cough, which you don't want to get and you don't want your children to get it, but I can tell you for sure it's in Texas. And a great way to get it is to go to Six Flags or a lake or whatever on a vacation and lay around in the sand with all these filthy people. If you go to Wal-Mart or any other store in town and you hear somebody coughing, don't go back there and investigate. Get out of there. Get out of there. Go to another store. Get you some oils and spray on your face and your nose and your hands and try to get rid of what you've already got on you. But for heaven's sakes don't bring it back here! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that's a great way to bring it here.

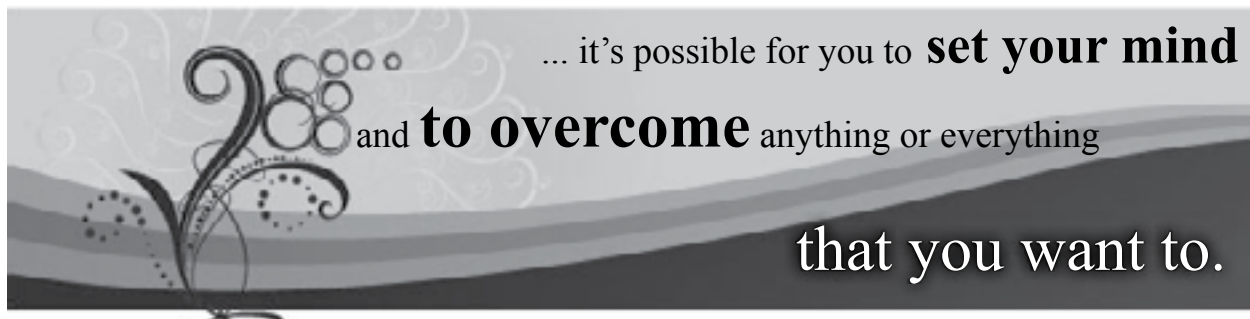
16 Well now, they stumble through life. They've got their selves, the whole world has got itself messed up because they have rejected the Laws that would have kept them from coming this way. Now, **YAHWEH** said as a result of this, "I'm gonna cut you off from My Face. It will not be seen upon you anymore." But He prophesied Seven Works that He would have.

17 Well, the world is going in the way that **YAHWEH** predicted that it would. You know, all forty of the Prophets we know spoke of Babylon and the confounding of the languages; every one of them. I doubt if they even knew what Babylon was, some of them because they lived too long away from it. It was destroyed, but yet they continued to write about it and the evil that it brought to the earth. Figure that one out without a Creator! [laughing]. And that's what science wants you to do. They want you to figure it out without a Creator because they don't believe. The Christians don't believe either. In fact I don't know of any religions on earth today that do believe.

18 Someone said a lot of the churches now who were keeping Sunday, you know, pretending to keep Sunday "holy", Sunday the first day of the week instead of Sabbath the Seventh Day Commandment; that they had changed this now and they were going to, they're starting to keep Wednesday instead of Sunday. And they were asked, well why are you gonna keep Wednesday? And they said, well everybody wants to get out and run around on Sunday and play around, I guess, at the lake getting diseases. [laughing] I keep wondering why the weatherman keeps encouraging people to go to the lake! I think I'm gonna stay away from there from now on!

19 But they're kind of stumbling around, you know, and Scripture says they're ever searching but never able to come to a Knowledge of the Truth; that is, the Truth that they rejected.

20 Now, we're beginning to see all this pain in the world and the world is beginning to see it. And they're saying, "We did this, we made this. We



caused this now.” The global warming, I don’t know how hot it will have to get to be convincing. But we do know that things are going to melt with fervent heat. So we haven’t seen the worst of it yet. And, we may, we may see it here very soon. The intelligence now is saying we’re getting ready for war in August, so maybe, maybe, it will start. It looks like it could start today pretty easily.

21 Two things I want you to keep in mind as we continue this story on Sandusky. Now, you know, you’re gonna see some things that you wonder how this can connect with him or this woman called Redfield, I believe it is, Jessica Redfield or Holmes the man that they’re saying that shot seventy people. You know, all of this is tied together. The cause is the same. And I can prove it. I can prove it to you. You’re going to have to pay attention. But you’re gonna have to retain this week after week in order to get this whole bundle that **YAHWEH** wants you to see in your mind.

22 But it did start with the rejecting of the Laws by Adam, Adam and Eve, leading to, of course, deception and then willful, willful sin by Adam. And after Noah, with one family saved out of the whole mess, one family saved and then it starts again. They didn’t learn their lesson. But this time they will learn their lesson.

23 But keep in mind now--with Sandusky--his attorneys said that this is a matter of getting money and it may be. [laughing] They could have framed this man. In fact, it could have started with people who wanted a scapegoat and to try to make out like that Sandusky was the only evil man in the whole crew and they got rid of him, which, of course, brings back their integrity to the school. They got rid of that “bad guy” and all the rest of them are wearing white hats.

24 The cities now and the states are needing money. You can see this on the news daily because of the economy, the fall in the economy and who can buy our goods anymore? Who will buy all of our knickknacks and stupidities that we put on the market? Who will buy these anymore? Well, of course, they have stopped buying. They’ve lost jobs.

25 This man Holmes, now, he was a well-educated man. Educated in all the best schools they said. He was the top of the top. But the only way that that man could get a job now, with the field of training that he had, was maybe a job at McDonald’s or something like that.

26 Well, the cities are needing money. The Catholic church has money, a lot of it, and everyone knows this. The states and cities now are no longer loyal. Now why did they lose this loyalty? The

Catholic church built America. And they built it, of course, for the Catholic church, for their leadership. But now their subjects are turning against them. Now, there’s a reason and it’s physical, actually a physical reason, for the lack of patriotism. And these physical reasons the Catholic church itself created this and now the genie that’s been let out the bottle is turned against them. And of course, they’re no longer loyal to the Catholic church or the Vatican at this time.

27 Why? I have an article here and I know some people are going to laugh, but I’m asking you to bear with me. Listen to this through. Get the book, get the free magazine. I think we have a free magazine that has the article in it, *The Real Cause of Global Warming* [6/2007 issue of *The Prophetic Word*]. I didn’t put this article in there, but if I’d of had it at the time, I would have.

28 It was written with an interview. They were interviewing a toxicologist. And these people like Holmes, you know, this is a specialty that they can go into and there’re several fields that they can go into in these studies because it deals with different parts of the body and other different things. Some of it deals with lands, some of it with trees, where they try to find what poison is killing the trees.

29 I don’t know if I brought this out but the fruit trees, about seventy percent of them died this year all over the United States. And they’re telling us in the top colleges, you know, what they think this is, but they don’t have any cure for it. And we say, “What are the people doing that have the commercial orchards?” Well they’re just digging them up and planting more behind them, which, you know, it’s like dog chasing its tail. I guess you can get a little out of it, but the trees keep getting worse. The poisons keep increasing.

30 Well, this study is supposed to find the poisons that man has created because man has done this. We know that man has done this. They’ve created these poisons, I’ll go into it later in detail but right now I’ll tell you they use poison to fight poison.

31 Well, what are their poisons? It’s bacteria that they find. Bacteria, certain bacteria kills other bacteria. So they use this bacteria to try to kill what is bothering the plants. Well, of course, what is really bothering the plants is because they rejected **YAHWEH**’s Laws. They’re not guarding the Perfect Way, the Perfect Way. He actually made mankind Perfect. He did. Mankind was made Perfect, but he, mankind, started doing things to bring imperfection to his mind. And I want you to start thinking of your mind more fully because

your mind actually, it's housed up here in the bone system of your head, but it actually controls your body. It makes you, or rather, it sends signals to the nerves in your body. I believe that Holmes was a neuroscientist. He took a special field of training, a nerve scientist.

32 Well your brain controls--your brain, it sends signals to the nerves, the nerves send signals back to the brain. If you burn your finger, it'll send you a fast signal that it's hurting. It sends your brain that because of the pain.

33 Now, if you can imagine the universe right now as having a central governing body that is hard at work. Imagine first the firmament. The firmament is the brain of the earth. And the planets that we see around it, the firmament uses those planets and it says, "We need this much sunshine. We need this much rain upon the earth for man," because it was made for man.

34 So like the brain in your head governing your body and your body sending the signal to the brain saying, your stomach, for instance, that's one you can always deal with. I'm always hungry, right? [laughing] You can change that with your brain, of course, if you want to or you can give in to appetite if you want to.

35 But the stomach will send the signal to the brain saying "I'm hungry". You can say back to the stomach, "Forget it. I'm not gonna feed you right now." Go get you a drink of water like you told your child to do. And your stomach will forget it. It'll send a signal later, of course, maybe in a bigger way. And then it will get aggravated and start crying and yelling and frustrated, you know, until the brain starts quitting its work and going back to feeding the stomach.

36 Well, of course, we see this same thing in the firmament that we're dealing with. And if you think of the brain of the body and compare the firmament the same way, you will begin to understand what we have done to our earth, to the atmosphere, the firmament, to the waters that we have housed up to use for supplying the cities. And it's all governed, every bit of this is governed by the firmament.

37 Now, if we put things in our body that causes our brain that sends bacteria or microorganisms of any kind that the brain can't use, then the brain then can't function properly to supply the body with all the bodily needs. This is what's taken place in the fruit trees that we have. We're asking scientists, the scientists today to supply us with a poison to get rid of this blight, to get rid of these parasites that're in our trees to keep them from killing our trees.

38 We're doing the same thing with our bodies.

We're saying to the toxicologists, "Find us..." And that field is growing, by the way. There's big money in it and they're finding and producing poisons. But with each poison, you've to have another poison to fight that poison. This is man's way. The Way **YAHWEH** intended it was to keep it Perfect as He made it Perfect. And He says, He gives you foods to eat, foods that you must keep healthy to supply your body.

39 This toxicologist, the news article says someone who eats pork, this toxicologist is saying this. *Someone who eats pork can work physically but cannot reason properly...* Cannot think clearly. The mind is filled with confusion. *...His thinking is impaired because his stomach invests a great effort in breaking up such complex molecules, most of which cannot be used by the human body. It was discovered that pork eating weakens a person's ability to think...* Now this toxicologist has written this. *...It was discovered that pork eating weakens a person's ability to think. It abolishes his zeal and his loyalty...* [Laughing] It actually abolishes loyalty.

40 Well, just reading in this article and seeing what is taking place here with the people being willing to hurt each other. You take Christianity, Christianity is a daughter of the Catholic church. Now, the Scripture shows this. In **Revelation**, it shows this, the great whore and all of her daughters that follow her. Well where did we follow her? Well, one thing is eating pork, following after the priest in the gardens who celebrate memorials to the dead popes, dead rabbis, dead lords, eating swine's flesh. That's **Isayah 65:17** or **66:17**. It's in **Isayah 65** and **Isayah 66**.

41 Well it weakens the body, but it also abolishes loyalty or patriotism. *...Interviewer: Are these scientific facts?... The toxicologist says, ...It's true. Interviewer: A pork eater has no patriotism? Question...* The toxicologist says, *...This has been scientifically established. It lowers the body's level of serotonin, which generates activity and increases one's pride, one's desire to be [righteous] and be the best...* Now It weakens all of that, in a person they say. They've proven this scientifically. *...and even enhances ones happiness...* Or joy, joy of living day to day.

42 *...When this hormone is secreted in the body the person becomes [joyous], emotionally uplifted.*

The Way YAHWEH intended it was to keep it Perfect as He made it Perfect.

But pork reduces the level of serotonin. A pork eater can put his muscles to work but not his brain... Now this is coming from the science today.

43 I've got an article here, another one that I want to read you on this. But remember now what they're showing about pork. Now the FDA, this is more of the science today, *The FDA warns of bacteria in shellfish...* The world is full of bacteria. We use bacteria to create poisons. We need healthy bacteria in our bodies. The harmful bacteria will actually kill out the healthy bacteria and some of the penicillin, and medications, such as penicillin will kill out the healthy bacteria in your body. And then they tell you, you know, if you don't get this back, if you start having diarrhea and you don't get this back in your body quickly, that can kill you.

44 Well, *The FDA warns of bacteria in shellfish. Washington. The Food and Drug Administration is warning people not to eat raw or partially cooked shellfish... because they have been linked to cases of food borne illnesses in several states... may be contaminated with bacteria that cause diarrhea, stomach cramps, nausea, vomiting and other symptoms.*

45 *...The FDA says the shellfish have been linked to confirmed and possible cases of Vibrio parahaemolyticus illness. The bacteria can cause illness within a few hours or as late as five days after being consumed...* Well, of course, they're wrong about only lasting five days, as we can see from these other articles and also in the Holy Scriptures because they don't disappear out of the body. They build a homestead in the body of the person and later on they're being passed on to our children who come down with birth defects, who are born with birth defects, which weakens the body so it, the body, starts dying sooner. It's unable to fight, to battle the poisons. Its defense system is unable to battle the poison successfully.

46 Listen closely to this one. *Cooked squid...* I would never think of ever putting something like that in my mouth, but, *Cooked Squid Inseminates...* Inseminates now. *...Woman's Mouth.* Yes. True. It was put out June 17th. *...After experiencing "severe pain in her oral cavity" when she bit into her seafood, the woman spat out her meal, but continued to feel a lingering "pricking" sensation.*

47 *...the dead squid's live spermatophores...* Or sperm of this squid. *...were alive and penetrated the woman's mouth. The sacks, which contain... devices...* I'll skip other word. *...devices, ...forcefully released sperm and a "cement" which attaches the sperm to a wall...*

48 Now, this is the knowledge that, of course, has been pushed aside for scientific knowledge. This is also what's causing the whooping cough and they're wanting something, of course, to cure this whooping cough. They're wanting a shot. They're investigating--they have investigated the serums they had before and they said they'd found that they're not successful. They weren't--they were not as successful with those serums as they thought they were.

49 Well in **Leviticus** now. Now this is their scientific knowledge today. **Leviticus 11.** **Leviticus 11.** Eating squid or any unclean foods--what the Scriptures show is unclean. Now this is the Great Knowledge of **YAHWEH** that they pushed aside for creating and selling drugs to you today.

50 But in **Leviticus 11:9.** He says, **These you may eat of all that are in the waters: whatever has both fins and scales in the waters, whether in the seas or in the rivers, that you may eat.**

51 Verse 10, **But everything in the sea or in the rivers that does not have both fins and scales, whether among all the fish that school, or among all the other living creatures in the water: they are an abomination...** This Hebrew word for **abomination** here means they will cause sickness, as the squid, and you can see how it breeds inside the body. It doesn't disappear. It finds it a place to where it can stay. This one started breeding instantly because the sperm was right in the squid when the squid was eaten. So instantly it took place in the woman's mouth.

52 Verse 11, **And they will be an abomination to you...** That is, sickness to you. They will cause you to get sick, the Hebrew word shows. **...You must not eat their flesh, but you shall regard their carcasses as an abomination...** As sickness. Regard it as sickness or disease.

53 Verse 12, **Whatever is in the waters, not having both fins and scales is to be abominable to you...** Now this word **abominable** is, it can be passed on to your offspring. Or like whooping cough, get near it and it will latch onto you. You can pass it on to others. So eating unclean shellfish or pork, as we will see, pork, is abominable to you.

54 Verse 13, **These you shall regard as abominable...** That is, causing sickness and disease that can be passed on to other people. **...among the birds; they shall not be eaten, for they are an abomination: the eagle, the vulture, the buzzard.**

55 Look back up to **verse 7** now, because

we're dealing with a toxicologist that says scientifically now, they can prove that pork, eating pork, ingesting certain of the molecules that are in pork into the body actually goes into the brain, goes into the brain. And with this, a person can work physically, but their brain starts slowing down. What could possibly cause... this is the question that everyone is in awe: What could possibly cause this young man to go into a movie theater and start killing seventy, eighty, a hundred people, whatever he could kill? I'll ask you one better than that. What caused a brother, a brother, to kill a Righteous brother? What would cause that? What caused this sick mind that Hitler had? Hitler, a Hebrew, his mother was Hebrew, his father was Hebrew. What on earth could cause that man to want to kill Hebrews who kept Holy the Sabbath or would not eat pork? What could cause that?

56 Verse 7, And the pig, although it has a split hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud; it is unclean to you.

57 Verse 8, Their meat you shall not eat, and their carcasses you shall not touch. They are unclean to you... You know, we don't think that we're eating pork today. And a lot of people who think they're eating clean food out of the stores, they don't know that that pork is, you know, or the beef and even clean fish that is specified clean in the Scriptures, it's got pork sitting in the same cage with it. You know, it's like having the bacteria in your brain, inside your skull. It doesn't stay in one place. It spreads.

58 This, Hans Lippershey, he's the one that invented the telescope in 1608. He did a great thing here because they used this telescope that Galileo did for mapping out the heavens for the classes today. Now Galileo, I don't know if you're up on him, but through that telescope he said, hey we're not the center of the universe.

59 Well, Pope Urban, Urban, Pope Urban VIII had been teaching that the earth was the center of the universe. So when Galileo wrote his book, him and a few other Jesuit priests, and Galileo was a priest himself, and when he wrote his book and put it out, Pope Urban VIII had the man arrested. He had the Inquisition that was very popular at that time, had that going, had that take place with Galileo. He lost everything he had. He lost everything. They took everything away from him, his telescope too, by the way. And they placed him under house arrest for the rest of his life.

60 What would cause a goofy pope--what

would make him goofy to begin with and dogmatically say that the earth was the center of the universe? Well, of course, he was just looking through with his naked eyes and once you see with a telescope all what is further out and how we're just a little bitty planet on an arm of the Milky Way, way out from the center of the universe, as we know it, and we don't even know where the center of it is now because new things have been developed. But because this man, this pope was contradicted, he put this man in jail for trying to bring forth knowledge. I don't know why they didn't execute him. They did everybody else. They burned them alive at the stake and so forth.

61 But what would cause this to take place? What would cause all of these killings to take place? This man, ...*Col. suspect James Holmes "smart" but "quiet," teachers and neighbors say. ...graduated with honors in neuroscience in 2010...* Neuroscience has to do with the nerves. It's a scientific study of the nervous system, especially in respect to its structure, functions and abnormalities.

62 Well, of course, it was created perfect and your nerves, the nerves in a man's body, if you'll start thinking a little along that field and how they, the brain, the brain sends signals. The brain receives signals and saying from the nervous system, the nerves in your fingers or legs or toes or whatever saying, "We need help, I'm in pain, something is wrong."

63 The same thing is received in the firmament and, of course, in the next teaching, the next, in this series, I hope to bring out the things in heaven and the things in earth that are connected and show you how they're connected and how we are disconnecting those things. We're sending out poisons in the way of shots.

64 Just recently there was one about the mumps and showing the trouble that was caused. Well what caused the mumps to beginning with was a poison itself that neuroscience or toxicology came up with saying, "This will do this." You know, and they start figuring out a way that they can use it without killing you.

65 This man here, this James Holmes, there was nothing foreseeable in this person. But I've told you before, the ones we see that are deformed are sometimes the most extreme cases, and everyone is today. There are defects in every child born now. We don't see these defects in most people. It's like the squid that decides to set up family in the woman's mouth instead of waiting until it gets to the stomach. This is a

horrible thing to think about. But this is what the world is doing and they eat it and they think, "Well, yeah I got rid of that okay. It didn't hurt me."

66 It's like the man that told my brother one time he said, "Well, I've been eating pork every day and I ain't been sick a day in my life." And my brother looks at him and he said, "Well, I'm wondering if you've ever been well a day in your life by looking at you!" Well, the man had just got through telling him the sickness that he had but he said, "Well pork didn't do this to me." And, of course, people now are spending fifty percent of their paychecks that they needed to pay for their house payment. They got their houses taken away from them, well they had to spend that part on the doctor and that's the reason they got their house taken away from them. Ah boy, it's a rat race. It's a big rat race.

67 But what I want you to see is this boy that killed these twelve people and shot others, nothing showed before he did this. What caused him to do this? What caused Hitler to kill over six million Jews? What caused Cain to kill Abel? **YAHWEH** said, and get this in your mind and all the scoffers too, He said if you break these Laws, dying you will die. Well toxicology now says we see death occurring in the brain from eating pork. We see it occurring in the human body from eating pork. Now **YAHWEH** said in **Genesis** in about 1490 BCE not to eat pork. 1490 BCE.

68 When did they discover this telescope? The telescope was invented in 1608. The microscope. I don't remember when Pfizer, Dr. Pfizer invented the microscope, but it was some years later when they discovered that and they could see from this microscope, the microorganisms. They knew nothing about it. They knew nothing about any of this. But yet the Wisdom of **YAHWEH** said these are unclean. They will cause sickness in your body. How did Mosheh know that? How did Adam know that? How did Noah know this? He was taught this by **YAHWEH**.

69 Now later on after the sickness and diseases started coming, after we started breaking down the brain and the different organisms in the body, then we started crying out to the doctors, and to the witches--to the witches and so forth, "Find us a cure for this." Well, of course, they said, "Here's a poison that will kill that poison," but it created another problem in

the body. Well. Here's another poison to kill that one, the same thing.

70 So we've run out now. We've come to the end of our knowledge with the microscope. We've come to the end of that knowledge. But, what will we come up with next? Well, they've got some things on your menu for you. [laughing] They're not sure exactly how they'll work, but they're willing to try it, if you're willing to take the test. [laughing] And of course, for a price they can do this.

71 The AIDS, there was a new article came out on AIDS saying they're now on the road again, that there may be, after all, there may be a cure for it. And we're not sure yet, but we think there is and we need this grant to study this more. And then after they study it out, they'll need some guinea pigs after that, and then a few years later they'll see what a mess that was also.

72 **YAHWEH** said don't do it. He said if you do this, dying you will die. Well, first comes killing of the brain to where they can't think clearly. Then comes the breakdown in your body. How much illness did this boy have? Well, no one knows. They just know he was sick, mentally sick. No one in their right mind would do this.

73 No one in their right mind would kill six million people for keeping the Sabbath Day or for owning a menorah. You can't imagine that because you're led by **YAHWEH**. You can't even imagine someone doing this to someone else, but they do it. And it's going to get worse **YAHWEH** says. In fact, we haven't seen the worst of this yet. And the shootings and everything that are going on, you don't, you don't, you don't hear them. You just hear of one rare case now and then.

74 If you watch the early morning news, you'll see so and so got shot. We found this dead body, this dead woman in her apartment. Here's another one that is too gruesome to even tell about, where the woman preacher went--goes to counsel this man who was a homosexual and she goes to counsel him and winds up dead. And it was so gruesome what the man did to her that they wouldn't even reveal it on the news. Now this is what we're seeing throughout the world starting with eating pork. What else can we add to that? Well we'll see in the next sermon.

75 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Three

The Firmament Is Being Poisoned By Viruses Made By Man In Fulfillment Of His Illegal Lust (For more information, please read the 6/2007 issue of *The Prophetic Word* magazine entitled: *The Real Cause of Global Warming*)

07/28/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Boy, we got a crowd here today! Praise **YAHWEH**! Exercise the lungs now. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] We do praise you **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Try to remember what you saw on that news now because they are admitting now that this global warming, not only the global warming but all these other so-called natural disasters, are actually being caused by mankind. It's getting their attention because of the fact that, you know, we're having so many. But now we're facing, all nations are facing starvation. And, of course, they're putting pressure on everyone, all their scientists, all their scientists to find out what is wrong, what we can do, and whatever it is you do, fix it to where we can make a bunch of money out of it in correcting this situation.

3 I was supposed to answer some of the letters and phone calls about people who have left the House. They're wanting to come back. There's only one way and it's shown by the Savior Yahshua Messiah. Read about the prodigal son. Just look it up for yourself. Humble yourself as a little child

as Yahshua said. And then you need to do what is written in **Deuteronomy 17:9-11**. You need to do that. You've got to if you want to get back in contact with **YAHWEH**. Do not do **verse 12**. Write that down and study it and you'll see there's no other way. We do want you back. We love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 The global warming, the drought, now the Savior spoke of this in **Mattithyah 24**. The causes are given, the cause, and I hope Miss Collins is listening. I hope someone will get her this broadcast or the Work that's been done, the Work that's being done now. I'm writing more on this because more evidence is coming in. The Scriptures are being made more clear that shows the real cause for this and it's not the gasses.

5 The big controversy that we're having right now among the scientists, there is controversy because they have proof that the gasses are not the cause--the gasses are not the cause and it doesn't, it doesn't match up. The burning of fossil fuels, as they call it, if you get away from these lies, like fossil fuel, you know, if you get more to the truth and start hanging to the truth and sticking with the



Scriptures--you find no lies in the Scriptures. The Scriptures show you everything plain and clear as the Great Kohan Yahchanan Owen just brought out. **YAHWEH** speaks plain and clear and He tells you exactly what you're doing.

6 But they know the gasses, the greenhouse gasses, it's proven, there's plenty of proof showing that this is not the cause. The firmament, I'm going to, I'm trying to explain this in detail and letters, but the firmament is alive. And get this in your mind. It's like a giant brain that governs the earth like your brain governs your body. Your brain is working with billions of kingdoms. They're micro-kingdoms, but they're kingdoms. And of course, it uses these kingdoms to keep your body well.

7 Now, if your brain gets sick, if you put something in there to confuse the signals of your computer or if a computer virus, you're familiar with that; if a computer virus gets in a computer, it starts sending out the wrong signals to the body, to the kingdoms that it's working with to get that word written up there on the screen and how fast it goes up on the screen. And then sometimes it will just shut it down. And that's when you hear the office screaming! [laughing] Well, you hear the universe screaming right now.

8 But the firmament as shown in Scripture, it's a giant brain that was created to actually govern what comes through to mankind from our sun, our ultraviolet rays. I don't know if you have studied much about the ultraviolet rays, but they're strong. They could--if the firmament got weak enough, the ultraviolet rays would cook you in a few seconds. In fact, there would be absolutely nothing left of you in a second. It's that fast.

9 Israel is using ultraviolet rays now, so is the United States. The United States is using it on the food because it kills the bacteria, all bacteria in the food. Well, it just so occurs see, that the ultraviolet rays, that's what they're for. They're to clean up. They're to clean up what gets to man to keep things from getting to man but adjusted because he needs certain of it. But if it gets too much, then it will kill him.

10 So the firmament, as it comes through this firmament which is also a filtering system, when it gets to earth, it's supposed to give you the right

**...the firmament as shown in
Scripture, it's a giant brain that
was created to actually govern what
comes through to mankind...**

amount of heat, the right amount of rain. Well rain, rain, you know, you have rainfall. You got water above the earth, **YAHWEH** says. Science didn't know that for years, but the Prophets did. The Prophets knew that water was above the earth and the firmament separates it. Well, one of the kingdoms in the firmament actually makes the water above turn into raindrops and causes it to come down on the land.

11 Now here are kingdoms that're doing this. You can't see them. I'm not even sure that all of these kingdoms could even be seen through the great microscopes we have today, which magnifies these things thousands of times before you can see it with your eye. So, the micro-kingdoms that we call bacteria, that form water into raindrops instead of just pouring it out like you would a bucket on the earth, it lets it fall in raindrops upon the earth and waters the land. This is done by a kingdom under command.

12 Now this is a somewhat of a deception in the way the Scriptures are translated and when you go back to the original it's not, but **YAHWEH** commands. He's not sitting there with a whip in His Hand saying, you know, "Get over here and let this drop come down and that drop come down." **YAHWEH** commanded it in the beginning. He made it this way. And He commanded it, "Do this job," and He set it in order to do this job. If it weren't for those--that kingdom of certain micro-kingdom, if it wasn't for them doing their job, your rainfall would get distorted.

13 Well, this is exactly what's taking place right now with our rain. The kingdoms are getting sick; the kingdoms that govern this great massive brain, and it is called that in Scripture, it's called a mass, a great mass, but it's a great mass of kingdoms. And in those kingdoms, the Scripture shows, are windows, and doors, and support pillars that actually shake, and they give, with certain conditions, but they always are able to do their job.

14 Now, these micro-kingdoms are getting sick, which they are, not from the gasses. These micro-kingdoms can take all the smoke you can put out and they can take it right up through the kingdoms and filter it right out into space, where **YAHWEH** has a cleansing process that takes care of that and turns it back into a usable product, mainly the sun. Don't worry we're not going to run out of the sun's energy. That's another lie, another stupid... I thought it was a joke the first time I heard it and that was twenty years ago and I knew it was a stupid lie. Maybe it was a joke and somebody took it seriously. But **YAHWEH** replenishes the sun; He made it to

last forever, the moon too and the earth too. We're going to be using it throughout all eternity. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

15 But these can be filtered out. What can't be corrected right now, (let me see if I can find an article here to, yeah, here it is, I have it). *Feel the Burn: Making the 2012 Heat Wave Matter. There have been two, maybe three landmark heat waves in the history of man-made... Of man-made. ... in the history of man-made global warming...* And that is exactly what Miss Collins was bringing out in this news media and they were objecting because she has the wrong thing. They're both right. She knows that it's manmade. The only thing, they know that it's not gas that's causing it. Well, I know it. The Scripture knows it and tells you what it is. And if you will get my work, you will see what it is and then you can start to working from there, if **YAHWEH** will allow it.

16 Now this is something else. **YAHWEH** said, as the Great Priest Iyyob said, man is bound. He is bound. He can only go so far. And that's the reason that Daniyl said in a certain time period, knowledge will be increased. Well, of, course **YAHWEH** increased it a certain amount, but he's still bound. He could give mankind a lot more knowledge than He, than, in fact He's going to give it to those, but only if they prove they can handle it. If they prove that they're gonna use it for destruction, as mankind is doing right now, with every knowledge, every bit of knowledge he gets, it's for money and destruction, and how to rule, how to rule.

17 Yahshua said this won't be so in the new world. We're not going to have this kind of thing going on in the new world, but that's what the heathen do. The heathen. It's speaking of heathen who think, actually think, that they can rule through force and bring peace. They bring peace for themselves. They don't care what the other person has.

18 But there have been two major heat waves and now we have another one that is global, manmade, global warming. *The first was in 1988...* And I'm sure you remember that one. The other one was *...in 2003...* I remember that one real well. But I'm still sleeping without an air conditioner. My air conditioner comes straight from the south, through a south window, sometimes east or west. It comes from **YAHWEH**. And I hate air conditioners because they weaken you. They dehydrate you and weaken

your body. Lay out in the sun and then when you go in the shade it will feel real great. I'll tell you one better than that. Be chopping cotton out in the sun, you know, and then all of a sudden a cloud, a little bitty gulf cloud comes over, you know, and wow! What a blessing from **YAHWEH** that was. It only lasted a few minutes, but it was quite a blessing--it was felt! [laughing]

19 Well, now we're feeling this great heat wave. And now we're having one. Let me try to explain to you what has occurred here. Why didn't it stay when it hit in, I mean, in 1988? Why didn't this stay? Well, we had an unusual amount of STDs that were actually swept into the drinking water, the airstreams and there was killing going on in the firmament. Now, the firmament overcame that. It called for help from other places.

20 If you can think of a pile of food and you see these little bitty ants going. They may come for, you know, for quite a ways and if you follow their trail, you'll see, you'll follow it back to their den. Well, these little bitty ants were bound to do a certain thing. **YAHWEH** commanded them. And, of course, Solomon said consider the ant, you know, what he does. Well, he goes and he cleans up that mess of food there that would turn to something else for mankind to have to breathe if it wasn't cleaned up, put in order and reused.

21 Now, someone comes along with a dose of poison for the ants because they don't like ants, so they sprinkle their den with poison. Well, the food still remains and it still has to be cleaned up. So they had to regroup, and they had to call some others in, other help in from other dens that the poison didn't get to, to come and clean the mess up. But they're persistent in getting their job done.

22 Now these are the kingdoms, not as big as



Now these are
the kingdoms,
not as big
as ants,
they're micro
like the viruses,
the bacteria that
you can't see.
They're micro-kingdoms.

ants, they're micro like the viruses, the bacteria that you can't see. They're micro-kingdoms. Now, here we have a group of micro-kingdoms that is infected; they can't do their job. And in 1988, we saw the result of that. But they regrouped. They got the firmament back in order. They were hit again and through multiplication of sin, they were hit again and overcome; a certain amount of them were in 2003. But they overcame that one too.

23 Now this one, they're uncertain of this. They are uncertain--they are uncertain how this is going to go. They don't know what's causing it. They think gas is causing it. Shut down all the engines for a while and you'll see it's not. Just shut down all your plants, shut down your gasoline motors, your plants and everything. Why run them anyway if you think it's doing this, then shut them down. That's a great way to prove it. The best way to do it is shut down sin. That would actually stop it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It would take a while, but it would stop it.

24 But the scientists know that already, you know, about the bacteria that cause the rain. But think of all the other things, the ultraviolet rays that have to get to mankind. If they didn't get to you, you'd die. If they got to you in an overdose, it would burn you up. So, so, you know, if it doesn't--if this brain doesn't work and if it gets sick and can't heal itself, and this is the problem right now is that it's got sicker this time because there's more going its way. More of the cause is going its way and it's killing these kingdoms.

25 If you get a virus in your computer and you don't get it corrected, it will shut down your computer. But there are ways to get it done. And that's what we've got to do with the micro-kingdoms that are governing this firmament. Now you speak of it as the atmosphere and the environment, but it's actually called a firmament in the *King James Version* and I'm sticking with that word too. They actually got that word right and I refuse to change it! [laughing]

26 But it does mean an expanse. Yes, it means that too and that's what we put in *The Book of YAHWEH*. Some other translations translated it *expanse* also. But that expanse is massive. It's massive. It's made up of massive kingdoms, micro-kingdoms that you couldn't see at all.

27 If you remember the Sea of Glass. Now biology tells you that everything you see is alive. You may think it's dead like these iron posts here, but they're very much alive and they even demonstrate

that if you could reduce yourself to the size of a micro-organism, these things would be hitting you in the face and you would know it. You could see it and know it because you'd be the same size, but they're very much alive. Everything on earth is alive. Now, if it dies then it's turned into something useable. It's quickly taken by the other kingdoms and turned into a usable substance which makes it alive again. So it recycles and brings it back to life and uses it again.

28 Well, here now we have, at this time period, we have the sickest firmament in history. It's really sick this time. And it's not just here in the United States that we're suffering this. I don't know if they gave it on that news report, but this thing is spread throughout the whole world. And some of the places, like India and China and even Israel, the land of Israel, now they've had to turn to recycling water and trying to clean up their water. They're doing it with the ultraviolet rays, by the way. That's the way they're cleaning their water, the sewer water. I don't think they're getting it exactly clean because the Scripture talks about it. And it talks about them, in this time period, that they will be drinking their own urine and, of course, that's what they're doing.

29 But I don't think it's exactly that they're purifying everything out of this water. There're some micro-organisms in there that are fighting to get it clean and they're fighting against it with too much ultraviolet rays. So it's under attack itself. And it's questionable now what harm this will do to the land of Israel because they're using it in irrigation. They're only allowed to use so much, so they know that the water is not quite right. It's not quite right, because they limit the amount they can use on the land. Now, the water that they drink is treated a little more severely, but I don't think it's quite right either. But they have no way of limiting that supply to the people. They have to have so much drinking water.

30 Well in this instance now the earth and its burning. Greenland. Now this is just in one day if I can get this camera to work. What this is, it's two maps. One was taken on July 8th and four days later on July 12th, it was taken again. Now this shows ice--(there you go it's real plain right now.) This shows the ice layer over Greenland. Four days later, this is what it looks like. All the ice is gone. [Showing on monitor] Just in four days time now, four days.

31 And Greenland, Greenland is not the hardest hit either. We have global warming and drought

throughout all the areas. *“Drought is an Insidious and Patient Killer”*: Water Currents’ Jay Famiglietti Testifies to Congress. He says, ...Famiglietti, a professor at the University of California, Irvine’s Department of Earth System Science and Department of Civil and Environmental Engineering... With that name behind him he should be able to do something. You know, this is big letters. But what he’s saying is we don’t know what to do. And the only one that knows what to do, they have pushed us aside as they did Yahshua and all His Apostles and all of **YAHWEH**’s Prophets and they don’t want the Knowledge of **YAHWEH**. And because they did not like to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge, they have come to what they are right now. And we’re the only ones on earth that can tell them what is the real cause. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 He says, ...*is perhaps best known for his satellite-based research on over-pumping of aquifers...* Well, of course, this has been going on for years. And we have a huge one in Texas that’s dry now, almost dry. It’s down. It’s down. What it’s done, like this is Texas, this pulpit, and in the center is the deepest. Well, the water keeps coming in. And the farmers for hundreds of miles here have been selling their land when they run out of water. And as it gets closer to the center and the center is getting more narrow in this huge aquifer that I remember fifty years ago, I said it looks like they would save this until hard times. And I put the word out, but it went nowhere. It makes me think of several other things I said too that didn’t get through the windows of their head.

33 But now, they would that they had that water back but there’s no way to re-supply it. It was trapped water. When the earth changed, it trapped water underneath. And that was one of the largest on planet earth. But now it’s drying up. It’s just hardly anything left of it.

34 I had an aunt and uncle that owned property in that area, and they sold it because they ran out of water. And that’s how I learned so much about that. And I said, man that would have been a great water supply for Texas if it were saved, you know. And in my lifetime that aquifer has dried up through irrigation, selling food, making their lands grow crops with commercial fertilizers.

35 Okay, he says, Famiglietti told Congress, *“Drought is an insidious and patient killer of food and fuel crops, of livestock, of flora and fauna, and of humans, and it has emerged as a major threat*

to our nation’s food, health, economic, and water security.”

36 ...*He added that these impacts may be a greater threat in the coming decades since temperatures are expected to go up...* We told them that, we told them that it was going up.

37 Here’s another problem they got from the same sick minds that won’t repent. This is a bunker-buster bomb. Well, what do you do with that? You kill people of course. The drought is going to kill some. **YAHWEH** shows that in **Mattithyah 24**, and many other Scriptures.

38 But this, the Pentagon’s, this is their brag--this is what they brag about. *Pentagon’s 30,000 pound bunker-buster ‘superbomb’ ready for use...* And they’re saying we got it. Get ready. It’s been, it’s being kept up to date and everything and we’re ready at any moment to use it. Well, these are the sick minds. Another sick mind, of course, that no one ever knew he was sick. Now here is where we’re having the problem.

39 You know, everybody is born with a birth defect now. I told you all the children have a birth defect in the world today. Some are greater than others. This started occurring back in the swinging sixties. But it wasn’t noticeable, and still not noticeable. You don’t even know today what nut has his finger on the bunker-buster bomb that could actually pull the trigger and be like Holmes who just shot all the people in the Colorado theater.

40 Of course, this boy is innocent. What they do with him--you know, now they find out he was under psychiatric care from their schools of higher learning. Well what do we do with him? You know, we don’t know what to do. Why did you send him to us? This is almost like the question on their face that you would see if you were talking to the person that was giving him the treatment. Their schools of higher learning didn’t want to retain the Great Knowledge, the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** and they’ve gotten all their children in this mess.

41 But how many people are in congress, right now world leaders all over the world that have power and we don’t know it? They have great power and they have a stumbling block, a parasite in their head like the firmament has right now that’s making it sick, and they could go off the deep end at any moment. Are you getting the picture?

42 This drought in India, it says, *India: Domestic drought looms larger than global food crisis...* This is in India. The same thing that’s taking place here in Texas. I was looking at a colored map,

I don't know if I have it, I think I do, I'll show it to you if I do. But it shows the colors and shows the drought, globally. And it's about like it is here, about sixty three percent all over the world.

43 *U.S. Drought Could Cause Global Unrest...* They go through this article, it's a great article to read but they showed the dry lands, the lands that're unproductive because of the drought. And they showed that when a person starts seeing his food supply diminish and no hopes of getting more because the ones that have it are going to hold on to it.

44 It's rather like we were this very week, past week, when they went up on us fifty dollars a ton on feed. But I said, you know, there's no shortage yet. Why, why are we having to pay fifty dollars more per ton? There's no shortage right now. There's plenty. Well, it's the future's market. Well, the future's market, you buy the feed ahead of time. Us dummies we're waited until we need it! [laughing] Because we was promised, we was promised food. We was promised a certain amount of feed. Yeah, but the guy said he cancelled that on us.

45 So, so, you know, we go through these things in dealing with the world. Fifty dollars a ton in one week they've gone up. Now, they're saying four percent, but it doesn't match out like that. And you're going to see the grocery stores going up too big time. In fact, this is what they're advertising mostly is your foods are going to go skyrocket. They're going to skyrocket. But as this does now, you're going to see minds that are already sick, get sicker than this. And the things they do will not help. In fact, it will make it worse.

46 But the unrest that you're going to see take place, you're going to see it. According to Prophecy you are going to see it unless you lose your protection from **YAHWEH** and, of course, get knocked off.

47 Well Sandusky, all of these this fits together. It's all the same sermon. And I praised **YAHWEH** when I saw these things coming in because I wanted something to show, to back up what the Scripture said. Sandusky, of course, was innocent. He got caught up. He was raised that way, He was sick to begin with, then made sicker by sodomy. And, of course, sodomy, **YAHWEH** shows that and eating pork. These're the two main things that cause this whole thing.

48 He got caught up in it and, of course, he's sixty, or I think sixty-one years old now and he's sent to prison, or gonna be sent to prison. That won't solve any of their problems. Their problems are too many--a lot deeper than Sandusky. Sandusky could

actually be helped. In fact, I've asked the judge to send him here and let us counsel him and get him on the right track. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You might think that that would be something that the world would welcome.

49 The man that owned Chic-fil-A, I don't know if you're familiar with this but he was the one that was putting out a lot of money to furnish counseling for homosexuals so they could change. He died all of a sudden, very sudden unexplainable death. And now because of his past work in trying to get people to turn from being sodomites to the original like **YAHWEH** made them, there're certain cities, certain cities that are rejecting this super business of Chic-fil-A right now.

50 So no, it's not a welcome thing to the world when we say look Sandusky could actually be helped. The judge that sentenced him may not be able to be helped. But Sandusky could actually be able to be helped in his situation and turn to be a Righteous person like maybe one of the Apostles. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 There were other massacres. I'm sure you remember these other massacres like went on in Colorado. In fact, Columbine High was one that, just before this, it was also in Colorado. *Aurora's Other Massacre Victims' 20-Year Wait for Justice...* Is another one. That was in 1993.

52 The Russians, they're under drought too and they're crying. They're saying that they got a great story there about this because they say the people who are not victims of the drought, they are investing huge amounts of money in fertilizers to raise larger crops to sell them at a super price. And they're saying now the amount of fertilizers that they're putting on the land is going to kill the land for approximately ten years after this one time thing. But they're willing like the king, "I'll have peace and wealth in my lifetime, let it come after me, I don't care." That's the way the farmers are thinking this thing through also.

53 And they're saying that the climate change now, it's going to bring scorching heat and is spreading drought across most of the U.S. corn belt and the planet's food outlook is in serious trouble. And they're saying also that very soon now the exports will stop because everybody that's got food, they're gonna start keeping it because it's going to affect every nation. And they're saying very soon now, you're going to see every country for itself. If they don't have it, forget it, we don't care. Now that's the attitude of mankind.

54 *U.S. Drought Set to Cut World Corn Supply by 60 Million...* That was on the 22nd so that's rather up to date.

55 The global warming. Now in **Mattithyah 24** Yahshua shows the drought, He shows the wars, every nation against every other nation. Every nation on its own, as that article just said. The cause, the family admitting, they're finally admitting that the science proves, as you just saw that film, keep that in your mind, that science proves what we're seeing is not a natural thing. But it is manmade. The greenhouse gasses, remember this, they're not the cause. It's already been proved that they are not the cause. But they keep harping on that one thing because they haven't found the cause. Not diesel burning, or coal burning or wood burning or gas burning.

56 The article, I'm out of time, or almost out of time but I wanted to go through this article before we do. Now *NOAA links extreme weather to climate change*... Now this is a plus right here and, of course, that's what you saw them doing here. The only thing the cause is wrong.

57 *...On Tuesday, for the first time, government scientists are saying recent extreme weather events are likely connected to man-made climate change*... Now, that's what you saw in the film and them arguing back and forth and some saying this is not science and the others saying yes this is science. It proves its science.

58 *...The report says last year's record drought in Texas was made "roughly 20 times more likely" because of man made climate change, specifically meaning warming that comes from greenhouse gasses*... Well no! no! no! no! no! It's not greenhouse gasses. And they say carbon dioxide was manmade. Yes, it is manmade, but it's not carbon dioxide that's causing it.

59 He says, the Pentagon, *...The head of NOAA's climate office, Tom Karl, said: "What we're seeing, not only in Texas, but in other phenomena in other parts of the world where we can't explain these events by natural variability alone"*

60 *...Aside from the Texas drought, NOAA called the entire year of 2011 the year of extreme weather events*... It's not like, brethren, any other drought that we've had in world history. It's not there. It's breaking all records and it's spreading throughout the globe, throughout. There's no place on earth that's not going to be touched. Now the firmament might overcome this, this year. I got my doubts about it. I think this is The End. I really do. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

61 *...Aside from Texas drought NOAA is calling the entire year of 2011 the year of extreme weather events, starting in Joplin, Missouri.*

62 *...January to June 2012 warmest first half*

of any year on record. Drought reaches record 56 percent of continental U.S... Well it's 63 percent now. This was on July 10th. So in fifteen days its come up from 56 percent to 63 percent of the United States. It's done that throughout the world.

63 *...All told, there were seven tornado outbreaks in America last year*... I'm sure you saw that on the news and the cost of billions of dollars of damage.

64 *... "What's happening is,..."* He says. *... "these normal fluctuations between El Nino and La Nina events that lead to some of the extreme conditions, become more extreme, more intense than they otherwise might have been because we've got increased greenhouse gases in the atmosphere leading to a warmer planet"*... Well, of course, this last part was wrong and maybe one day soon YAHWEH will open their eyes to see that.

65 *...NOAA made a point of saying in their study that the climate change they've identified is man made.*

66 *...Going back 50 years, they know what temperature and dryness conditions are associated with Texas drought*... Fifty years ago. *...When they put that in the computer, nothing explained the intensity and duration of what we saw last year in Texas until they factored in the added heat coming from climate change. You're going to see a lot of scientists criticizing this as a guess, but NOAA for the first time is arguing this is science.*

67 If you will turn over to **Genesis** and for the ones that're listening out there, this is going to be, it's going to take me several lessons to explain this. **Genesis 1**. But we are going to get it explained. And if the scientists are listening to me, if Miss Collins is listening to me, if you will get this complete study you'll see what I'm talking about and you'll know what to look for.

68 In **Genesis 1, Genesis 1**, if you'll look at **verse 6**. **YAHWEH said let there be a firmament**... Now this is the expanse, this includes the sun, the moon, all of these are in this firmament. It was made for man and the earth. **YAHWEH** made this. He commanded it. Like He commands the ants, the little fire ants, or black ants to go pick up the food that is rotting out of your yard, or in your kitchen if you got any. They'll come in your house big time. Spill something on the floor and you'll see what this kingdom of ants was commanded to do, like the little mice and rats and things like this.

69 Well, but imagine this as micro-

kingdoms. Something you can't see. You could put thousands of them on the head of a needle. That's how small they are, but **YAHWEH** commanded them. When He made this kingdom, He commanded them to do a certain thing. He made it in order for them to do a certain thing. They're alive and well and breeding and having fun with mates and so forth.

70 Yes, they enjoy life. But something is making them sick at this time. And I can prove what I'm saying easily by demonstration of scientific work that's already been done.

71 **Verse 6, And YAHWEH said: Let there be firmament between the waters and let there be separation between the waters from the waters...** How'd they know that. They didn't have a Galilean, a Galileo's telescope at that time. [laughing] How did they know that there were waters up there and that there was a separation? They didn't learn that for thousands of years, but they knew it. They knew it. The science still don't know it now, some of them. They still argue with this one point.

72 **Verse 7, So YAHWEH made the expanse and separated the water under the expanse from the water above it. And it was so.**

73 **Verse 8, And YAHWEH called the**

expanse sky and the evening and the morning was the second day... Second day. Without a sun or moon how did he get a day there? [laughing] Well, that's some more stupidity, just floating around. But the days begin before the sun, how did they do that?

74 What I want you to do is hang onto this Knowledge that you got here and what it's coming to because this is a serious situation that we're in right now. I'm thinking, I'm thinking this is it. We're right at the end at this time **and YAHWEH** will protect His House. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

75 Those who are listening to us out there, I can tell you right now, the communications may be shut off completely at any time. One bomb could do this and we'll be totally without television, radio, electricity, telephones, everything. You're going to be without every service of communication. This could take place. Start working now to figure out how you're going to get here, to the Protected Place, because this is the only Protected Place on the face of the earth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

76 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



Chapter Four

What Is The Cause Of The Worldwide Drought And Why Do We Now Add Nuclear Wars To It?

08/04/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 Shalom everyone! You're looking great! Come on, let me hear you! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. That's a wonderful way of letting **YAHWEH** know that you believe Him and you're understanding what's coming. This is beautiful! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 You might take your *Book of YAHWEH* and get ready and turn over to **Leviticus 18**. Now, they're getting ready for war but the beautiful thing about this drought that we're facing that they're so concerned about right now is the fact that it's unlike any of the other droughts that we've ever had. This one is global. And of course, this shows that the firmament is hurting all over, not just over Texas anymore but throughout the entire world. That's what makes it different. Now, wherever the drought is, you can bet the bacteria that caused the raindrops to form and fall on the earth, if there's a drought it means those bacteria are having trouble. They're in trouble. They can't do their job as I explained last week.

3 If the United States or the world had of read and followed what **YAHWEH** put out back in June of 2007 called *The Real Cause of Global Warming*, they could have repented and we could have started restoring the firmament instead of putting more destruction into it. Well, what we have done, we keep filling it, not only with the viruses that cause

this damage--It's more complicated than that. It's an easy thing to understand if they'd just, if the scientists would just read that article. And I've got more coming to explain it to where a child could understand it, in writing, coming behind this. We're preparing letters right now, to make everyone in the world understand what they have done to cause the global warming, the droughts that we're now facing that are going to bring famine.

4 But if you notice the Texas co-op this month, they're pointing out all the things that go with this, calling it a domino effect. Now, one of the things is you're not going to have any electricity, they said, because the water, not only in the lakes is diminishing but the aquifers are almost dry. The underground rivers are diminishing. And, of course, with that now comes starvation, because you can't grow cattle without something to feed them. And if your pastures are dried up--the Scriptures say they're going to be. The pastures are dried up. The seeds, you put them in the ground, they rot. That's what your Scriptures tell you is taking place at this time. That's what the farmers and the ranchers know real well also.

5 The local livestock auctioneer and owner, he's also in another business here in Abilene, but he's worried. And he said the only solution to this is the rain. And, of course, he's praying to God to send him a rain. The problem is the Gods can't make it rain. They cannot make it rain. But **YAHWEH**



wants the people to see also what they have done and what this is going to cause, what they're going to bring upon themselves. What they're already bringing, but it's going to get worse.

6 Now, it could be that the firmament could somewhat adjust and start bringing a little rain or it could be that it's too late now. And I'm thinking that from the lineup of the wars that **YAHWEH** prophesies to go along with this and the famine. We see the nations lining up for war right now. I mean, anyone would be a fool if they didn't, if they couldn't see what's going on in and around the great River Euphrates right now. The wars are lining up. The nuclear weapons, what they call the bunker-buster bombs that can go through twenty-five feet of concrete. Can you imagine that? You're standing on concrete there. Imagine one piece of concrete twenty-five feet thick and that bomb can go through it.

7 And these are powerful and the earth is going to reel to and fro, **YAHWEH** says, from these powers that mankind is going to use with his little bit of knowledge, extra knowledge that **Daniyl** said he would have in this time period. **Daniyl 12:4**. He said the knowledge would be increased and, of course, we've used that knowledge, the computer, to create nuclear bombs, nuclear missiles to carry the bombs, planes to carry the bombs, underground, underwater drones. They may get an underground drone. No telling! [laughing] You know, may go through the earth. Not a bit of telling. But they got them underwater and in the air watching you everywhere you go. Eyes everywhere. The beast is full of eyes. Remember that. And it seems like the world is asleep to everything the Scripture says. And they just keep pushing to destroy what they've already got so sick it can't supply them anymore and this is going on all over the world.

8 But here in **Genesis**, we saw how **YAHWEH** created the firmament. There's a lot on the firmament. And the way it works is **YAHWEH** created other planets; sun and moon too. The sun itself to give light, but also to give the rays that grow the crops that keep you alive too. You couldn't live without it. If the sun was shut off, you'd die. But all life, all life would die. But not only is the drought killing the fish, there're other causes there. That's a complicated thing too.

9 And all the things that we have going up in the top of the atmosphere. Not only water vapors, gas vapors, if you've ever bought a bottle of, say essential oils and you forgot and left the lid off of it and you came back later and you wondered what in the world occurred to my oil? That was a brand

new bottle. Well, it's in the firmament, somewhere. It goes up.

10 Now the firmament takes up and away from mankind because it's made to correct--to protect mankind. So it takes everything up and away from mankind and keeps cleansing the air from the breath you breathe because when you blow it out, when you blow the wind out that you sucked into your lungs, you put carbon dioxide into that breath of air that you took into your lungs. So when you put it out, you know, that other person has to breathe just that. If you were locked up in a room together, the oxygen would soon disappear and you would be breathing yourself to death in just a little while.

11 So, the firmament is something that's cleansing the air all the time. It was made to do so, to cleanse the air that you breathe. Of course, it cleanses it from automobiles, from burning wood, from burning cow manure, from burning whatever. That's its job to do this. It's also the job of the firmament. This is the atmosphere, as some call it, that surrounds the earth. That's what the Scripture says too. Long before the scientists knew anything about what surrounds the earth and how thick it was and so forth and what all is involved, the Scriptures actually would have told them that, had they have believed and studied the Scriptures.

12 It's all there and I'll show you in bits and pieces as we get to it. It's fantastic all the things that **YAHWEH** put in this firmament that He built for mankind to protect mankind. And, of course, when we start putting other things into the firmament, then we get it to where it won't form raindrops and there comes your drought.

13 A lot of other things are taking place in the firmament too from all kinds of other things that we're putting into it, including the drugs like the antibiotics, for instance--the antibiotics that are given to chickens, chickens that people are eating throughout the earth. We may have to quit eating them. I don't know. The last time I heard, a chicken cost about ten dollars in the store now. You get two for nineteen something, a few cents less. [laughing] You haven't bought chicken, have you? You're eating, you're eating here where it's cheap! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They haven't had sense enough to go up on the price yet. No! [laughing] No, they're wanting to keep it low.

14 But anyway, the price of chicken, but the drugs they give them to make them grow fast, to keep them from getting sick, those same drugs are going into the firmament now, we've found out, and those, combined with the AIDS, the herpes, and everything else, of course, you've got a sickening

mess for our firmament, this micro-kingdom to have to breathe. It's breathing what you're blowing out, but it's also breathing all the chemicals and drugs that we're putting into our water supplies and dispensing. When it is dispensed, it all goes into the firmament, goes out, goes up and out, doing a filtering, cleansing process. Well, that's how the firmament works.

15 What is wrong right now in this area, in Texas, what is causing the rain to be held back is the micro-kingdoms. They call them bacteria that form raindrops. Now our scientists know this. They know that there're bacteria that cause raindrops to fall. Now a toxicologist could tell you what makes that bacteria sick. So why don't they study this? And why don't they tell mankind, it's your sins that're causing the bacteria that form the raindrops to get sick? It's a virus. They're viruses.

16 Mix the bacteria that cause raindrops to fall with herpes virus--listen to what I'm saying. The bacteria that form your raindrops, that gives you rain, water to drink, mix it with the viruses that you're causing from fornication, adultery, bestiality, and sodomy, and you will see that it destroys that bacteria.

17 Well, of course, that's what we have done. We have mixed it in the firmament and our firmament is sick. Now, that shouldn't be too hard for you to understand and understand the sin that's causing it. Sin! That's what your bible says. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

18 Have you found **Leviticus 18** yet? **Leviticus 18**. This is a very important subject. Now you could go to hell and burn without knowing this. Easily. And you keep on with your foolishness and your foolish joking when you should be listening to this sermon closely, making notes on it, writing it down, studying it later and that's what you're gonna do.

19 The world has ignored it for years, 6,000 years and now it's too late to solve. And now we're facing starvation. We're facing a lack of rainfall that even a fool can understand that the lakes are going dry, the streams are going dry. An underground water system is being depleted, totally depleted. There's nothing left to draw from. The huge, wonderful aquifer that we had in Texas, that would have supplied the whole state of Texas through this whole thing, they've sucked it dry. They didn't even need to. We didn't need that land in the panhandle. We had plenty of other land that we could've used. Without even irrigation we had enough land to have fed the world. But no, we wanted to sock the

fertilizer on it and make it grow real fast, sell and put money in the bank for what? You can't eat the money. You can't eat the bank.

20 Well, now the aquifer is dry. It's got very little water, they said, as this story comes out in the Texas co-op. I don't know if you get that. It's free. It comes every month to the Taylor electric people. It's called *Water for all? Wake up Texas...* Wake up everyone ... *Our water crisis demands action now...* No, it demanded it years ago when I told you what was really causing the global warming. If you'd have stopped your sins then, if you'd have stopped putting AIDS and herpes into the atmosphere at that time, that would have helped some. It wouldn't have turned it around, but it would have helped.

21 What makes these bacteria that cause the raindrops, what makes them sick, they're being raped right now. If you've ever seen the film, watching the action that this woman, I don't even remember her name, but she's a woman scientist and a doctor. She showed what AIDS virus would do to any bacteria, anything, any cell, any cell it could get its teeth into, if you wanna call it that, it rapes.

22 The antibacterial products, the antibiotics that we're giving the chickens, this is causing now--they know this is causing a mutation of these viruses and bacteria that we can't even deal with. We don't have anything to kill it. But it's causing mutations. What is it doing in the atmosphere where we have micro-kingdoms that we're dealing with there? It's doing the same thing. It's raping, it's raping the bacteria that're causing your rain to fall. It's making them sick. If you had a hand chopped off and you're a carpenter, that would diminish your work somewhat, wouldn't it? You couldn't pick up a hammer and nail a nail into a board with a hammer, could you? That's the same thing we're doing to the bacteria that cause the raindrops to fall.

23 In **Leviticus 18**, look at it in your *Book of YAHWEH. Leviticus 18:27*. **YAHWEH** showed us here in **Genesis** the firmament, years ago, years before this, before **Leviticus** was written and then He gave His Laws to a nation that didn't accept it. Now He's gathering from the bushes, and the brush, bringing in the Righteous and the unrighteous into His House; those who are interested and those who are not interested into His House. Some of them will get through and be called up with the others. And the first thing, as Yahshua said, you'll be caught without this Knowledge, Knowledge that makes Righteousness, obedience that brings

Righteousness. And He won't fool with you then. He'll say, how did you get in here without this wedding garment? Then He'll tell the Malakim, "Bind them hand and foot. Bind them hand and foot and kick them out where there's weeping and gnashing of teeth."

24 Why would He do that? In **Revelation** it tells you He's given you what you refused. And what you, in your refusal, you brought on other people. So He's giving you your just reward. That's what's promised to you throughout the Holy Scriptures. Now you have a chance to learn, be obedient and help turn this thing around and be a teacher throughout all eternity to make sure it never occurs again. I hope you don't pass it up. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

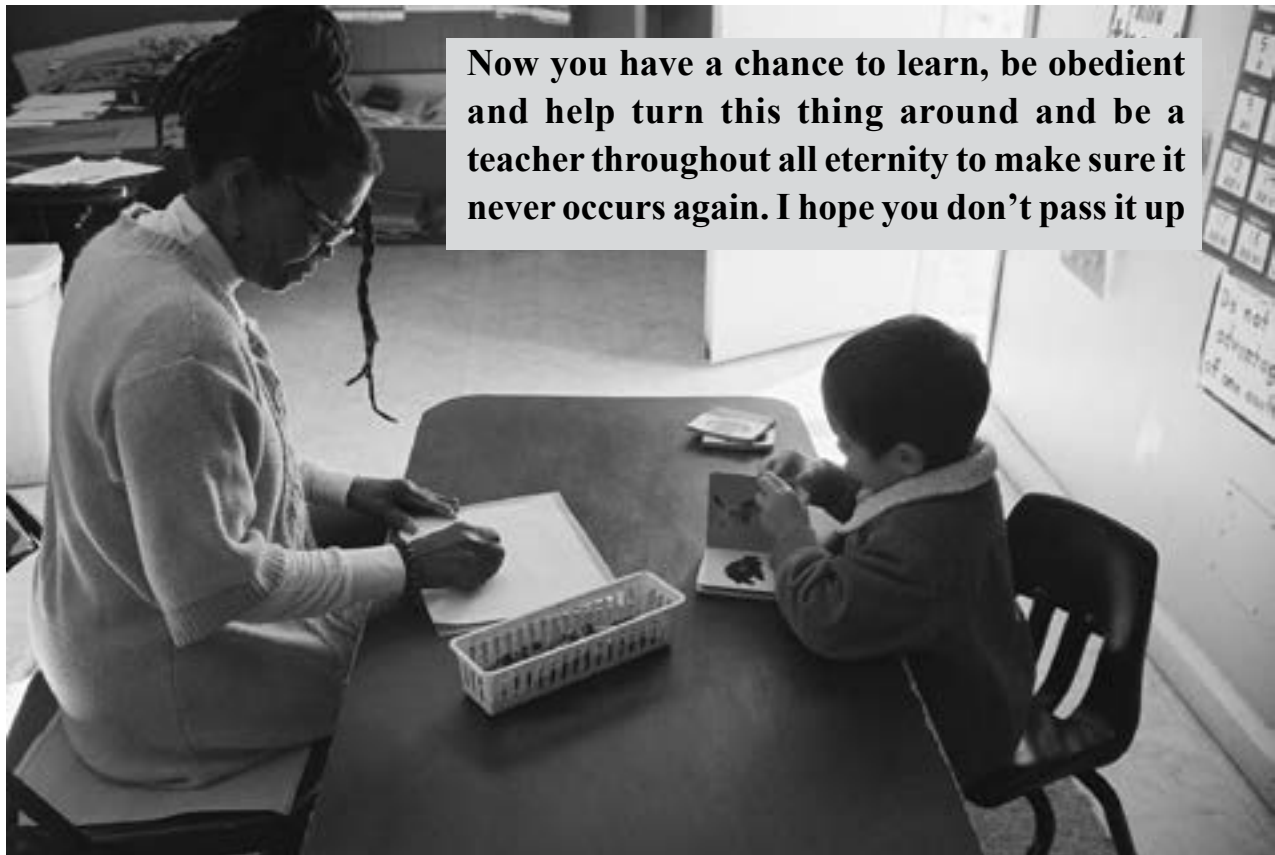
25 **Leviticus 18:27** says, **For all these abominations have the people of the land...** You see that word **land**? You should underline it if you haven't already. **...of the land done, who were before you, and thus the land is defiled...** Now, of course, any one of you should be able to tell what defiles land, what **defiled** means. You should be able to tell what **land** means.

26 I want to read you something. This comes from the word **earth**, the word **earth** in the bible. The word **earth** that is written in the Holy

Scriptures is translated from the Hebrew word **aretz**. *Gesenius Hebrew and Chaldee's Lexicon* by Edward Robinson, page 89 and 1083 show this word means *earth*, it means *heavens*, it means *the earth, the universe, the firmament*. The word **land** that you see there in your Scriptures, **Leviticus 18:27**, you should write the word **firmament** there. That word comes from Edward Robinson, page 89. It's a *Hebrew and Chaldee's Lexicon* it means *firmament*.

27 Now if you'll look back to **verse 27** again, you'll see, and notice the word **abomination**. The people brought these abominations upon the universe, into the universe. Yes, the firmament. He's telling you this here. He told you this many, many years, this was around 1490 BCE, this was written about 1490. **Genesis**, talking about the firmament, was about 4004 BCE. So you can see here how many years they went, but also how many years before science ever found out that this was taking place. The first telescopes weren't invented until knowledge was increased. And then they weren't believed when they saw what they saw, because the Catholic church said no the earth is flat.

28 Well here, **YAHWEH** says these abominations of the people have defiled the firmament. Back in



Now you have a chance to learn, be obedient and help turn this thing around and be a teacher throughout all eternity to make sure it never occurs again. I hope you don't pass it up

1490 BCE, He was telling you this. Now this is Great Knowledge because **YAHWEH** says to man, "You're going to have to guard these Laws. You're going to have to guard these things that I'm giving you or you're going to wind up with drought, with famine, with bombs that are going to burn the earth and few men left." That's what you're going to wind up with.

29 In **verse 25**, He shows you some of the things that He's talking about here. **And the land is defiled. Therefore I will judge the sin...** And the sinners. Those who don't care, who want to go on and fulfill their illegal lust, who don't want to pay any attention to **YAHWEH's** Word.

30 Now take this in your thoughts. If you don't believe the Holy Scriptures, how did this man who wrote this know this, what we're just now finding out today? Through our powerful telescopes, our many thousands of years of schools of higher learning and we're just now finding out that there're bacteria that cause our raindrops to fall. They knew it and they knew what would cause this to deteriorate and what was deteriorating it back then. And warned them, "I'm going to drive these nations out. Yes, you're gonna take their place and all these nations, I'm going to give all these nations to you." And He did. A man could not write these things. Don't you understand, a man cannot write these things these thousands of years in advance? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It took a Brilliant Mind to write these Scriptures, to inspire these Scriptures to be written to tell you what is going to take place 6,000 years later.

31 In **verse 25**, He says. **And the land is defiled. Therefore I will judge the sin thereof upon it, and the land itself vomits out her inhabitants.**

32 If you look to **verse 30**, He says, **Therefore you shall keep My Ordinance...** And this won't occur to you. **...keep My Ordinance, and commit none of these abominable... Abominable** means a sickness that you created, you create in your own body, that you can pass on to other people. You can pass it on to the earth you walk on, the waters you swim in, the air you breathe. You pass it on. When you breathe the air and you've got these things in you, then it goes into the firmament. The firmament is so jam packed with viruses right now that it cannot do its job. It can't fight fast enough to cleanse the firmament anymore, and it's global. It's all around the earth now and so is the drought.

33 **...these abominable customs...** Well, we'll see what they were in just a moment. **...which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves...** Notice, you defile yourselves with

these viruses that you're breeding and blowing out into the firmament. **...yourselves with them. I am YAHWEH your Father.**

34 Look back to **verses 4** and **5**, I'm gonna let you read these for yourself, some of them. He says, **verse 4, You shall observe and do My Judgments, and keep My Ordinances...** That is, My Laws. **...to walk in them. I am YAHWEH.**

35 **Verse 5, You must therefore keep My Statutes, and My Judgments, which, if a man does, he will live...** Yes, you will live. You will be given Eternal Life if you will keep these.

36 In **verse 8**, you read this for yourself. Read **verse 8**. Read **verse 8** for yourself. Are you reading it? **Verse 8, Do not have sexual relations with your father's wife, though not your own mother; it is your father's nakedness.**

37 Now read with this **verse 20. Moreover, you shall not have sexual relations with your neighbor's wife, to defile yourself, along with her.**

38 **Verse 21, You shall not give any of your children to be passed through the fire, to sacrifice them to Molech. You shall not profane the Name of YAHWEH by giving your children to Gods (elohim). I am YAHWEH.**

39 **Verse 22, You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman. It is an abomination.**

40 Read all the way through to **verse 23**. Notice carefully **verse 22**. This right here is being pushed in all the world right now. And, of course, it's multiplying and along with it the diseases that it causes are multiplying and it's spreading into the environment or the firmament at this time.

41 In **verse 23**, this is going on, and it's being taught. **Verse 23, Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself, along with it; neither shall any woman present herself to have sexual relations with an animal. It is confusion and perversion.**

42 **Verses 22** and **23** is being taught on the television set. I just found out this week, due to the thing that took place with the Chic-fil-A, and this muffin or muppet show that is very popular, they pulled Chic-fil-A as one of their sponsors because of this statement made by the man that owned Chic-fil-A and the contributions that he had made to get people off of sodomy counseling that would actually turn them from sodomy. That was one thing that I thought the world would delight in to know that you can be counseled and you can take that counseling and turn from these evil sins that the sodomites have brought forth, this profaneness to all the earth, that is defiling the earth.

43 Well the muppet show, I don't remember

the name of it, but because they wanted to push sodomy, they withdrew these puppets from being Chic-fil-A mascots. They had their muppets on the Chic-fil-A children's meals and I guess nobody knew that they were teaching sodomy on the very dinners that they were eating. The man was saying that he didn't support that kind of thing, that he was supporting what **YAHWEH** made and the way He made it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 Well, if you notice, there was a lot of people, thousands, five hundred and something thousand, I believe it was, that actually supported the way **YAHWEH** made man and wife. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There were only about eleven thousand queers that came and voiced their opinion against it.

45 In **verse 23**, we see the animals also. And, of course, all of these things are being taught and pushed. Evolution, when you find the teaching of evolution, or if you got books that children read or that you want your children to study, you need to be very careful with them because they very silently, like the muppets show, they, subtly, very subtly, as Satan, they bring forth the sodomites in their teachings.

46 Now look at **verses 24 and 25. Verse 24, Do not defile yourselves in any of these ways...** That you just read here. You bring defilement to your bodies when you do these things, when you commit these sins. **...for this is how the nations that I am going to drive out before you became defiled.**

47 **Verse 25, And the land is defiled...** And remember that means firmament. The land is defiled. **...Therefore I will...** It says **punish. ...the sin...** I'm going to let you suffer in your bodies what you're putting out to other people. That's what **YAHWEH** said. In this way you will learn the lesson. The people here today have the opportunity to set their lives in order and learn **YAHWEH's** Way and support it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

48 In **verse 27** again now. **For all these abominations have the people of the land done, who were before you, and thus the land is defiled... Land,** meaning *firmament* **...is defiled.**

49 We have the sickness in **verse 30** He says, **Therefore you shall keep My Ordinance, and commit none of these abominable customs...** Bring forth none of these sicknesses is what He's saying. Keep My Ordinances and you won't be bringing forth these sicknesses that you can give to others, the land and the firmament. **...which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves with them. I am YAHWEH.**

50 If you turn over to **Revelation 18, Revelation**

18. Now I've read this, I don't know how many thousand times, but now maybe with what is taking place with the firmament being sick, the rain being cut off which is definitely getting everyone's attention. That's on the news worldwide. It's in Russia. It's in Israel. It's on Press TV. Every, every foreign station you look at is talking about the big drought that is spreading throughout the world. The farmers' reports showed a perfect map of this and showed how it had started in Texas and then it keeps spreading north, and east and west. And they're saying on the August precipitation report, clear through August, they're expecting a little bit of rain showers maybe up to half an inch in the east and maybe up to a half an inch in the west, but they're not expecting much rain at all.

51 Meanwhile, the people who produce the electricity, Texas co-op says, "If we don't get rain you don't get electricity," because it depends on the water. And the electricity that is generated must have water to cool the plants with. They haven't found any other way.

52 I noticed since they took the electric plant out of Fort Phantom Lake, they destroyed it and removed it, the evaporation has slowed down to where you know, it was using as much evaporation as the people were using water. So now it's slowed down, but the lake is still going down. I haven't been there in quite some time to see it, but I keep seeing the news and it keeps getting lower every week. How long will it be? That was one of the main water supplies and this is what the Texas co-op is yelling about. They're saying, "Wake up! You've got to wake up! Wake up! It says. *Wake up Texas! Our water crisis demands attention...* The problem is, they don't know what to do.

53 Now they're talking about building a bigger lake. What's the use of building a bigger lake if you're going to kill our bacteria that would fill it up with water? How much sense does that make? They don't have sense enough to know what they've done to cause this. They probably won't read the book even now, but if this lasts long enough I think eventually they're gonna read this information [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Well here in **Revelation** now. **Revelation 18**, if you'll look at **verse 4** you'll see what He's speaking of here. He's speaking of the firmament. He says, **And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People...** Well, that's what I started years ago. When **YAHWEH** first established The House of **YAHWEH**, we started coming out from her, being separate from her.

55 Notice why, **...so that you will not partake in**

her sins... The sins we just read about, **Leviticus 18**, that're causing the firmament to rot away, to make the firmament sick where it can't do its job. It's like going to a hospital, you know. Well, the hospital's sick. [laughing] Yes, of course, it was sick before you went there. So it can't do its job. Its job was to make you well. Now they give you a few more bacteria that makes you even sicker. That's what I'm being told. I'm not accusing you of that, I'm just being told that. I've read articles.

56 **...Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues...** Well, one of the plagues that we're suffering right now is we don't have any water. Soon we won't have electricity because electric plants are going to have to shut down.

57 Now, if they have electricity you can bet that the big cities are the ones that're going to demand what little they have. They're the ones that have the biggest votes, so they're the ones that they're going to cater to first. If there's any left, it will be spread out maybe out here a little. Maybe one hour a day. That's the way they're doing it in the places where they're having blackouts right now. Those have just started, but they're gonna get worse. If this drought gets worse, like it looks like it's going to, pretty soon the electric plants will shut down and that's what this man is saying and not just Texas. It's not just Texas. It's worldwide now. It's all over the globe as I brought out last week.

58 Now notice **verse 5** carefully. Notice why and what's bringing the plagues, the curses. **For her sins have reached unto...** **Unto**, that word should have been **into** instead of "unto". Her sins have reached into the heavens. **...into the heavens...** That word there is actually firmament that you see there, the words, **have reached into the heavens...** That is the firmament as the experts say. The same thing that YAHWEH made showing in **Genesis 1** and the verse--on the fourth day, fourth day of the week.

59 **Verse 6, Render to her...** Render to you who don't want to follow these Laws. This is what it's saying. "To everyone who does not want to follow these Laws, I'm going to let you get a taste of what you're doing to the firmament that's out there to serve you." That's what He's saying. Is that just?

60 He says, **Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works! In the cup which she has mixed, mix for her double...** We'll get deeper into that in just a moment.

61 You did not obey. If you had have repented when I first wrote the article, *The Real Cause of*

Global Warming, the firmament would have been able, probably by now, to have renewed itself and started bringing you some rain. But now the drought is reaching around the world. You have a chance to repent, but it's not going to be healed in a hurry. Let's be turning over to **Mattithyah 24**. (No, let's go to--yeah **Mattithyah**.) **Mattithyah 24**.

62 It's not gonna be healed any ways soon. Now plus we're adding to that another fire, you know, we see nuclear war coming and it's prophesied. Nuclear war, that one you won't live through, probably, unless you're standing in House of **YAHWEH** soil that we're trying to clean up. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

63 Okay, now, if you keep that in mind now, the firmament there and sin reaching into the firmament, her sins are reaching into the firmament and look at **Mattithyah 24** now **verse 3**. The Savior here is speaking of The End, you see that?

64 **Mattithyah 24:3. ...when will the end of these things be?...** The End of the Ages.

65 Now look on down to **verse 7** and look at the last word on that, no, well let me read it. **For nation will rise against nation...** That's what we showed in the films here. Rising, every nation against nation as you saw on the news, you see it every day now. Russia is sending more ships there. United States is sending more ships. Britain, France they're all sending more ships there. You know, it's obvious they're going to blow somebody out of the water. Well, of course, this is going to send more heat into the atmosphere, great heat. In fact, the burning that it's talking about here, several of the Prophets mentioned this. How would they know? How would the Savior even know that there's going to be nuclear bombs that can darken the sun? How did He know that? Surely, surely even a dummy could see that a person cannot predict the future here several thousand years in advance.

66 Well, notice the famine here. **Verse 7, For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines...** Famine is starvation. It comes from drought, from no food, a lack of food because of a lack of rainfall.

67 In **Revelation 6**, we see the quartet. Hold your place there. No, we won't be going back to **Mattithyah 24**. Remember the word **famine** that He shows there in The End and look now to **Revelation 6**.

68 **Revelation 6** and notice **verse 7**. He says, **And when He had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living ones...** That is, the voice of the quartet. **...say; Come and see.**

69 **Verse 8, And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him, who sat upon it was death; and sheol; the grave, followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth to kill with sword, and with hunger...** There's your famine again ...**the sword...** That's war ...**and with...** Famine, famine. ...**hunger, and with pestilence.** That's the disease epidemics. ...**the same under the authority of the beast of the earth...** Under the authority of the beasts; that's the four beasts, of course, that we see in Daniyl that He prophesied in this time period. Now, keep that in mind right there. That was the quartet right there, and in the time of the quartet. Now turn back over to **Isayah 24. Isayah 24.**

70 The Savior said in **Mattithyah 24** now, He said in the end time you're going to see this famine. Now here in **Isayah 24** we see that the earth is going to be almost totally emptied and it's going to be upon the people as with the priests. She brought this to you, let her experience double and that's what it's going to come to. That's what we're seeing now. It's building. It's not getting any better, it's building.

71 **Verse 3, The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for YAHWEH has spoken this word...** This is what we're facing because of sin.

72 **Verse 4, The earth mourns...** We're causing the earth to mourn. And remember, remember this word **earth** here now. It means the *firmament* too. The earth mourns, the firmament right now is mourning, wanting to do its job and can't. **The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.**

73 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled...** That is the reason it's mourning. That's the reason the firmament is mourning right now. The earth, the firmament, is defiled. That is the reason for it. ...**under...** By, it's by. ...**the inhabitants of it...** Because we're sending this up into the firmament that is killing, poisoning our firmament that was built and designed to take care of us. ...**because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance and broken the Everlasting Covenant...** YAHWEH was begging His People, "Keep My Laws, Statutes and Judgments," in **chapter 18** so none of these things will come upon you. Don't defile the land like the nations that I'm driving out before you defiled the land. Well, they're defiling it worse than ever.

74 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth...** Well, we see this. We see the curse spreading throughout the earth right now. Throughout, global, it's global. What we're suffering

here they're suffering on the other side of the world. At the bottom and the top. And it's going to get worse, not better. And we're planning yet a future nuclear war right in the midst of this thing where everyone is suffering.

75 Do you see anybody wanting to help? No. They're cutting off the exports. They don't have enough for their own nations. And this is what everyone is reporting right now. The only thing that they have an over supply on is the cattle market which they're rushing in to get their cattle butchered because they're starving to death on the land that they have. There's no hay to be bought. They say, why don't you buy hay and feed the cows hay? Tell me where to find it and I will.

76 Last week I had a man in Arkansas, I said, check on the hay there. Call the hotline there in your area and check on the hay. He called me back in a little while and he said there is no hay in Arkansas. That's what he was told. They gave him a line for Mississippi. Mississippi says yes we had abundance of rain. We had flooding. We got hay. Forty dollars a bale. Wow, that's cheap I said. He said yeah, and the woman said, here's the problem. The truckers will charge you \$3.75 a mile to bring it to you. I said, forty dollars a bale. Then \$3.75 a mile. You add two thousand, more than two thousand dollars to that load of hay of thirty-eight bales. [laughing] That's pretty easy to calculate. [Laughing] Can I take out a loan? Can I get it on the credit? No! [laughing]

77 Well, here's what the farmers are facing. So they're taking their cattle to the market and they're flooding the market with them, with what few they have left. But that's about over now because that's diminishing too because last year they did the same thing. So they don't have many cattle on the market right now.

78 So they say, "What's next?" Well the price of your beef is going up. Wow!.. What a surprise that is! The price of eggs going up. Two hens--the hens were selling two for nineteen dollars and something. That's almost ten dollars a piece for a chicken! [laughing] And beef is going to get worse than that because there's not any. Pork will rise less because they're feeding the dead animals that die back to them so, so, I don't know if they're doing that or not. They used to.

79 **Verse 6, Because of this...** Because you've transgressed these Laws that I told you in **Leviticus 18** not to transgress. ...**the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left...** About two billion will be left.

80 And **verse 18**, He says, **...he who flees from the noise of the fear will fall into the pit; and he who comes up from the midst of the pit will be caught in the snare; for the windows...** The windows. You know this is speaking of the firmament? This word, right here, **windows** in heaven. Yes, this was one of the great surprising things that we're able to show because Iyyob talked about this too and the pillars in the firmament; the pillars and the windows in the firmament. Yes, it's like a house that you can't see. But this is speaking of the firmament.

81 **...the windows from on high...** Up in the sky in the firmament. **...are open, and the foundations of the earth are shaken...** It has foundation, the foundation. This is speaking of the firmament and every authority knows this.

82 Iyyob was smarter, Iyyob was much smarter because he was a Priest of **YAHWEH** and he was much smarter than the scientists today. There're things he mentions in his Book that put the scientists to shame. Isayah too. Windows in the firmament? They're just now finding that out. They're also finding out about these, the pillars and the foundations of the firmament.

83 **Verse 19, The earth is utterly broken down...** Now, because they're transgressing the Law. **The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is dissolved clean...** Dissolved? Yes with fervent heat, the Apostle said. **...the earth is shaken exceedingly...** I bet that wakes some people up. I bet you, when these bunker-busting bombs that they got go off and the earth shakes, they're gonna wonder, what in the world, why in the world did we allow this to take place?

84 You know, and I wonder if they'll even

question the sodomy, the bestiality, the fornication and adultery that're causing this whole thing. Causing the confusion, where they don't even have sense enough to not start a war that's going to do what they're told it's going to do right here. And before, before this ever came to pass **Leviticus** was telling us, don't do this or this is going to come upon you. Well, here **Isayah** is saying the same thing thousands of years later.

85 **Verse 20, The earth will reel to and fro like a drunkard, and will sway like a hut. The transgression in it will be heavy upon it; it will fall, and not rise again...** Well, that is what's prophesied. How did He know that there'd be bombs and sickness and disease that would cause that, the sins of the earth?

86 I'm going to mark that right there because I see I've gone way over on the time. Then I'll finish this next week before we go into the other part here about--deeper into the firmament and the droughts and the having a domino effect and the wars that are coming right now that are building.

87 We had so much news this morning we had to pick and choose what we were gonna use. I had a sermon made out in the middle of the week for today. I cancelled it, did another one yesterday, cancelled that one this morning, did another one this morning. [laughing] That's what I brought to you today because the news keeps piling in faster than we can take care of it, comparing the news with the Prophecies. But it is coming fast now and I'm glad. I'm waiting for it to be over. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

88 May **YAHWEH** bless your understanding, I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Five

The Micro-Organisms That Make Up The Firmament Are Sick From STDs From Mankind

08/11/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! What a lively crowd we've got here today! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] I know **YAHWEH** is hearing you! Praise **YAHWEH**. I gotta get all my records straight here! Now let's go. [Louder and more joyful praise to **YAHWEH**!] They're jumping up and down over here. [laughing] May **YAHWEH** bless you. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The question that the world is asking is why, why? Why would these things be going on? What's the answer for us? Well, they have none. **YAHWEH** has the answer but they don't want it right now. But one thing about it, at this time, the drought, the violence is increasing along with the sickness and disease and the drought. It's all burning together. Sickness and disease. And it's finally got the attention now of the whole world, especially when they start saying the prices of food is gonna go up. It rose fifty percent while they were saying that! [laughing] They say it's gonna go up five percent and then he turns around and says it's gone up twenty-three percent already. Wow! They can't keep up with it.

3 I'm glad it's getting their attention because this is what **YAHWEH** wants. **YAHWEH** wants you and, of course, He's wanting the world to know what they're bringing on themselves. And this is a great lesson. Our forefathers, they chose to rebel against

YAHWEH's Laws. And, of course, **YAHWEH** said, "Okay, go your way and I'm going to show you what your end will be." Now He's had several Works down through the years, He's had Six Works. This is the Seventh Work that He has going right now. This is the Last Work and **Revelation 10** says when this Work is accomplished then the Great Secrets of **YAHWEH**, spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet, will be finished. And we're the finishing of that Great Planned Work which is given in **Genesis**, "I will make man in My Image and after My Likeness."

4 The NOAA, this is the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. They say that this is scientifically proven now that it's caused by man, the droughts are caused by man. The global warming caused by man. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 Now, we had some flesh eating bugs now-- this is not new but it seems like that it's increasing and these bugs here can actually spread about an inch, an inch an hour once they get in your flesh-- you get them around the warm water he says. Now this could change at any time, we could start getting those anywhere and everywhere because they're breeding and mutating and this is what you've got to keep in mind.

6 This is what's occurred and it's going, not only just in the earth and the water, but it's going into the atmosphere, what we call the atmosphere today, which is the firmament, which I've been



covering lately. Be turning over to **Mattithyah 24**. The firmament that **YAHWEH** made to protect and feed the earth, feed mankind, protect mankind, give him just enough sunshine, enough rain, but not too much rain. Everything is governed by the firmament that comes to mankind. And, of course, we've got to have those things from the sun, the moon, the stars and the firmament. He has set kingdoms, billions of micro-kingdoms in the firmament to govern this.

7 Now, when I first brought that out in 2007, they laughed at us. The talk show hosts, they would snicker and say, he says that STDs are causing global warming, ha ha ha. Well, of course, we had some scientists that come in behind us and the articles are dated, I believe, in 2008, one year later, and now they're saying the same thing.

8 I think I have one of those articles. *Microbes make the best climate engineers...* Now this was put out in 2008, February 2008. His name is Cain. Now think of that, Abel and Cain. [laughing] Fraser Cain, he's a (let's see) of the University--where? I forgot where it is. Anyway he's a climate engineer. He studies this.

9 And he says, *With the rising threat of global warming...* The headline was, *Microbes Make the Best Climate Engineers*. He said, *With the rising threat of global warming, you'd think humans are the best (or worst) climate engineers to arrive on planet Earth. But you'd be wrong. Tiny microbes have been modifying our climate for billions of years, and unless we learn how to work with them, we could be fighting a losing battle to get our greenhouse emissions under control...* [laughing] Well, he knows this. He knows that they are working to get this thing straightened out, these micro-kingdoms. That's what we brought out in the first articles that we put out in 2007.

10 Now listen to this, He says, *...In fact, unless we deeply understand how these microbes do their work, we might be fighting a losing battle to control climate change.*

11 *...As we warm the planet, we don't know what impact microbes might play to slow, or maybe even accelerate our actions...* Well, they know this now. They know what we put out is the Truth. Well, where we got ours was from the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH**, Who made the earth, put mankind on it. He gave him certain Laws to follow. He created the firmament also and He made it for mankind, to take care of mankind.

12 Well, of course, they rejected His Way and He said in The End, He said this in **Genesis** now also. He told us this in **Genesis 49**. He told the twelve tribes, He said, this is what you're going to be in the

Last Days and He showed how their attitudes, how their violence would be, how man's violence would increase in this time period, how their minds would become confused because of the STDs, yes. And the STDs, of course, are also fighting against the very microbes that are in our firmament to protect it. And they have found these STDs in them.

13 This flesh-eating, flesh-eating virus, you know, it attacks. It doesn't just attack mankind when or if you have a prick on your arm, a tiny pinhole of any kind, this thing can enter your flesh and they'll be taking off your limbs to try to stop it. It works really, really fast. It does come from STDs and it's made from STDs, I can prove that to you from scientific articles, studies that've been made so we know that that's what it is. It doesn't just attack mankind. It lives out of the air and out of the water and so forth. It attacks microbes of any kind, like the STDs do.

14 We have a clip. I don't think we have it ready this week, but someone now has put together a clip showing how the STDs actually rape the cells. And they think of this as just working here on earth. But the cells that we're breathing in and out right now, you know, you can't see them, but STDs are as small as they are, and yes, they attack those cells and they mutate and they're messing up the way the micro-kingdoms work.

15 What is taking place in the micro-kingdoms, right now, of the firmament is the mutations can't do the work that the original microbes were designed to do. The original microbes were designed to create raindrops and make those raindrops fall in a fashion, slowly, where it would water the earth without floods, without great floods. Well, now we see a huge flood comes, the farmers' lands are covered with sand from the rivers. They won't allow them to push them back into the rivers. You know why? Because their cropland is contaminated. So they won't allow them to push this sand because it's become contaminated now from the cropland that we're using to raise our foods and they want to keep the rivers clean. Great job men! Really great thinking! Just really keep this up now. [laughing]

16 The Scriptures **YAHWEH** gave in **Genesis**, He put man to guard the universe, the firmament, the earth, the firmament, everything that goes with making life for mankind, He put mankind to guard it. I know it's like putting the fox in charge of the chicken house. And of course, the chickens are all going to all disappear along with the fox. Well, that's what **YAHWEH** said He will allow. You should remember that like that now, so take note.

17 You've got to remember this because

YAHWEH is teaching this lesson so you will never forget it. And the ones He's calling right now can be in charge of bringing back the earth as it was and the heavens, and the universe that has got so sick, the universe is sick itself as we will find out. They're always hunting for life. We'll find out what life there is soon enough and we will correct their attitudes towards **YAHWEH's** Great Wisdom. That's our job and that's what we're training for at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 Well, the Savior, now He gave you some information in **Mattithyah 24** showing you what it's going to be in our time period. The Prophets spoke of this thousands of years before this, but His Disciples came to Him in **verse 3** asking what's going to be in The End. Well, of course, that was given in **Genesis 49**, but it was given throughout the Holy Scriptures by the Prophets.

19 But Yahshua, in **verse 7** He says there're going to be famines. Well, lo and behold now we're seeing drought that is spreading. It's spread over eighty seven percent of the United States, portions of the United States. The heat wave is doing the same thing.

20 By the way, if you're looking for a cold spell, I noticed the long-range weather this morning, they said the rest of August is going to be above normal temperatures, very hot they said. Now, so look for September? No. He said September is going to be the same unless there's a great change takes place in this pattern that is set here.

21 Well, see, mankind has made this pattern and this is what they're hoping will change, but it may not. The firmament this time may not be able to fix itself. Although it's fighting to do so, it's being overwhelmed with the raping, mutating, that's going on by these viruses that you're seeing now. You can actually see this with the man-eating, flesh-eating virus.

22 I'd like to show you a picture of that--If I can get that up on camera maybe it will sink into your mind what I'm--there it is on the person's leg. [showing on monitor] You see the two big spots and that can grow an inch an hour. And that's the reason they don't hesitate when a person comes in and they see this on their body, they cut it off back up here. They cut it off back up above it to keep it from spreading. They don't always get it done either. They have to come back and do it again.

23 Well, that's what we're facing here. That's what the universe, if you can think of the firmament, a man's body, if you could think of that as one unit and these things are spreading, like the drought is spreading throughout the United States and

throughout the world. Not just the United States now, this is throughout the world. It's spreading. The heat is spreading. The heat waves are spreading, getting hotter.

24 Now, the Prophets said the mountains are going to melt with fervent heat. I know that's speaking of nuclear bombs. It's not speaking of this heat from too much of the solar rays getting through the firmament. But, at the same time, those bombs are also going to add to this problem that we already have. And they're already, they're using the bombs, you know. That is going to get worse the Savior said also.

25 In **verse 7** He shows your famine. He also shows your disease epidemics that are also man-made, man-made because they've broken the Laws. They've pushed aside the Laws of **YAHWEH** as you see in **verse 12**.

26 He said, **Mattithyah 24:12. And because iniquity will abound...** It will take a great leap forward in this time period. It did that along with knowledge, the increase of knowledge.

27 Now, think of that. Daniyl prophesied five hundred years before Yahshua, five to seven hundred years before Yahshua. He prophesied that in the Last Days that knowledge would be increased and so would this great huge epidemics increase. Now, it didn't until our time period. How do you suppose Daniyl knew that? How do you suppose Yahshua knew this and speaks of it here and says in this time period iniquity is going to abound? Iniquity is pushing aside, ignoring, rebelling against the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what iniquity is.

28 Do you see any of the churches, any of the religions in the world today teaching the Holy Scriptures? You see preachers holding a bible up in their hand as if they're living by it and saying all of this is done away with. All you have to do is believe. Only believe. [laughing] Well, at least they said that right. He didn't say "believe only", but He said "only believe." But sometimes they even twist that around and say it backwards also. [laughing]

29 But this is what they've done and Yahshua knew they were going to do it. He prophesied it more times than this right here. He told the Disciples and even kept telling them clear up through **Revelation**. But he said blessed are those and you might want to write this down if you're new here. I notice some new, newcomers here today. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] There're a lot of newcomers listening to us out there too. They let us know last week by about a hundred thousand, a little over a hundred thousand.

30 But He said in this last generation, in the end time, this iniquity will abound. ...**and the love**

of the many will grow cold... Well, of course, you see the violence. This means the violence increasing as He says later on here in this same chapter. But you see these two things taking place along with the pestilence, the diseases, the wars, nation against nation, kingdom against kingdom and Yahshua knew this. So did Daniyl know this.

31 Look on over to **verse 37**. He says, **But just as the days of Noah were, so will also be the coming of the Son of Man...** As the days of Noah were, so will also be the coming of the Son of Man. The days of Noah, if you want to write this down, it's **Genesis 6:11-13**. It said the earth was filled with violence. Every thought and intent of man's hearts was evil continually. Now, in this time period, with the increase in knowledge came the invention of the television, which was in this time period, the invention of the computer. Get this, please. Be able to teach it to others. That's gonna be your job really, really soon.

32 By the way, our evangelists--there were other evangelists working with them. Now they didn't have time to speak. They didn't get a chance to speak today. But I think they got their sermons ready and they're going to be bringing them to you bits and pieces. But they were out working this week. They're chasing down judges and prosecuting attorneys! [laughing] And they're putting a piece of literature in their hand that would show them this way to get out of this. Why? It shows them why. And it shows them what to do to stop it.

33 But in **Genesis** it shows that very thing, the days of Noah and Yahshua said it's going to be the same now at My coming. How could Yahshua have known there would be drought and famine, and food shortage, nation against nation, kingdom against kingdom? You know, mankind, his knowledge has increased. He should be civilized by now, should he not? Everything that we see that the Savior said here is coming to pass.

34 Could you predict what is going to take place tomorrow? I've seen people make plans. In fact, it was on the news this week, a girl, a young girl, just coming back from a ball game or something lost her life. Sixteen years old, I believe she was. She had great plans for the future. Mankind cannot predict this. You can't predict it. People try. Jeanne Dixon tried. She was right about ten percent of the time, I think, or less. It's like saying, "Well you're gonna have a boy" or "You're gonna have a girl this time." Yeah! Maybe! [laughing]

35 Well, now they will not admit the cause of this. That's the one thing that I haven't heard them admit yet. But they will and **YAHWEH** says they

will and that's when they are going to turn to him.

36 Manmade. The first one that we got a glimpse of here where they're actually admitting this and he's catching a lot of flack now but, *NOAA links extreme weather to climate change...* That's the one thing. He says, *...government scientists are saying recent extreme weather events are likely connected to man-made climate change. It's the conclusion of a report by the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration...* The global warming, it's manmade. They show a picture of a dead cow here, dead grass, what we're seeing in the pastures today. Well, the fact is, he's admitting that this is man-made.

37 In this one, now this is a different one now. *Blame blistering heat waves on global warming, study says. The relentless weather-gone-crazy type of heat that has blistered the United States and other parts of the world in recent years is so rare that it can't be anything but man-made global warming.*

38 Here you see a lake, the bottom of a lake. Now they used to park big boats here. [showing on monitor] This is where they had their fancy sailboats and they could tie them and rent this stall. I think it cost about eight hundred dollars a month. I don't know what they're renting that for now, but I doubt if they're getting very much. They haven't carried those boats out, all of them. But that's the bottom of the lake. No water left and that's not too far from here.

39 He says *...at Lake Heffner...* Oh, this is in Oklahoma. *...at Lake Heffner in Oklahoma City as drought continues to be a problem across the state. The relentless type of heat that has blistered the U.S. and other parts of the world in recent years is due to man-made global warming, a new study from a top government scientist says...* I am so glad that they are admitting this because it makes my job so much easier now. We put that article out in 2007. In 2008, the scientists started saying you better get to know these microorganisms in the atmosphere or you're going to be in trouble.

40 Now, this one, along with this and remember what Yahshua said about the disease epidemics. It says, *158 cases of new swine flu strain from pigs.* A new strain of the swine flu and it shows the pictures of the pigpens there and it says don't pet the pigs. You can eat them, but don't touch them! They'll have them in the grocery store for you real soon, but don't touch them. [laughing] This is as much sense as our, well...the higher schools of learning.

41 *West Nile Virus prompts public health emergency in Dallas County...* Has killed nine people already. That West Nile Virus did not come

from mosquitoes. It came from men whose bodies were screwed up.

42 Now in understanding what YAHWEH made, when He made the firmament. This comes from the *National Geographic News. Rainmaking Bacteria Ride Clouds to "Colonize" Earth...* Well, you know, this was what we pointed out in the *Prophetic Word* in 2007 that we wrote called the *Real Cause of Global Warming*. We showed how the firmament was made up of microorganisms. Now they call them bacteria that cause or that ride the clouds.

43 *...Rainmaking bacteria that live in clouds may have... the ability to spur showers as a way to disperse themselves worldwide, a recent study found...* This study was put out not too long after 2009, here it is. January 2009. This was two years after we put out *The Real Cause Of Global Warming*, so they are starting to work on it.

44 *...The research gives scientists a first glimpse... This is the first glimpse now. ...into the link between biology and climate, and into how the tiny organisms global-trot with the weather cycle.*

45 *...The microbes--called ice nucleators--are found in rain, snow, and hail throughout the world, according to previous work by Brent Christner, a microbiologist at Louisiana State University.*

...Christner has shown that, at a high enough concentration, these organisms may be efficient drivers for forming ice in clouds, the first step in forming snow and most rain... Now this is what YAHWEH created to bring your rain. These are microbes. You can't see them with your naked eye. YAHWEH can see them. They look like grasshoppers. You laughed, which means you don't know what I'm talking about. But they actually do

look like grasshoppers. YAHWEH tells you what they look like. You wanna know where? I'll show you! [laughing]

46 But they're forming your rain. That is, they used to form your rain and your snow for you. At a time period, they could cover the earth, keep it green and beautiful with the flowers growing. You remember a Prophet talking about this and saying the flowers are withering and dying, the land is dried up. The seed is rotten under the soil. But that's what it takes to teach man a lesson that you can't commit sin and have peace and joy and love and health and yes, richness, wealth.

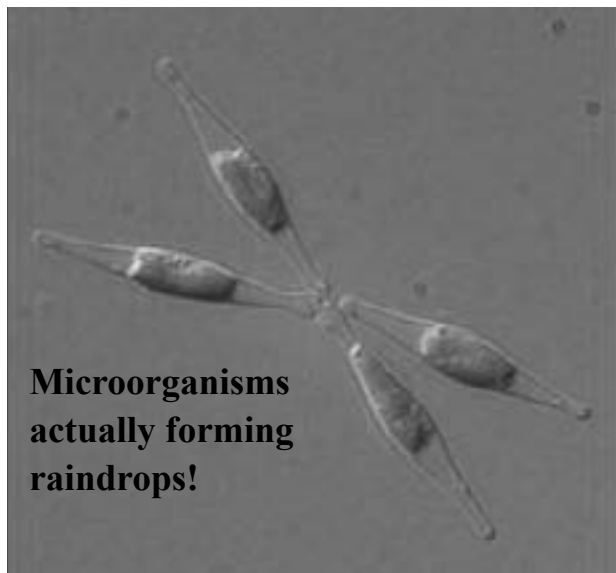
47 *...But he hadn't been able to pinpoint their source--until now...* He couldn't.

48 *...In the recent study...* As the knowledge increased, as Daniyl said, it would. *...In the recent study, Christner and colleagues found that the critters...* I'm not the only one now that uses that word! [laughing] Bugs and critters! You see, here's a scientist that's using it. These critters, they don't know what they are and they can't see them like YAHWEH can see them.

49 *...critters hail from snow, soils...* Yes, they live in your soil. The things they do for your soil, to work and keep it clean. These critters, as they call them, they actually go down into the soil and they work in it constantly, pushing out, pushing out. Some of this stuff that we put into our soil, it can't be used in any way by the earth. It can't be reused. It can't be made into a usable substance, so they push it out into the air. Like you breathe air into your lungs--this air cleanses a certain portion of your body, gives you oxygen, which also cleanses your blood. Sweat takes it out of your body, but so does the air. Well, what does the firmament which is made of bugs, critters, what do they do with it? How do they cleanse it? There's a thing called the black hole, and I'm not telling you that that's the way, but they do know that it's pushed up through the firmament and out.

50 According to some scientists, the black hole is a garbage container for everything. And whatever goes through that thing, they don't know where it is but it disappears and never is seen again. Which means it's made into another usable substance or it's destroyed some way or another. There're so many things that we don't know right now that you will know soon. It wouldn't surprise me at all if all of them are not revealed in your Holy Scriptures and we just haven't found them yet. [laughing]

51 *...The bacteria may be part of a constant feedback between these ecosystems and clouds...* That ecosphere, I think that word came out with the Star Trek, and it came out in 1953. Now that's the



increase in knowledge, of course, and they found out and actually put it on this show I think. But it's the parts of *the universe habitable by living organisms*. That's what it means, **ecosphere**, ecosphere.

52 The ecosystem that he used here, the word ecosystem, he says, *The bacteria may be part of a constant feedback between these ecosystems and clouds...* Meaning making it reusable, making the vapors into raindrops, letting them come back down on the earth, taking saltwater out of the ocean; that is separating the salt from the water. How does it do that? Well, we know it does it, don't we? And we know that it's taken up to the firmament and something turns it to raindrops and gives us a feedback on it over the land that grows our crops and flowers and so forth. Now this system works, and they call it an ecosystem.

53 The **ecosystem** is a community of organisms and is an environment functioning as an ecological unit. Did you get that? Now you think about what it takes to take water out of the ocean. Always a great supply of water in your ocean, you know why? Remember, **YAHWEH** set the bounds on the ocean.

54 Now it can, all of this can come up and over the earth but the ocean don't run dry. Maybe it will now, huh? Maybe it just all come up and go away and we won't have any ocean left. Could be, because all of it works together. So the bacteria, these critters that take this stuff and cleanse your land, get your land clean for you so it won't be going into your body, they're falling down on their job, too, because it is going into your body.

55 They had a recall on apples this past week. Tons of apples, it's got more poison on it than the Health Department allows. You won't see a bug. I think I would rather see a bug. They're telling me the things I can't see here will actually kill me. I think I'd rather see a bug that I could pick out. Someone said they'd rather see a bug than half a worm after they took a bite of the apple! But they didn't get sick; it didn't kill them. The worm was only eating the apple. He doesn't have a carcass so it was just made up of the apple he was eating. That's the reason insects are not unclean; that is, most of them.

56 Well, you understand that this is a system now and they agree now that this is an ecosystem that works together to do this work for you. He says, *"This is sending ripples through the atmospheric science community," Christner said...* Now this came out in January 12, 2009. Three years, two years, two years after we put the information out about what global warming really is and how **YAHWEH** actually made the firmament.

57 ...*"This idea would have been viewed*

as crazy... Well, it was viewed as crazy in 2007! [laughing] He says, 25 years ago it would have been viewed as crazy, but now they're seeing that what we said that comes strictly from the Holy Scriptures is not crazy. In fact, if we keep on and let the atmosphere, the firmament be destroyed, it can only get worse here on earth because it was made to govern the earth.

58 ...*One possibility...* These are the words they used from then on: "one possibility", "this may be", "the theory," "the theory is now". So, it's guesswork from there on. They don't have to guess if they would just get our *Prophetic Word* and read it, *The Real Cause of Global Warming*.

59 Now, I want you to go back to **Isayah 24**, **Isayah 24**. There're so many things shown by the Prophets. It's just hard to believe what they knew and what they wrote about. Maybe they didn't know what they were writing about, but **YAHWEH** put it in their minds to write things that science are just now finding out about, the things that Iyyob wrote. I think, when I first read the Book of **Iyyob** I thought man this guy is smart. This man had great wisdom. And at that time I was studying astronomy so, you know, reading his work that he did and seeing what he puts forth there in that book, I said man, this guy, without a telescope, knows more than these books that I'm reading right now!

60 But here in **Isayah 24** we see in **verses 1-6**, we see that the earth is being emptied, made waste and perverted. We see that in **verse 1**. **Verse 2** shows, second line, ...**the priests...** it's going to be upon the priests, the religious system because they have done away with the Laws. All religions of the earth today, except The House of **YAHWEH**, commit iniquity. That's doing away with the Laws. "Only believe," or don't believe at all.

61 In **verse 3**, we see that, **The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for YAHWEH has spoken this word...** He's prophesied it.

62 **Verse 4, The earth mourns...** Here. We see this. **The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish...** Well, all of this is taking place right now. We see the earth dying. We see this, and this word **earth** right here also refers to the firmament. The Hebrew word here, actually refers to the firmament and the earth together. But it's fading away, that's what the scientists say is taking place right now. It's fading away.

63 **Verse 5, The earth is defiled...** It's defiled. It's like saying, "Don't touch the pig, but you can eat it." [laughing] Put it in your body where you can't see it. Out of sight, out of mind right? And then go

to bed, go to sleep and wake up with a heart attack in a few minutes or don't wake up at all. You know, this occurs. Pork kills a lot of people. There're a few other people besides The House of **YAHWEH** that're putting that out now.

64 Okay. **The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws...** Transgressed the Laws. Well, that's what all the religions are doing today. They're saying, "You don't need to keep the Laws." Of course, they're all on a path to heaven, as they claim. That's their reward. That's what they want to do. They want to die and go to heaven. But they don't want to die and go to heaven. But they want to die and go to heaven. That's the confusion that's set in their minds.

65 And by the way, heaven was never promised as a reward of the Righteous anyway. There's no promise in there that your reward is heaven. Your reward is Righteousness. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And with Righteousness, with Righteousness, True Righteousness then all these things will be given unto you as Yahshua says. Seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness first He says, first and the rest will be added to you.

66 Because they've transgressed these Laws, the earth is defiled. They're breaking the Laws and what they're creating in their own bodies is entering into the earth. The microbes don't know what to do with these things. They're new to them. It's like the woman's body that

the toxicologist was speaking of and said here a woman has a second relationship. She says the body goes into confusion. This toxicologist from California, University of California, she says the body goes into confusion trying to identify this now that's not supposed to be there. They're trying to identify it to where it could be used and harmonized with the rest of the body, but it doesn't bring harmony, she says. The body goes into confusion, and she said, this is what causes cancer. Yes, this was actually in the article that I read you. I think I put that in the newsletter too.

67 Well, anyway here we see this same thing is taking place and the earth now, the microbes, the critters as they called it, in the earth that is put there to clean the earth and firmament, they're in confusion. They don't know what to do. Here is something strange that's not supposed to be here. It's called pesticides. They take it from pests that's supposed to kill the pest. They cross it, mutate it and they build up a poison that nothing can deal with. It's trying now to push it into the atmosphere, the firmament and say, "We can't handle this. Here you deal with it." Well, they can't deal with it either, you know, and they get on their telephones and say, "Give us some help down here, we're hurting. We're sick." "All of our ambulances are busy. We're sick too" These're the kingdoms talking to one another, micro-kingdoms. Imagine that because this is what's going on. They're in confusion like the world.

68 Why, why would this man strap on a



gun and a bunch of other stupid equipment and go into a movie and start shooting people? Confusion. The same confusion that we see among the people here at this time, everyone's hand is against the hand of his brother. This is what's taking place with the micro-kingdoms in the firmament and in the earth at this time. You can't see it but there're wars going on right now in the earth trying to fight off what man has created from his uncontrolled lust. Sodomy being the worst thing, the worst creation of this mess that we see.

69 He says, because of this, **Verse 5, ...because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance and broken the Everlasting Covenant...** Everlasting Covenant.

70 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse...** This curse, the curse, this plague it's called in **Revelation 18**. Come out of her My People, so you won't be a part of her sins and you won't suffer of her plagues. Come to the Protected Place. That's what **YAHWEH** said.

71 **...the curse...** The plagues. **...has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate...** They don't know what to do. They're confused. They have nothing to work with. They don't know what to work with. We can't create a drug that will stop it. All of these are drugs and we've used everything we have, they just won't stop it.

72 Why, why didn't they give this man a shot for this flesh-eating critter? They don't have anything that will stop it. It's the strongest one. They'll probably take some of that stuff and create another one to, another pesticide to kill something else, and put it in the earth too. And then they'll be recalling the watermelons and saying, "Yeah, this thing is full of this. What do we do?" Recall them. Well what are you gonna do with them then? "Well, we'll make watermelon juice or something and sell it in a different way." Well, that's the attitude of the world today.

73 Look down to **verse 10, The cities of confusion...** Well, this is what we've created. Not only the earth, which we see **YAHWEH** says is going to be burned and few men left. And, of course, the great heat in the universe as the Deacon just brought out beforehand, the cities of confusion, cities of confusion. That's what we're seeing in the world today.

74 Look on down to **verse 18**. Now here's where He talks about the firmament and nobody notices it. They know something is wrong but they don't know what, so they won't take the rest

of the Scriptures. They don't want to admit it's STDs that're causing it.

75 But here we see, **verse 18**. Notice it closely with me now. **And it will come to pass, that He who flees from the noise of the fear will fall into the pit; and he who comes up from the midst of the pit will be caught in the snare; for the windows...** This is the same thing that Iyyob tells you about in speaking astronomy, teaching astronomy. **...for the windows from on high are open...** That is in the firmament. **...the windows from on high are open...** Now, I won't go into this meaning here and what opens. But I can tell you what is taking place is the feedback that the scientist was talking about a while ago. They can't do anything with it. They're saying, "Here take it. You take it. You sent it up here, take it back we can't do anything with it." **...and the foundations of the earth are shaken...** This is speaking now of the earth and, of course, the firmament that surrounds it. The foundations of the earth as Iyyob called it.

76 **Verse 19, The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is dissolved clean...** Dissolved clean. That's what the heat does, of course, **YAHWEH** will allow it and let it be, let it be shaken. The earth is shaken exceedingly.

77 **Verse 20, The earth will reel to and fro like a drunk and sway like a hut...** Why? Because the transgressions, because the transgressions. **I [Yahchanan]** John 3:4 says sin is the transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws. **...The transgression in it will be heavy upon it; it will fall, and not rise again.**

78 This one right here now, **verse 21**, notice it real carefully. You won't get anything out of it. But I want to use a *King James Version* here. *And it shall come to pass in that day, that... YAHWEH ...shall punish the host of the high ones who are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth...* Well, if you notice now and you notice what we've been talking about, the firmament, you'll know there's something on high that's going to be taking place. And then, of course, the--the people on the earth are also going to be suffering here. You see that?

79 **Isayah 24**. The *King James Version*, *verse 21, And it will come to pass in that day, that [YAHWEH] will punish...* They have a little *n* there by the side of punish and if you look down, or over to the middle it says visit. Visit. So, you see, they know they mistranslated it or they know that this means something else. It doesn't mean punish. **YAHWEH** is not punishing

His Creation. They're punishing themselves, you know, by breaking His Laws, but He's not punishing them. The word there, of course, is **judge** and I hope I got that corrected version. If not I'll bring it the next time.

80 But notice, He says ...*visit the host of the high ones that are on high...* Above the earth. And then you notice He has, ...*the kings upon the earth.*

81 Now the *Amplified Bible*, it says, *And in that day [YAHWEH] will visit...* They used the word visit ...*and punish...* He says. [laughing] ...*the host of the high ones on high...* Now listen to this one, what they add here. ...*the host of heaven in heaven, celestial beings...* So they know something here. But they don't have it worked out so they don't know what to do, but they give you enough here to know that something is wrong with this verse and they give you choices to make. But they know this is something to do with something above the earth. And then he shows, Isayah shows, the kings of the earth also will be judged at that time.

82 And their way is what is being put forth as Judgment right now to remember, "I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day." Heaven and earth to witness. And then He tells them what it will be. (If I can find that Scripture that the Great Kohan Yahodah gave me earlier.)

83 Anyway. In this time period **YAHWEH**, remember, He set this lesson before heaven and earth. He said, "See, I've set this before heaven and earth"--which means heaven, the heavens; that is, the beings, maybe even the microorganisms are looking at this. They have a lot more knowledge than you think. You know, if you think of what **YAHWEH** put in the tiniest ant and you see this little ole ant that's running around, you know, picking at your food that you dropped on the floor and his head is not big enough to have much of a brain at all. You know, they're only about an eighth of an inch long. But you see what that thing is doing and he never gets lost. You know, he comes, gets his food, and he can make it a half a mile back to his den

wherever his den is. Or he, if he sees there's too much, he'll build a new den closer, you know. I mean that little sucker is smart! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 Could you make rain? Could you make raindrops? Well, these tiny little things that you can't see can actually make raindrops. So **YAHWEH** has put some knowledge in those things and they enjoy life. We know that. So, with all these things combined, we know that there're some great kingdoms there that we're feeding some really poisonous stuff to. And they are trying to take care of you as we're gonna see next week. We'll get deeper into this. There's yet more. And I'll show you where **YAHWEH** says that they look like grasshoppers. And He can see them, grasshoppers.

85 Well, look at a grasshopper. Now I know that some of you have been picking grasshoppers and they're very healthy. They're a healthy food. But if you just study the grasshopper, there's much said about him in the Holy Scriptures. But of a night he walks up, he finds the highest limb and he goes up there and he rests all night and he doesn't even move until the next morning when he starts getting warm. And then he finds him something to eat on. And he cleans up the earth and makes it into a usable substance. Yes, to fertilize the land.

86 And he's eating a lot of things. We probably wouldn't have the grasshoppers there in the abundance if we had healthy plants. But the fact that we don't have healthy plants and they're trying to protect the soil, they're trying to serve this kingdom beneath the ground that is pushing it up and saying, "We don't know what to do with it. You take it." Well, if there wasn't so much of that poison coming up from the ground, the grasshoppers may not be there in that large of abundance. I notice they keep increasing every year along with the heat, along with the drought. Nothing, nothing--It doesn't seem to get too hot for them. [laughing] They do their work well.

87 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Six

“Authority Over The Bacteria”

YAHWEH Wants To Give To His People

08/18/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Okay. Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. This day is starting off perfect. I've been looking forward to it for quite some time. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 And the information from the Great Kohan David Heimerman Hawkins, that started this lesson here that I said we've got to play all of these together. We can't divide them up, it wouldn't mean as much. And I hated to take that much time, but they said I could take an hour and a half afterwards, so... [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] No, I'm joking! I'm joking! I won't take your lunch away from you. [laughing]

3 (I've got to find my papers here. Here we go.) The Great Kohan David Yahodah covered me up with papers coming in on me this morning because I made him work yesterday, his day off. He said that was his prep day. And I said, David you're pretty enough already. Just forget about that and get up here and get to work! [laughing] That's for women. Prep day is for women. Of course, they don't, they don't prep. They go to Wal-Mart and break down their cars and the next time they do that I'm going to tell them I'm prepping! [laughing] All day yesterday that was occurring, believe it or not. Well, maybe not all day.

4 The films that we saw there now, you've got to understand them. What I want to establish--this team of scientists that're doing this, they started doing it after they got the information from The

House of **YAHWEH**--yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That **YAHWEH** gives us from the Holy Scriptures, and nothing tops that, and they haven't, they haven't seen half of it yet, but **YAHWEH** has revealed it to us and is revealing it to us.

5 But these cells--I started preaching this long before we put the *Prophetic Word* out and we put that particular *Prophetic Word* out in 2007 I believe. And then, after that, the scientists then latched onto it and started doing tests and saw the possibilities, of course, of curing cancer. You notice they got the hopes now. They know that bacteria talk to each other and they hear each other so they're going to find a way to stop them from hearing and talking and put their own commands in. Now, of course, **YAHWEH** is the One Who commands them and **YAHWEH** created them and then He commands them to do a certain job. Well, in your body, which is made up of trillions of cells and each part of it doing its job, you're able to breathe. You're able to really enjoy life.

6 Now, think of being a ball of gas and not being able to enjoy life. That's Christianity. And their God is a gassy God that's just floating around. It's so stupid to think what they put out but the people fall for it because they don't want Righteousness in their lives. They don't want to control their lust. And, of course, the illegal lust is what is killing off the very cells that makes you enjoy life. Every portion of your body, starting with your brain down to your feet, every portion of it is made up of these cells.



Now, it's pockets of cells. They're kingdoms of cells that make you breathe, that make you twitch your finger, make you see, make you hear, all of these things. They're made up of kingdoms of cells and **YAHWEH** commanded them to be just that.

7 Science is now realizing this, and they want to control these cells. They want to be able to control them. Don't let them hear anything but what they send it. And in this way, they'll use the cells, the bacteria to actually fight. Now this is their hope, to fight what they don't want to give up. That's sin, which is causing all of this.

8 Now, you've got to realize that sin is working against our enjoyment of life. It's working against life itself; life in the body that can enjoy life. **YAHWEH** could have made us a different way, but this way you enjoy life with a body that **YAHWEH** gave us. Right! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] We can enjoy the environment around us. Think, think of the cells that're in your mouth right now. And if you're looking forward to dinner, then they start multiplying and they were commanded to do that, to give you taste, what we call taste buds. One bud is made up of probably ten billion cells that you can't even see. Of course, they're invisible to the naked eye. I noticed some of these things that we were studying, they were magnified like two thousand times. Two thousand times before you could ever get to where you could see it. And if it's not, you see right through it. That's the reason you don't see anything out here in space, but it's there, controlling the amount of sunrays. That's one of the things they do.

9 If you noticed here lately, the sun is hotter. And when you get out in the sun, you feel it. There's scientific tests that actually prove that and, right now, they're saying that this global warming now is so much percent able to be felt even by the human body. Now that's because of this invasion of the bacteria that control how much sunrays you get. And the bacteria are being made sick as you saw from the viruses that attack them. They attack the cells. They mutate, multiply like crazy.

10 I forgot the amount of mutations they are that comes with HIV virus breeding one bacteria and the crosses they get there, the mutations, and then they add the drugs to that, which also help to mutate it and make it stronger. And now they also have the "super" HIV that is fast picking up steam to cover the world. So what we're doing, we're letting our lust destroy the very body that could make us enjoy life. Make us enjoy living.

11 Well this Bonnie, I thought she did a great job on this and we're hoping to use that work to send out with our shows, but also put in our book and I

guess this is going to be a book. They told me this week that it was way too big to get in the magazine like I wanted to so we're gonna have to make a book out of it! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 But, the bacteria talk and, of course, I want you to look at **Genesis** with this. (I don't have much time so we'll cover just a little.) But I want you to remember now two things. The plagues that we're suffering now, one thing, the sun is getting hotter and we're beginning to feel it. You step out in the sun, it burns your skin. You stay out in it long before your skin gets used to it, if you're not used to it and you go out in it and stay very long, the next day you'll be swollen. Your flesh will swell up because the cells inside the skin of your body that're supposed to protect it, got too much of this sun, this sun's rays. And your legs will swell, your feet, your face will swell. Sometimes your eyes will swell shut, if you get too much, too much of it.

13 In **Genesis 1** and **YAHWEH** says in **verse 26**. He said, **Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image... YAHWEH's Body**, He's made to where He could enjoy life. He wants that body given to mankind. And that's the reason He made us like we are. We're going to be the Family of **YAHWEH**, sons and daughters of His, having bodies to always enjoy life. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Sin is what breaks down these Laws that He gives. He gives the make up of your body, the make up of the earth, and the atmosphere, the firmament.

14 Now, **...according to My Likeness; they will have rulership over the fish of the sea... And look at the last part. ...over the birds of the air...** I'm not sure that's **birds** right there. I'm thinking it's more, it has to do with everything in the air and we're still studying it and got probably a long ways to go there, but I'm thinking it does mean other things.

15 And the last part there, next to the last part, it says, **...creeping thing that creeps...** Creeping things. These're the cells, the very cells, the bacteria that we're talking about, that **YAHWEH** commanded to come together and make the earth to begin with, in one day. He could command this, and they do what He says.

16 Well, if you noticed in that film now, they talk to each other. They got a job to do. They communicate with each other. They form a kingdom. They can't work by themselves. Did you get that? You can't work by yourself! [laughing] And essentially, the job that we've got to do, we've got to come to this same unity. Praise **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

17 And imagine now, imagine what is taking place in the universe; here is the sickness that's

creeping in. Well, it's also creeping into the bodies and making them unfit to do their job, the job that they actually are designed to do perfectly--they were designed to do perfectly. Now, they're being broken down. And we see more articles, I have some here but I don't have time to read them, where they're admitting now that this--when it enters the brain, it causes confusion, mental disorders. And, of course, the person may have his finger on a trigger of a bomb, you know, a leader of a country. I believe it was Ted Kennedy's son that they had on the news that was bipolar. One of the--well, you know, you would never think these things. But this is someone that's high up in politics and has been for years, leaders of the country of America. The whole family dates back for years and now we find out, we see this. You know, we can see it now. We can see it taking place, if people would just look at what they're doing to mankind.

18 But **YAHWEH** is giving us Authority over the things that creep. That is, over this bacteria of which the earth is made, of which your body is made, of which the firmament that we're breathing in and out is made. Here's what science knows as the tiniest, tiniest bug that you're breathing in and out right here. [shows on monitor] This is probably magnified probably, ten thousand times right here. And this one is one that cleans your bed of night and in the daytime. You all know what that is right, everybody? Dust mite. This comes in behind you when you get out of bed and even when you're in bed and it cleans up the dead cells that fell from your body that night on your pillows and on your sheets.

19 You can't see these. But you saw them in that film. That one's a little bit bigger. [showing on monitor] They look like sheep grazing on a pasture don't they? This one is magnified probably, probably twenty thousand times or more in order for you to see it. But this is what, with which **YAHWEH** says I'm going to give you Authority. You got that? Are you with me? Everybody with me now? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

20 Now, if you hold your place there in **Genesis**, stick your finger there in **Genesis**, and go over to **Psalms 104**, **Psalms 104**. Yes, David knew a lot. He had some Great Knowledge. **Proverbs** too, a Book of Wisdom, and **Ecclesiastes** also, and we'll see this as we go along.

21 This is a subject, you know, I told someone the other day, I think it's never ending because, you know, we're finding things out. Before they ever, the science ever finds out, we find them out and publish them and then the science goes in behind us to make money with it.

22 But in **Psalms 104** now, look at **verse 30**.

Psalms 104:30. He says, **When you send forth Your Spirit...** Hold your place there and in **Genesis** and look over to **Yahchanan**. Hold your place now, those two places, so you won't lose them. You got your fingers in them boys? Remember what He said there. **When you send forth Your Spirit...** When You send Your Spirit.

23 Look at **Yahchanan 6:63**. **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** The Spirit that gives Life. Well, what is this Spirit that gives Life? **...the flesh is useless...** Without it, without the Laws of **YAHWEH**, flesh is useless. Unless you make up your mind to uphold these Laws in their original state, all these creeping things that creep. Not add AIDS to it; don't add sexually transmitted diseases to it. Don't let it get fouled up like it is today. You've got to make up your mind to keep this body where it's enjoyable or you won't enjoy life.

24 And the second thing that **YAHWEH** tells you after He tells you, commands you, you want to do My Way? Go to the Feast. The second thing, ya'll remember what that is? Priests? The second thing He commands you when you go to the Priest--go to the Feast? Rejoice. You can't rejoice with a sick body. **YAHWEH** says keep your body well. What is wrong with that Commandment that the world don't want to do it? Satan has the world deceived into thinking they're going to rejoice by fulfilling their lust, which lasts for a few minutes. And then it's all over. And then they got to deal with now, they got this sickness in their bodies that they got from that animal or from a sodomite, or from a fornicator, a whoremonger. None of which will have part in this Kingdom, Kingdom, talking about another Kingdom besides the micro-kingdoms. This Kingdom that He's building is like Himself. Us. This Kingdom that He's building, there will be none, no sin in it at all and it will enjoy life in abundance Yahshua said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Well here you see now the Spirit. **...the Spirit that gives life. The flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak...** The Laws, now science also, and I put it in the writings, you know, they couldn't discover about the heat and why it increased and why it diminished--it's just coming through the sky and through the clouds! Maybe a cloud got in front of it. Well, they knew that, they knew better. But they had trouble. Why is it increasing? You know, why does it increase? What makes it increase and decrease? Well, finally they discovered a law! A law in the firmament now that I wrote about showing the kingdoms at work--it'll be coming out to you very soon, but they discovered a law they said, that makes the firmament adjust with the explosions on the sun.

26 Now, I know you've seen those explosions on the sun here lately. Well with each one of those comes forth a magnitude of heat, extreme heat, but also sun's rays, radiation. That you've got to have. You've got to have so much. And the firmament, these little kingdoms in the firmament adjust to give you just the right amount. Well, after they discovered this law, then they could easily discover the heat and how fast it increases under certain conditions and so forth. Well, that's what they've found out now. This is just bits and pieces they're finding out.

27 But the Spirit is Life. They are Life Everlasting, these words that He's given you here. Now go back, you can let **Yahchanan 6** loose with that finger and go back to **Psalms 104** and **verse 30**. Now you'll understand what He's saying here.

28 **Psalms 104:30. When you send forth Your Spirit...** Your Spirit, now you know it's a Command from **YAHWEH**.

29 When He made these bacteria that have so much power in the earth and in the atmosphere--He made them for mankind to enjoy life in this body that He gives us. And He commanded them, each part of your body to do a certain thing. The kingdom you have in here, on each side [pointing to ears] let's you hear my words. The same as bacteria can hear and actually communicate with one another. Well, that's how your body is made.

30 So, He says, **When you send forth Your Spirit, they are created...** They are created. Yes, whole creation. This what I told you, I understand how **YAHWEH** made the earth in one day. How He made everything else in a single day, you know. He did everything in six days that we see and that involved mankind. Everything in six days. All He did, He commanded His creation that He had already created, the bacteria, and He commanded it to form the earth that you're sitting on. With Him, it's easy. With you it will be one day, too, because you will have this Power. He wants to give it to you. All He demands is, come to unity. Yes, come to unity with Him.

31 So, **When you send forth Your Spirit, they are created, and You renew the face of the earth...** Now, **they**, when He's talking about **they** here, **they renew the earth**; if you look back to **Genesis**, you can let that go in **Psalms** now, look back to **Genesis**, next to the last **verse** of **26. ...the creeping things...** They, the creeping things with which the earth and firmament are made, when you give Your Command, this is what they do.

32 Now let me cover one more anyway. **Hebrews 11**. Yes, the Apostles knew some about this, too, and through the Prophets and Apostles, **YAHWEH**

paints a beautiful picture for us and creation, how He works, how He's Planned, He's Planned this life for you, planned not only the overcoming, He gives you trials and tests. All of that was planned out before you were born. And you're sitting here and have a wonderful opportunity to partake of this and actually become a member of this Kingdom, the **YAHWEH** Family. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

33 Now, remember what **Genesis** said, creeping things of the earth. He's going to give us Authority over those creeping things of the earth. Now look at **Hebrews** you should have it by now. **Hebrews 11** and notice **verse 3. Through this the Faith...** That's the Plan, if you remember **Yahchanan 1:1**. In the beginning was the Plan. This Faith is the whole system, the whole system of **YAHWEH's** Plan for you.

34 **Hebrews 11:3. Through this the Faith we understand that the worlds were formed by the Command of YAHWEH...** You see that now? It makes sense, don't it? By this You commanded the worlds to be formed and they were formed. You commanded what? The smallest things you can't even see, **YAHWEH** commanded it and it all came together and made an earth. It made the sun, made the moon and the stars that all have to do with mankind on the earth. In six days He put it all together by Command. And the Apostle knew this, He wrote about it, He Commanded, He said.

35 **...so that the things which are not in evidence...** If you write there, "the things which you can't see." The bacteria that you can't see. **...are now seen coming to pass...** Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 To understand this Scripture, you would have to understand from **Genesis** on through and put it all together. That's how I found out, by leadership of **YAHWEH**, of course, Inspiration. You can't do it on your own, there's just no, no way to do it. But you can see it, if you will just study. Study! Devote, devote your time!

37 Now you can turn, give up both of those Scriptures now that you're still holding there and let's look over to **Mattithyah 8**. Remember those Scriptures though. Don't forget them. **Mattithyah 8** because here Yahshua now, all Authority in heaven and earth He said is given unto Me, unto Yahshua. He qualified, in other words, to receive this Authority that **YAHWEH** made mankind to achieve. **Genesis 1:26**. I'll make mankind in My Likeness, in My Image and I will give him this Authority. Well, of course, we see what it is and what **YAHWEH** can do by creating the bacteria and so forth.

38 You know, that's what they're hunting on

Mars I believe now. [laughing] They spent a few billion of your tax dollars to get a robot up there to see if they can find some bacteria. Because science is now realizing that from bacteria comes the whole thing. It's all made up of bacteria. The firmament, the universe, made up from tiny bacteria and it's got to be that way because it can't adjust. If it's not adjustable, it would break, right? It's like a tree, you know, that's got to give in the wind. And it's got to adjust to it. If the sun has too many explosions, which it's exploding all the time, that's where we get our heat. That's where we get our light, from the sun. **YAHWEH** made it so and He adjusted it to keep it from burning you up. And if He took that adjustment away, you wouldn't be here but about a split second. You'd be smoke traveling up, gas, greenhouse gas, traveling up, up and away!

39 Well, here now in **chapter 8** we see Yahshua, of **Mattithyah** and if you look to **verse 23**, He said, **Mattithyah 8:23. When He got into a boat, His Disciples followed him.**

40 And then **verse 24, Then a great storm suddenly arose on the sea, so that the boat was being swamped by the waves. But He was asleep.**

41 **Verse 25, His Disciples...** I slept about that sound last night! I think about this and the way that was rolling back and forth. And I remembered that, I remembered a cruise that I took one time. And I said, I'll never take another one of them ever again! [laughing]

42 From Florida to the Bahamas, the ship was giving it this. [moving hands back and forth in a swaying motion] Back and forth. We were going crossways with the waves. Everybody was sick. I opened the door. There was vomit everywhere. People had emptied in front of the door. Nobody to mop it up. People were sliding in it, falling down. I mean it was a sick, sick mess before we finally came to a place where we could stop and get our feet on land. [laughing]

43 Well, Yahshua slept through this. I'm gonna talk to Him about that I hope one day! [laughing] Last night, I slept so sound. It was like I went to sleep and twenty minutes later the alarm went off, you know. It was hours later, but **YAHWEH** has healed my body somewhat and I don't stay awake as much as I used to. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I kind of miss that conversation with my stomach sometimes. No, I don't miss it either! [laughing]

44 **Verse 25, His Disciples came to Him and awoke Him, saying; Teacher, save us! We are going to drown!**

45 **Verse 26, But He said to them; Why are you so fearful, O you of little Faith?...** Now here's the

word used again. This meaning, the Knowledge of **YAHWEH's** Plan, the Knowledge of the makeup of the earth, the Knowledge of their calling, it all includes every bit of that. And that's the reason He tells us, "Don't fear." Because He knows He's gonna put us through fearful things and He says, "Don't fear now." He brought you here for the purpose of you entering that Kingdom and He says He's going to protect you. Remember? Protected Place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 **...O you of little Faith? Then He arose and rebuked the wind...** Well, what'd He do? Talk to it? Whatever it was, they heard it. So He had to be just telling it, "Cease". You get that? So this, whatever it is that makes up the wind. So what is wind? [laughing] Well, we could call it gas, I guess, like the scientists do who doesn't understand what wind is. But gas don't hear they say. Does gas hear, I ask? [laughing] No, no, gas can't hear you. Well, whatever this is, it heard the Savior speak and the Savior told it to cease. And it obeyed that order because the Authority, as **YAHWEH** said in **Yahchanan**, **YAHWEH** wants the Son of Man honored as He is honored. Remember that in **Yahchanan 5 and 6.**

47 So **YAHWEH** is bringing this about showing you the honor that you're going to get, the obedience. Now that again is why we must have perfect obedience, absolute perfect obedience. It can't be lacking in any way. If it's not perfect obedience, it won't be in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. Remember King Saul and remember the Command that Samuyl gave him. He didn't do it and his kingdom was taken away from him because of that. This is how important it is.

48 Well, I think now you're probably beginning to see from the microorganisms, the bacteria and so forth, if they don't obey, they don't belong. There's no reason for them to be there. But there're plenty of reasons for them not to be there. So they will be taken out.

49 Now the sick bacteria that can't obey, of course, that's going to take some cleansing. We're going to go into that because the Scripture shows it. The Scripture shows what is going to take place to actually straighten out the sick bacteria that are filling our firmament right now; the bacteria that want to do the job, they actually desire to do the job, but they can't. Remember they got to have a team, a kingdom, before they can do their job. They cannot do it on their own. They can't act on their own. That's what Yahshua taught too. You can't do this on your own. You've got to work under leadership. And each one has got to do his part and follow the Command, follow the Command in Perfect Unity

with **YAHWEH**, the Faith. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 So He rebuked it, which, they had to hear it. The wind had to hear it. He rebuked the winds and the sea. The H₂O with the salt also heard it, they heard Him speak. Which means all of these things, not only the bacteria that form the firmament, which talk to each other, they heard Yahshua, too, because Yahshua had Authority and it was given to Yahshua by **YAHWEH**. "All Authority in heaven and in earth has been given to Me," He says. Given by Who? There's only One Higher Power; He is **YAHWEH**. Nobody else has Power over the bacteria that make up your body, that make up the universe. Satan has deceived your body into thinking otherwise. But **YAHWEH** actually has the Power over your body. He could destroy it in a second. And He even shows in **Revelation 20** what He will do with those that don't fall in line and come to unity with Him.

51 ...And there was a great calm.

52 Verse 27, And the men marveled, saying;

What kind of Man is this, that the winds and the sea obey Him? So there is obedience there. We see obedience in that verse. The wind and the waters, everything, obey Yahshua at this time because He can talk to them and they will hear Him. "My Sheep hear My Voice and they follow Me." Including all the sheep that you see grazing on your bed--no you can't see it, but it's cleaning your bed for you!

53 Isn't that something? It's beautiful what **YAHWEH** made. [Praise **YAHWEH** applause] And the nearer we get, the nearer we get to achieving this, like Yahshua did, you know, the more beautiful it becomes because your understanding is being opened up to where you can actually see the Plan of **YAHWEH**, how it Works, what He's wanting to give you, the gift that He's actually wanting to give you, which is that Authority that He has over bacteria.

54 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



It's beautiful what Yahweh made.

And the nearer we get, the nearer we get to achieving this, like Yahshua did, you know, the more beautiful it becomes because your understanding is being opened up to where you can actually see the Plan of **YAHWEH**, how it Works, what He's wanting to give you, the gift that He's actually wanting to give you, which is that Authority that He has over bacteria.

Chapter Seven

The Great Power Of The Microorganisms Is Now Sick, But It Will Recover And It Will Obey Those Whom YAHWEH Chooses Of Mankind.

Genesis 1:26--Then YAHWEH said:

**Let My House at Abel make man in our image,
according to our likeness, they will have rulership over
the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, over the
cattle, and over all the earth and over every creeping
thing that creeps upon the earth.**

08/25/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! How come so many today? Praise **YAHWEH**! Got to find my things. [reaching for palm branches]. Okay. Okay. Here we go! Come on! [waving palm branches, joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. What a beautiful day, beautiful people, the finishing of **YAHWEH**'s Work. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 That sermon by my son D. Tovia this morning. I thought that was neat the way he tied that in with this computer. The things to remember--I think we ought to play that, get him to do it again next week. But the things you need to remember there, is the fact that **YAHWEH** said, "In The End, in The End I'm going to increase knowledge." And, of course, that's the way He did it, He inspired them to build a computer as a test to Christianity. [laughing] Germany had it too. They were Christian too. The fact

was we accidentally knocked theirs out with a bomb, a bomb accidentally hit it and knocked it out, or they would have had the nuclear bomb because they had the computer. But all of this is done by Christianity, as a test to Christianity, to prove Satan is full of baloney. Her way is never gonna bring peace. Here's where you find peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 This morning I woke up by singing out in the parking lot and I looked out and the man was running back and forth, never missed a beat! [laughing] Beautiful! I think we got that music on tape too by the way if you want it.

4 We also got another real treat today. It'll be on your tables at 6:00 pm. I forget the Scripture where Yahchanan was eating these; that and wild honey. But that'll be waiting for you at 6:00 pm. Enjoy! I got some too, I'm gonna eat, **YAHWEH** willing.

5 On the news, here, I know it was fast and we



may play it again for you next week. But it kind of zipped through, but it kind of shows you, you know, jumping from nation to nation here the troubles. Babylon is falling. It's fallen. It's going down. It's being proved, like the increase in knowledge, it proved what they're gonna do with the increase in knowledge.

6 Let's turn over to **Revelation 18**. The reason that Satan wants to destroy the microorganisms, the firmament, the earth; she knows that's how **YAHWEH** creates things and, of course, they won't obey her. She had the power of creation at one time and lost it. And I do believe that **YAHWEH** put within these kingdoms, the Law that blocks anyone who sins. I believe that that blocks their Authority and it's done automatically. He set it up to where they're bound. They're bound, and they cannot take orders from sinners. And, of course, when she turned to sin, she lost that ability to create and maintain life as is shown in the Scriptures.

7 But here in **Revelation**, we see Babylon and it's falling. And news is showing it every day, the shootings, the killings, the rapes even in our armed forces, the suicides. I don't know if we showed it or not. They showed like, I forget the number now, it's a huge number of suicides, more than lost in war, killing themselves. And it's going on all over America, right here in Abilene too, among the Christians.

8 In **Revelation 18**, chapters 17 and 18, we see the mother of Christianity, the pope and, of course, the pope--one of the inquisitions at one time was against Christianity because they wanted people to be able to own bibles. That is, their leader did. And this is the reason that the pope, I forget his name, I think it was Benedict. I know it was Benedict but I'm not sure what number, twelve, I believe. But he came against the Protestants because they were pushing for the people to own a bible.

9 If you start thinking, I wouldn't be here today if it wasn't for that *King James Version* bible. And the Prophecy actually shows when this thing would be given again to mankind because it was taken away from mankind. I can hardly wait to get into that and bring this to light. It's a beautiful Prophecy and, of course, it's been fulfilled and that's the reason that The House of **YAHWEH** was established in these Last Days because of a little boy with a bible. A little Okie boy with a bible that he loved. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 In **Revelation 18:1**, it says, **And after these things I saw...** Well, he shows the Catholic church here sits on seven hills and the abominations she brings forth in **verse 5**. What she's always brought

forth from her resisting the Laws and doing away with the Laws.

11 And then we see that, He says, **verse 1, And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven...** That is, orders came down from heaven. I would that we could get all these mistranslations corrected.

12 It wasn't like a being came down from heaven and started bringing this Message. They were orders, inspiration came from heaven, as was prophesied to be done and as the Prophets spoke under Inspiration, so in these Last Days the Work would be brought forward again.

13 And, of course, this Message coming down from heaven giving Authority to someone on earth to enlighten the earth, enlighten the earth with this Message. Well, while **Daniyl 12** is being fulfilled, he said in the Last Days, we're going to increase the knowledge and you will have great tribulation as a result of it; the greatest tribulation ever because we're increasing your knowledge to where you can build gigantic weapons of mass destruction and we will see what you do with it. Well, it's plain to see what Christianity did with the computer and the reason it was built as we see in the documentary that was played before and the Scriptures that were given afterwards.

14 **Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons...** Well, that's who you want to seek for salvation surely, you know. [laughing] And it sits on seven hills of Rome as He just showed in the previous chapter here and it's falling. It's fallen. It's going down every day, getting worse, not anything getting better at all. The confusion is increasing. The hatred, as Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24**, because iniquity shall abound the hatred is also going to abound, and that's what we see.

15 Someone said that they started a fight in a parking lot. Now, I didn't see this. I don't think we have that news, but two people started shooting at each other in a parking lot over a parking space. And then others got involved in it and there was about fourteen people pulled out guns and all started shooting! It's kind of crazy and scary to even be out there.

16 And **verse 3** says, **For all nations...** Now, excluding none. **...have drunk of the wine the wrath of her fornication...** That comes forth from the fornication, the confusing of the mind, breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws, against illegal lust and confusing the minds to where anyone can go off of the deep end at any time.

17 The retaliation, if you notice, is so instant now. I mean there's no thinking, no considering, what am I gonna do, you know, in this situation? "Pull a gun and shoot him." That's it, that's what's going on here. Hasn't been long until they convicted an innocent man named North here in town because he and another got in a gunfight in front of one of the Christian colleges, right at one of the Christian colleges in fact. And now he's in prison, an innocent man in prison. Who should they have sent to prison? You know, the pope is responsible for this whole thing. The popes. And if you'll get that in mind **YAHWEH** calls them in history, I mean in Scripture the heads, the heads of the dragon.

18 Well the merchants, we'll get into that later. **...and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies...** Which she brings forth in the trading to bring money in to own the world.

19 And **verse 4, I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People...** Well, of course, **YAHWEH** created a Work. With a *King James Version* bible, in fact, He actually created a Work, brought up a Work in these Last Days to bring--make it possible to "come out of her My People." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's never, never been possible before. It hasn't been possible for over two thousand years now to come out of her.

20 But He says, **...Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues.**

21 **Verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven...** Into the heavens, that is into the firmament as I showed you last week.

22 They've reached into the firmament. And, of course, this is what is causing the global warming. They've got their minds blocked right now on gas. It's almost funny, I keep thinking of the gassy gods, you know, that they say **YAHWEH** or where it shows what **YAHWEH** looks like, He doesn't really look like that, He has no form, they say. The commentators say this. "I know it says that, but He really doesn't have any form. He's just gas, a bunch of gas up there." Well, I guess, this is the greenhouse gas that they're talking about that's got everything blocked off. They're so confused they don't even know what they're doing right now.

23 But they say the greenhouse gas is building up and it's blocking everything. It's blocking the rain from falling, blocking the sun, and causing heat inside like an oven, inside the firmament. If they would think just the other way, the firmament was built to take care of itself, to cleanse itself with the kingdoms of microorganisms that fill the firmament.

It's totally filled with transparent kingdoms. Now, they know this much.

24 Now, those kingdoms are getting sick from, and we can prove this now totally from scientific tests, the kingdoms are getting sick. The microorganisms are getting sick. We showed you last week how they breed, how the viruses attack the microorganisms, how they breed them and, of course, reproduce. AIDS can actually reproduce itself. It's a mutation. They're mutations.

25 But a sick kingdom can't do much, you know, and, of course, this is what's taking place. And the more kingdoms that become sick with this, that are attacked and mutated and raped, the less rain you're going to get. And when you get it, it's going to be a flood because it won't be fixed in droplets like the bacteria do, supposed to do, and it will come down in blankets like we've seen in the last few days, the last few weeks. Come down in twelve inches in about an hour and, of course, in one place flooding, flooding everything that it's dropped on. That rain would not produce food. It would wash away food. But this is what's taking place. The gas would go away if the kingdom gets to where it can reproduce and, of course, fill the heaven again like it's supposed to.

26 But it's falling because of this. And I want you to remember this because as we go deeper into this subject, the hardest subject I've ever taught, you will see this by leaps and bounds what I'm talking about here.

27 Now the lies, another Prophecy that's being fulfilled, of course, is the lies and the persecution that're still going on against this Work that is enlightening the world. And Daniyl saw this at the same time knowledge would be increased. He saw it in the same chapter. He said, but it's not going to be told now until the last days when the knowledge is increased and man brings forth Christianity. Christianity is proven to bring forth the nuclear bombs of mass destruction. That's all shown there in **Daniyl 12**, under the leadership of Satan.

28 In **Yahchanan**, if you like lies, turn over to **chapter 8** because the Savior told you what is going to take place with the same people that actually fall away from **YAHWEH's** House. The Savior says here in **Yahchanan 8, verse 44**. He says, **You are of your teacher who is Satan the devil...** We'll be showing that again. We'll read it in **Revelation. ...and whatsoever she who is your teacher desires, you will do...** Well, she's doing it by leaps and bounds, one lie after another and working full time. Satan is working full time with people to bring forth lies hoping to pull you out of **YAHWEH's** Work of enlightenment. The only place on the face of the

earth that's enlightening the world with this Great Message of **YAHWEH**, and she's trying to pull you out, to stop this Work from taking place.

29 But He says, **...She was a murderer from the beginning, and remained not in the Truth because there is no Truth in her...** That's the reason they can't tell the Truth. If they'd tell the Truth, it would make them look bad. So they're telling lies. One lie after another and publishing it as widely as they possibly can. I don't think I'd wanna get near that mess, but everyone has his own choice of course.

30 **...she is a liar...** The last line in **verse 44**. **...she is a liar, and the teacher of lies...** Well, where is this coming from?

31 Look on over to, well no, look on down to **verse 45**. **Yet, because I tell you the Truth... Verse 45. ...you do not believe Me.**

32 **Verse 46, Which of you convicts Me of sin? So if I speak the Truth, why do you not believe Me?**

33 **Verse 47, He who is of YAHWEH, hears YAHWEH's Words; the Laws and the Prophets. Now you do not hear, because you are not of YAHWEH.**

34 Well, you know that none of them are of **YAHWEH**. Let's be turning over to **Revelation 12**. Those who follow these lies are not of **YAHWEH**. You can rest assured, as the Savior says, they're not of **YAHWEH**. In **Revelation 12**, you see **verse 17**, He tells you what is taking place right now and wouldn't you know, it's with the same increase in knowledge that she uses to bring forth her lies, same increase in knowledge that brought forth the nuclear bomb. Christianity cannot use this knowledge for anything but evil. And she's taken that same knowledge that was increased here and try to pull people out of **YAHWEH's** House or keep them from coming to **YAHWEH's** House.

35 Now the Scripture is filled with warnings against this. If they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies, Isayah said, it's because there is no Light in them. If there's no Light, it's full of lies, full of darkness. No Light in them.

36 Well, here in **Revelation 12:17** we see the leader, the one that Yahshua just said. She is filled with lies. She doesn't know how to speak the Truth. **Revelation 12:17. And the dragon was enraged with the woman...** That's us. These're the people who **YAHWEH** used, bringing forth the Holy Scriptures in the form of a *King James Version* that brought all this back. And then come to build a House, bring up a House to bring forth the Truth. Two Witnesses, who they spend all kinds of time to make out like those Two Witnesses are nothing but liars, when they themselves are the ones that're doing the lying.

And they're even getting into arguments among themselves and one saying, "Hey you lied. You shouldn't have said something like that." [laughing] The whole bunch of them is lying. They're of Satan the Devil and they're doing what Satan the Devil wants them to do, inspiring them to do.

37 **And the dragon was enraged with the woman, and went to make war with those who forsook her seed...** Who forsook her seed. **...her seed being those who keep the Laws of YAHWEH...** Her seed being those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...and have the Testimony of Yahshua Messiah...** We do have that Testimony. In fact, **YAHWEH** told Yahshua Messiah, behold this Work. Take note of this Work, carry it out.

38 Well, back to the firmament now. We ended last week with, I believe it was **Mattithyah 23**, where Yahshua actually spoke to the wind. That was **Mattithyah 8:23-27** where Yahshua actually spoke to the wind and this is where we find out, this and other places, that the wind can hear, and the wind can obey.

39 In Iyyob's day, Satan could bring forth storms. Now, and she did this. Well, how did she do it? I would say she made a bunch of microorganisms sick at that time to bring forth these storms like took place. Because the wind no longer obeys her. None of the microorganisms obey Satan anymore. Otherwise, she would have the power to create. That's how **YAHWEH** puts you together in one day, how He built the earth in one day. He merely commanded it. And that's what we read last week. We saw this in **Genesis 1:26**. This is His Authority that He wants to give to man. **Psalms 104:30**. If you didn't get that you need to read it. His Spirit, which is the Laws that He lays down, in **Yahchanan 6:63**.

40 And then **Hebrews 11**, let's read that again. **Hebrews 11**. That is such an important Scripture, and the Prophet, the Apostle here says it perfectly showing what **YAHWEH** does with microorganisms.

41 In **Hebrews 11:3**. Let's go back to **verse 1**, **Now the Faith...** the Faith that's the whole system, the whole Plan of Salvation for mankind, the Faith that is given. And by this Faith, it's not by belief or by pumping your arms together and Working up Faith, you know, maybe if I do this enough I'll have faith to be healed. [imitates flying motion with his arms] Or maybe if I just concentrate hard enough! [laughing] No, no, it's Work, I guarantee you it's Work, but it's work and overcoming.

42 **Hebrews 11:1. Now the Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen...** Now that sets the stage to understand what He means in **verse 3**.

43 **Verse 2, For by it the men of old obtained a Righteous report...** By this Knowledge, this Light that YAHWEH brought forth through the ones that He sent.

44 Now **verse 3, Through this the Faith we understand that the worlds were formed...** By this Faith He gives us, this *Book of YAHWEH*. ...**we understand that the worlds were formed by the Command of YAHWEH...** By the Command, the Word. ...**the Command of YAHWEH and the worlds were formed in one day.**

45 Well, of course, science don't understand this because they don't understand yet how **YAHWEH** can command the wind, or the microorganisms to do certain things. And of course, He set this in bounds for this. They can't, they can't make the sea hotter or colder or so forth. They keep it. They keep it from getting hotter or colder when they're well, when they're not sick.

46 And I don't know at the Prophecies now we're finding. There's a bunch of them that show that the microorganisms in the firmament and in the earth, they need peace. And this is what the Prophets say. They need peace in order to operate.

47 The Great Kohan Yahshua, Great Kohan David Verner Hawkins, he put in a lot of hours last week, but he is uncovering these things one by one in Scriptures that you, that the world don't even know exist and don't know how to explain them. And they even add verses saying well, maybe it's this. They take words out, change the words, because they don't believe what's actually written there. They don't understand it-- about the microorganisms. They don't understand the firmament, what it's made out of or how **YAHWEH** can use it and actually command it to do a certain thing and it does it.

48 Well, here it says, ... **so that things which were not in evidence, are now seen coming to pass...** And, of course, we see this right now. We see in the Last Days, as Daniyl said, we see this, this knowledge increase.

49 We see computers built to guide bombs to perfection. We could send a missile without even a man on it, we can just push a button on the computer, and we can set the mark we want it to hit and the computer guides it to that mark and put it right inside a window if they want to. It's that accurate with the computers, the increase in knowledge, increase in knowledge.

50 Well, the computer, with a computer you can store a great deal of knowledge. And that knowledge, that increase in knowledge, Christianity proves she's nothing but a bunch of murderers. Just like the popes before her who were killing, killing

to get this Word away from the people. And they did it. They did it for almost 2,000 years. And the Apostles, if you think they loved the Apostles, they killed them. The Apostle Kepha, who they claim to represent the Catholic church, they hung him upside down because he requested it. "I don't deserve to be killed," he said, "like the Savior, so hang me upside down." [crying] And through their "loving mercy", they did. Upside down. Let's turn over to **Mattithyah 17**.

51 They don't believe this either, but the Savior, here's the Power that this Man has because He had received the Authority that was promised to the Sons of Men. "I'll make man in My Image, after My Likeness, and I will give him Authority." Authority? What would you think if you were standing on the side of a lake and you could tell a fish with words go get a coin down there on the bottom of that lake and bring it here to me and get on my hook. I'll have the hook waiting for you. I know you'd think He was crazy. And, of course, that's what the Christianity thinks today, that's the reason they don't believe anything in the Holy Scriptures. Nothing. If they did they'd be following the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes! Instead of building weapons of mass destructions to murder men, women, and children.

52 In **Mattithyah 17** and notice **verse 27**, talking about taxes and paying your taxes. **Verse 26, Kepha answered and said to Him; From strangers. Yahshua said to him: Then the children are free.**

53 **Verse 27, However, so that we may not offend them go to the sea, cast in a hook, and take the fish that comes up first...** Gets on that hook. ...**When you have opened its mouth you will find a piece of money equal to one full shekel. Take that, and give it to them for Me and you...** To pay the taxes. Now that's the Power that Yahshua had. That's the Authority that He said in **Yahchanan 5** all Authority in heaven and earth is now given unto Me.

54 Now, the scientists know how the bacteria talk to each other. We just saw a film on that last week. So we know that they know that the bacteria can actually communicate with each other. The Scriptures show they can also hear and they take instruction from the one who has this Authority that's given in **Genesis 1:26**. Yahshua was given this Authority; Authority from **YAHWEH** to where He will be honored by the kingdoms, the microorganism kingdoms who fill the earth who creep in the earth and fill the firmament that is above the earth.

55 How does the HIV attack our bodies? Well, we saw that last week in the film, and I hope you remember it, how they attack the bacteria, how

they attack it, how they rape it, how they mutate it. Once they rape it, a mutation comes from this bacteria, whatever the bacteria are. If it's HIV in the bacteria, you will be half this and a half that. Whatever the bacteria is, it's different. And they're creating trillions after trillions of these. They multiply rapidly.

56 Well, of course, bacteria multiply rapidly. But given time and increase of this, time and increase you see what is taking place today with our firmament getting sick and unable to operate like **YAHWEH**--be turning over to **Psalms 104**--operate like it's supposed to operate.

57 And you know that they know, science knows that bacteria actually form raindrops so it will drop on the earth. They form throughout the firmament, but when they start getting sick in one area, we see them getting sick in one area then we see drought or we see drenching rains. It comes down in sheets, in floods. The Scriptures spoke of this.

58 Here in **Psalms 104**, we see a word that you've got to become familiar with. **Psalms 104** and notice **verse 26**. **Psalms 104:26**. **There the ships sail about and You formed Leviathan to play there...** Well, of course, the commentators, they translate this *dragons* and *serpents* and so forth and then they remove words so it won't say what it's supposed to say.

59 **Leviathan**, **leviathan** comes from a Hebrew word that means *organisms in mourning*. Now you won't get that from the dictionaries, but you'll get that from the Scriptures if you pay close attention to what I'm saying. This word here, it's not a dragon, it's not a whale, it's not a shark. It's microorganisms, but they're in mourning. They're in mourning. They mourn and they're fading away. That's what's taking place in the firmament. That's what this word actually means. It means *organisms in mourning*.

60 Let's go over to **Isayah 24** now with that in mind, **Isayah 24**, because we see the time here when knowledge is increased. We have powerful telescopes now. We have even better than that, we have computerized microscopes that can actually magnify and correct pictures 400,000 times bigger where they can actually see these microorganisms, and they still haven't found all of them. [laughing] Not yet, but they're trying.

61 **Isayah 24**. We see here in the Last Days that **YAHWEH** is gonna allow the earth to be emptied. Over in **verse 18**, He says **the foundations of the earth are going to be shaken**.

62 **Verse 20** says the earth is going to reel to and fro. Now, Daniyl spoke of this time period in **Daniyl 12** and said knowledge will be increased in this time period, and you're going to see this

Great Tribulation. The Savior said when you see the things spoken of in **Daniyl**, you better get to the Holy Place. And, of course, the Savior spoke of Daniyl, the knowledge increasing and Great Tribulation that has never before taken place and never will be after this. No, He will take the ones that choose His Righteousness. He will give them Authority and with that Authority, they're going to restore the earth to its origin. They will restore Life to Eternal Life, where man will never die again. They will restore the universe back to its origin and stop the wars that **YAHWEH** shows is going on in the universe at this time. All of this is going to be done by you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] With the tiniest, the very tiniest creatures that **YAHWEH** formed that no one would ever think that He uses and have Great Power because they obey His Voice and will yours one day.

63 But He says, **verse 2**, **And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests...** These Catholic church and all Christianities and the maids, the mistresses that work with them.

64 **Verse 3**, **the land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for YAHWEH has spoken this Word**.

65 **Verse 4**, **The earth mourns...** Well, this is what this **leviathan** means. It means *microorganisms in mourning*. **The earth mourns and fades away...** Actually, we see some other words here. (And let me see if I got that correction.)

66 The word, (let's see), **Isayah 24**, the earth mourns. The earth. In this clause, the earth mourns and fades away, **Isayah 24:4** is translated from the Hebrew words **aretz**. This word is listed on page 153 of the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst and it actually means *the universe*. The universe.

67 Well, the universe is made up of microorganisms, kingdoms of microorganisms, other beings too, but they are there moving together, and making planets and so forth. Whatever **YAHWEH** tells them to form, that's what they form.

68 The word **people** in **verse 4** means *the inhabitants of the earth*. And the word **languish** means *to be sick*. It means to be sick. The universe, the universe mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away. All of them getting sick, the microorganisms in the body are getting sick and dying. And, of course, by this, you are dying, your body is dying.

69 **...and the dwellers of the firmament...** The dwellers of the firmament is actually there in that verse **...and the inhabitants of the earth have become sick and need peace...** Now, this

right here comes from the experts who say these Hebrew words, just like *Webster's Dictionary* with the English. These men are authorities in the Hebrew and they say these words are actually there and should have been translated in this manner. Well, of course, they don't, the translators didn't understand, so they changed it.

70 So **Hebrews 4** shows the microorganisms are in mourning because as **Isayah 24:5** says the earth is defiled. The earth, that also means universe there. **The universe is defiled by the inhabitants of it because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, broken the everlasting Covenant...** And here is the curse, **verse 6**. The curse, the plagues as is shown in **Revelation 18:4-5** where He says come out from her My People so you do not partake of her sins, so that you do not receive of her plagues. Meaning if you come out from her My People, you will not partake of her sins and you won't suffer her plagues. That's what it means. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 Now, you should be willing to give **YAHWEH** glory here and honor Him by coming out of her and becoming separate and not partaking of sin. The ones that are running The House of **YAHWEH** down are also filled with sin. They're living sin day after day. They're going to suffer the plagues of this world along with the rest of the world. Even though they were given an opportunity at one time by **YAHWEH** to come out of her and they could still repent right now. Praise **YAHWEH**.



Now, you should be willing to give YAHWEH glory here and honor Him by coming out of her and becoming separate and not partaking of sin.

72 Well here now, he said *the organism*, an organism is anything, any living thing. It's any living thing, no matter how small, or how large. We see this in **Genesis 7**. It's actually shown here this early. **Genesis 7**. Now study this closely, look at what I'm telling you so you will be able to teach others what I'm teaching to you. **Genesis 7:21**. You'd read right over this. You would read right over it if **YAHWEH** didn't show you what I'm talking about here. Maybe you've read over it, a thousand times and didn't notice it. That's what people tell me, "I've read that a thousand times! How come I didn't see that?" [laughing] Well, you needed the One Sent! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH**'s got to put in His Two Sents' worth, you know the Two Witnesses' worth. [laughing] Remember that too. And if they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies they're full of lies. They're a liar like Satan. That's what you see out here today condemning The House of **YAHWEH**.

73 **Genesis 7:21. And all flesh died that lived on the earth...** That lived on the earth. **...birds, and cattle, and beast, and every creeping thing...** Get that? Every creeping thing. Here're your microorganisms **...in the earth...** Should be **in** the earth instead of **on** the earth. **...and every man...** Now, He separates, notice, He separates man. **...and every man...** You see that? He separates man from the rest of it here.

74 **Verse 22, All in whose nostrils the breath of the Spirit of Life...** That He commanded to have Life. All of these died. **...all that lived...**

75 Now, the *King James Version* here has it right. **...all that lived in the earth...** You see that? **...all that lived in the earth, the dry...** We added the word **land**, which you need to take out. The word **land** is added. **...in the dry...** That's it. **...in the dry died...** All that lived in the dry died, in the dry meaning out of the water. You get it? Fish don't die because it rains, because they have a flood. [laughing]

76 All that lived in the dry died, which is everything. Microorganisms, everything died. Everything except what **YAHWEH** had in the water. Microorganisms, they stayed alive in the water, in the sea.

77 **Verse 23, So He destroyed all living things which were on the face of the ground: both man and cattle, creeping things and birds of the air...** The creeping things, it always refers to microorganisms. Yes, it refers to bigger things too, but it refers to microorganisms. **...In the dry.** That is, out of the water.

78 The word here, let's see, abound, **the creeping things**, if you wanted to look it up, it's #8318. Now,

it also means *to swarm*, speaking of these creeping things, *things that swarm, active mass*... You know, how the science describes and showed this in the film, how they actually mass together; like in this piece of iron you see here, they're massed together. This iron is alive. I guarantee you everything on earth is alive and if it died it would quickly disappear. But it's alive. Now, biology teaches this. I know science knows this.

79 But they swarm--it's *an active mass of minute things*... Minute, that means small. The smallest thing that we know of right now--I think I have a picture here--did I show that last week? Magnified two thousand times I believe it was, world's smallest bug that they've discovered so far. Here it looks like a herd of buffalo, but it's actually the dust mite. [showing on monitor] The dust mite that comes in and cleans your sheets for you, and your blankets, cleans your bed the next morning after you get out of it because you've left dead cells in your bed that fell off of your body of a night. And they come in to clean it up.

80 And they mass together. They mass together as the word here shows, the Hebrew word, minute creeping things that creep. Creatures, call them creatures. One guy called them critters that moved. [laughing] *...that move in the dry*... Or in the earth. *...the prime root by implication, swarm; they abound*... They actually abound. *...they creep, they bring forth abundantly, they move, they breed abundantly, increase abundantly*.

81 There's one more thing that I want to show you here before we end. (I'm just a little bit over time here.) One more thing, the gravity. The study that that science has proven. *Study: Bacteria thrive in*

400,000 times Earth's gravity... Now they did this with test tubes, of course, but they found out that microorganisms actually survive in four hundred thousand times earth's gravity.

82 *...Microbial life can grow in gravity more than 400,000 times that of Earth, according to a new study detailed in National Geographic.*

83 *...Biologist Shigeru Deguchi led the team that tested five species of bacteria by subjecting them to intense gravity conditions, called "hypergravity." The species continued to multiply...* Despite this high gravity input that they were put into.

84 *... "the robustness of microorganisms against physical extremes (temperatures, pH, pressure, or radiation) is well known"*... It's well known that they can survive in the test that they showed here. This was printed, this came out in the *National Geographic*, April 26, 2011 if you want to get that article, you may and read it for yourself.

85 Well, this is what **YAHWEH** made, of course, and it can survive. But it also gets sick and we've seen that sickness taking place due to the sins of man and the raping of these cells by different viruses that mankind himself has created. They know that it was made by man. They know that this global warming is made by man. Maybe now after these tests and the information they're getting from The House of **YAHWEH**, then finally, maybe, they will come to understand what is actually causing this and the reason that we cannot allow sin in our lives or into the new world, the new Kingdom that **YAHWEH** is creating and going to give to us. **Genesis 1:26**.

86 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Eight

The Active Scene Of The Firmament By Science And The Destruction Of The Firmament By Babylon Today! 09/01/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! We can do better! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I would like to encourage everyone to get that disk--the last three disks, the weekly sermons. And I was told yesterday that we will be allowed to use these news clips and have them. They'll be on ahead of the sermon. They'll be ahead of the sermon so you'll be able to watch this over and over until you get it. You really need to learn this. Really. This is helping you to understand the energy that, that I talked about before we started playing these, the great energy that **YAHWEH** has control of. And He shows this in the Holy Scriptures but He makes it impossible for you to see it until He decides it's time to show it and then He does this. He brings it about, the knowledge, to fulfill His Plan, of course, the Knowledge that He gives to His House.

3 Now, if you think about this. You know that all the Scriptures were taken away. [crying] You know that all the Scriptures were taken away from the entire world. Now this was under the leadership of the Roman Catholic Church with its huge army. There was something like five hundred translations that the Scriptures were translated into, five hundred different languages. Now the dates, that will help you to remember because that was in 500 A.D. In 600 A.D., just a hundred years later,

the only Scripture allowed, under death penalty by the way, was the one they said was so corrupted that no one wanted it, was the Latin translation. Now that took place within one year.

4 We've got to go into that history too and learn it. In fact, this will probably be the last of this until the Feast. I think I can have all this other covered and then we'll get back on the firmament in the Feast. But from now until the Feast, we're going to be covering how this *Book of YAHWEH* disappeared. And if you could imagine right now, if you didn't have the *Book of YAHWEH*, if there were no Scriptures available and this was the way the world was. This was the great dark ages where they had no knowledge. And they had no hope. They had nothing. How did they get here? They didn't know. And they knew nothing.

5 But **YAHWEH** had a Work planned and He said in a certain time period knowledge will be increased and this is what we see now. And He had a Work planned that had to be brought up so Laws in the whole world had to change and He brought about to do so.

6 But this right here today, if you'll get that and rewatch it, you know, it shows what man is wanting to do with his technology. He wants to harness the bacteria and the bacteria that you saw building that pyramid that was in actual fact real. It was real. They had it harnessed and they were



building a pyramid and showing how they had power over a mass. Remember the word **mass**, along with **leviathan**, **leviathan**. The word mass and, of course, Babylon too along with the firmament. Because you're going to have to remember this for a few weeks and we'll get back into it.

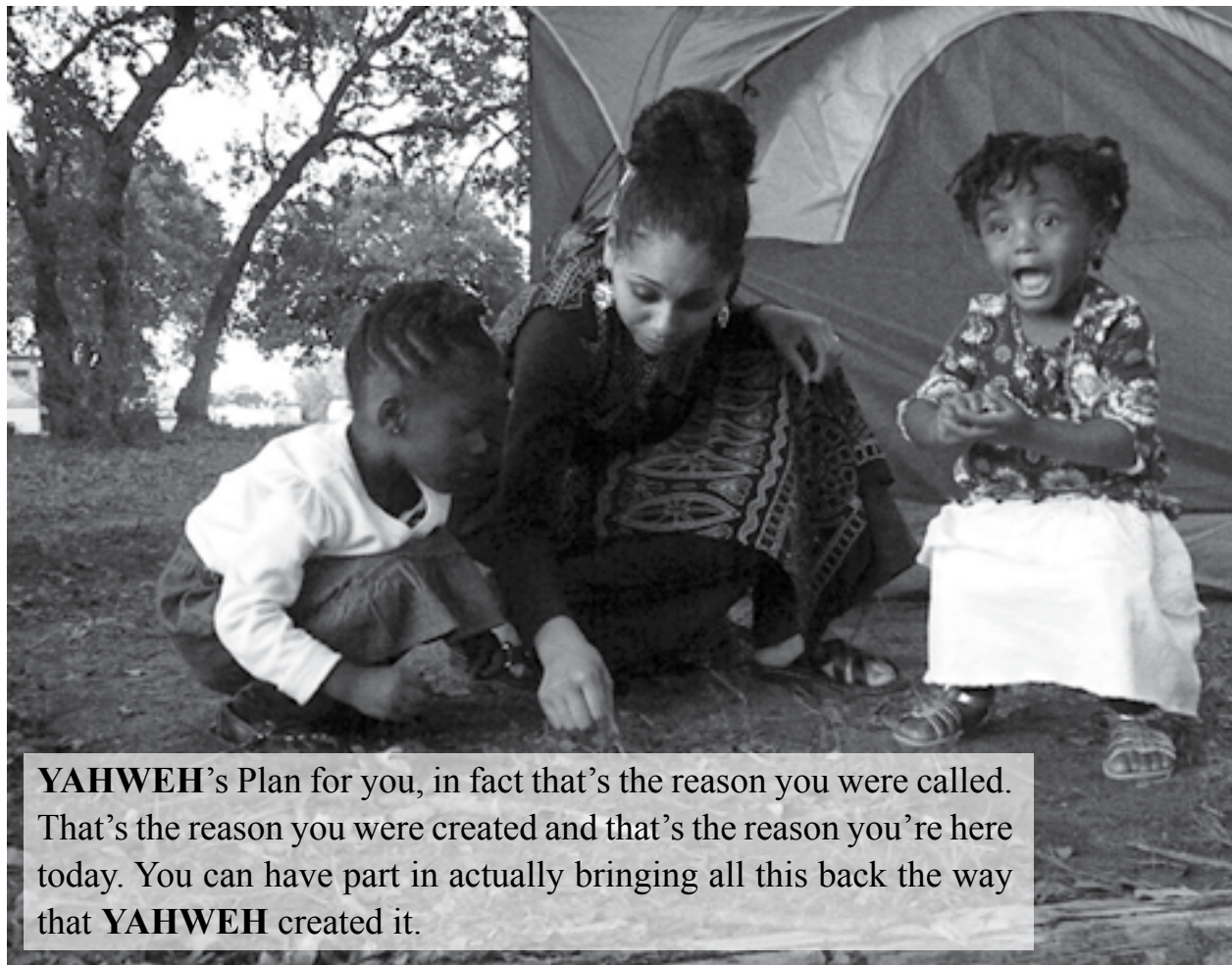
7 But the microorganisms here, the one that showed how small an atom is, you know, you can't imagine. And then all this Power and something that you couldn't see, if it was multiplied twenty thousand times, you still couldn't see it. But then maybe a hundred thousand times you could get a little bitty glimpse of it. It'd be like, maybe a flea to you or something like that.

8 But the firmament now that **YAHWEH** created and you saw the vast amount of living things, now these were ones that you could see, insects of all kinds in the atmosphere actually living out of the atmosphere, living off of what they were eating in the atmosphere. But they have a part to play. Every one of them has a part to play in service to mankind. And these things are being killed off by viruses. We've got

some great information on that too, but I don't think we'll have time to show it until the Feast.

9 **YAHWEH** set this up, of course, perfectly and the earth was in perfect shape. If you got the information this week, they put out the information saying that the earth is not at all supplied with as much items for man's health and well-being as we once thought. Now, the fact is, they're trying to make out like it never was, but it was supplied with everything a person needed when it was combined with the wonderful things that **YAHWEH** put in the firmament to feed and nourish the earth. But the earth was supplied and it could supply mankind in the beginning, if you'll look at the dates of the ages of the people and how long they lived, you know. It was between nine hundred and a thousand years and they could have lived longer, but sin kept creeping in of course.

10 Well, what went wrong was mankind started sinning more and more, following the ways of sin and dying you will die. And this is slowly building up. And not only do we kill ourselves, we kill with



YAHWEH's Plan for you, in fact that's the reason you were called. That's the reason you were created and that's the reason you're here today. You can have part in actually bringing all this back the way that **YAHWEH** created it.

it the firmament. And I'm telling you this because you will be rebuilding the earth and the heavens. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 But **YAHWEH**'s Plan for you, in fact that's the reason you were called. That's the reason you were created and that's the reason you're here today. You can have part in actually bringing all this back the way that **YAHWEH** created it.

12 If you'll turn over to **Revelation 21**--**YAHWEH** shows us here, **YAHWEH** shows us all of this in Scripture. The only thing when I started trying to figure out how in the world can I teach something this complicated--I can see it myself, but to get it over into words where someone else can understand it, it's almost impossible. And seeing it to begin with because it comes in a number of Scriptures and you have to get every one of them in your head, put them together, which **YAHWEH** can do. But, it was hidden, and you can see why it was hidden now and how it was hidden. None of these things were visible to mankind, not even the Scriptures. Even when they had the Scriptures, you could see bits and pieces of this, but not enough, not enough to get the whole picture until you got all the parts that the Prophets spoke. But the Prophets did describe these fully and we'll get deeper into it during the Feast, **YAHWEH** willing.

13 But here in **Revelation 21**, we're in the time of The End right now and we may as well cover some of those Scriptures and see what I'm talking about here. But in **Revelation 21:1**, He says, **And I saw a new heaven and a new earth...** Well what would they be--why? Why? Well because they're going to be destroyed. Of course they're being destroyed now and **YAHWEH** is watching this. And He's actually watching it through the firmament. The firmament is actually telling on everyone. [laughing] Well, Christianity would want to destroy the firmament so it couldn't tell on them I guess, but the fact is they are destroying the firmament. But their telltale signs are still going on to **YAHWEH**.

14 But if you notice there, **And I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and there was no more sea...** That's not exactly true on the sea, but I don't want to throw you off in explaining it so leave it like it is for the time being.

15 But go over to **Isayah 58** now and you combine these two Scriptures here and you see that you are going to be involved in, first off, the earth and the heavens. Yes, they are going to be damaged really. They're damaged right now to where less and

less of their energy can be dispensed to mankind and to the earth to where the earth can have the elements that it needs to nourish the trees and the vegetables and so forth, the grapes for the wine and the drinks and so forth, and so less and less of it. So they said, you know, years ago they tested it and now they see that it just wasn't there. There's not very much in it. They're trying to make out like that it was never there--that it wasn't there at all, they just made a mistake earlier.

16 But here in **Isayah 58**, if you look at **verse 12**, he said, **And those of you will rebuild the old waste places...** Well, of course, this is what it's going to be. The ones who **YAHWEH** choose here are going to rebuild this heaven and earth and we'll have that power because of **Genesis. Genesis 1:26**. "I'll make mankind in My Image, after My Likeness and I'm going to give him Authority." Now I brought that out last week. The Authority over these microorganisms, the creeping things, and He tells you what you will have Authority over, and first off, you have to prove that you won't use them for war, retaliation. That you will be like Yahshua, that you will be more willing to die than to hurt someone else.

17 **And those of you will rebuild the old waste places...** Heavens and the earth. Now the **places**. I've got in my *Book of YAHWEH*, I got it circled there and out to the side I've got *universe* so I know I've brought this before. The thing for you to do is remember. Maybe mark this in your own Scriptures and Scripture notebook, but at the same time, if you don't rehearse it every once in a while it will disappear from your memory. So you need to keep these things, especially right now until you learn everything about this firmament. And I haven't brought you but about maybe one hundredths of it so far that is shown in the Scriptures by the Prophets and Apostles and the Savior Himself.

18 **...you will rebuild...** The universe, the heavens and the earth **...you will raise up the foundations of many generations...** Now, of course, if he's speaking of the universe, which he is right here and we see the planets that have no life, unless there was life in those planets, unless there is life in those planets now, which we know from Scripture that there is in some planets. But unless the others that look totally waste, they have no life, nothing that would tell us that they would support life. And you notice what they're looking for is bacteria. Well, the knowledge has been increased to where they know that life is coming from bacteria. If you combine that with the word **Spirit** when you're studying this from now on, you'll start seeing what

the Savior talked about. We'll get into that deeper too later. Don't let it throw you off here.

19 But foundation **...raise up the foundations of many generations; and you will be called the Repairer of the Breach...** That is, between life and death. That's what it amounts to. **...the Restorer of Streets to Dwell In...** And I don't know if we had that in this particular film or not where the man had the pack and he was walking down the street inside this thing that you can't even see unless it's magnified forty times and yet here's a little bitty creature in there making repairs. [laughing] That's a long ways for him because his steps are so tiny you can't see them either.

20 Well, how do you do this? Look at **verse 13**, now. **If you turn your foot from breaking the Sabbath...** You're one of those that will rebuild the universe. You see that? Isn't that beautiful? If you will start out now by keeping the Sabbath the way **YAHWEH** tells you to keep the Sabbath.

21 **...from doing your pleasure...** Doing your work, your own works and so forth. **...and call the Sabbath a delight, the Holy Day of YAHWEH honorable, and will honor Him...** Who is **YAHWEH**. **...by not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation...** All of these things here now apply to gaining this Power that Yahshua had when He said or told His Disciple, "Go throw a hook in the water and there's a fish going to bring you some money to pay your taxes with." Think of the Power He had there.

22 Well, they're trying to harness this bacteria now to make this thing build a pyramid. You will have the Authority to just tell it what to do and you say, remember His Words, you say to this mountain be removed, go over there. [laughing] And it will do it. You know, you will have that Authority. That's what He was talking about here. Well, at last you understand what He's talking about now, right? Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] Now all of these things you must overcome of course.

23 **Verse 14, Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH...** And you won't make it unless you find this joy in **YAHWEH** as Yahshua did. **...and I will cause you to ride upon the high places of the earth, and will feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob your father--for the Mouth of YAHWEH has spoken it...** Or as another version says, spoken by the mouth of the Prophets. Of course, you're a fool if you don't believe all the Prophets have spoken.

24 In **Exodus 31**. Keep this in mind here now. You're gonna be a rebuilders of these things that are going to be totally destroyed. And if you'll turn over

to **Exodus 31:13**. Remember now, He said you will be the one that will rebuild the universe, if you will do this.

25 Now He adds to that here in **Exodus 31:13**. If you keep **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath you will know, no, no one in the world keeps the Sabbath except The House of **YAHWEH**. That's it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] No one knows how. And if it hadn't have been for **YAHWEH** showing us this, we would be trotting along with all of the other Christian organizations. But no one is keeping it except us.

26 And He says, **Exodus 31:13. Speak to the children of Israyl, saying; Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for they are a sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am YAHWEH Who sanctifies you...** You know what the word **sanctifies** means. It means *set apart for a purpose*. Purpose of what? Rebuilding the universe for one thing. **Isayah 58:13-14**.

27 So He sanctifies you for the purpose of giving you, as **Genesis 1:26** said, giving you Authority. You couldn't rebuild the universe, I mean if you didn't have Power to do so. This is going to take some doing. It's going to take some doing, cleaning up the firmament of this earth. We're going to have to make this new, totally back to what **YAHWEH** gave Adam and said, "Here guard and keep this. Don't let it change." Well, of course, he didn't do it and neither is any other of mankind. And this is a great lesson as he destroys this because he's destroying himself along with it.

28 And now it seems like the scientists are beginning to tell their intelligence in Washington and throughout the world, "Hey, this earth is not going to survive like this. It's simply not going to survive. We can't keep this up." But they don't know what they're doing. They think it's because they built a fire over here on this hill, and over here on this hill and caused a big ball of gas and stopped everything from working in heaven. [laughing] Well they built fires, yes, but not that kind of fire.

29 But here you see that **YAHWEH** says, "If you will do this now." If you'll do it the way **Isayah** said it, then you will be rebuilders of the universe. Our job, of course right now is to warn mankind of what he's doing and that's what we were called for.

30 If you turn over to **Revelation 10** you will see us spoken of here. There're a lot of Scriptures that I just passed up here, about ten thousand of them that speak of this Work here in **Revelation 10**. And our job is to warn man. Our job now, is to warn the world of the fact that manmade global warming is because of sin. It's not because of burning wood. That's not a sin. But it's caused by sin. Sin is the

breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Now, that's what your Scripture shows you in **Revelation 18**.

31 Here it says in **Revelation 18**, it says it's reaching into the firmament. Well here in **Revelation 10** now and **verse 7**, this is our job right here. And He shows you that we're in it, we're doing it right now.

32 **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak...** That's the last one, or Seventh Messenger of **YAHWEH**, the last Light on the Lampstand is shown and sets before **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH's** Throne. The Seventh Messenger. **...when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret...** The Great Secret. You see that word **secret**? Imagine this has been held secret from science. Science is just now discovering what bacteria are and do. He's just now discovering that there're things there you can't see. And if you put this together now with what Yahshua said. Yahshua said, speaking of Spirit beings, He said, you can see what they do, but you can't see them. Remember that?

33 Well, put all these things together and we'll cover them in detail later. There's a lot we've got to cover in detail later. But at least we'll get the thought to going, you know, where you won't be going to heaven for your reward when you die and meeting Saint Peter at the Golden Gate and getting turned down and all this kind of crappola that's been stuck into man's minds by foolishness, foolishness of Satan through their preachers that she leads constantly.

34 But, if you get this now. **...the Great Secret of YAHWEH will be finished...** That is they will be proclaimed.

35 And if you look on down to **verse 11**, he says, **And he said to me: You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and languages, and kings...** Now that's what we're doing now. We're prophesying to the whole world right now, what they've done. The sins that the Catholic church brought forth that is destroying the firmament and causing havoc. That's all they can see right now is global warming. But there's a lot more than this taking place.

36 The fact is, the earth is being depleted. And they know it's not what it once tested out just a few years ago. I think those tests that they were going by were in the fifties I do believe. And by the way they were done in Oklahoma. That was one of the places they were done. And now they are saying well they were wrong. You know, the earth has hardly any of that. Yes, it has hardly any of it left, but it was there to begin with. And we're depleting our earth. We're also depleting our atmosphere, the firmament that feeds the earth.

37 Well, these secrets are being told now to the entire world and it's being made known what the actual cause is, of global warming, and everything else that's sickness and disease, causing sickness and disease and so forth. But we're taking this before all nations.

38 And then He says in **Revelation 11:1. And there was given me reed like a measuring rod...** And I've covered this many times here, to measure the temple. And that was one of the first Works that we fulfilled years ago.

39 Now if you notice the Seventh Messenger, last part, shown to the Prophets. If you look at **verse 11**. Let me see. Yes, the last part of **verse 11** of **Revelation 10**. The languages--we left out a word there. We left out a word, but anyway it's, as shown to the Prophet. Oh, here it is **verse 7**. (I'm sorry.) **Revelation 10:7**, last part. **...He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** So what are the Secrets here?

40 **Verse 7 of chapter 10. Revelation 10:7.** Notice, the secrets of **YAHWEH**. **...would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** The Secrets were actually declared to His Servants the Prophets. Though I don't think they understood because they were just given in bits and pieces.

41 Now in **Revelation chapter 16**, and **verse 17**, He says, **Revelation 16:17. And the Seventh Messenger poured out his bowl into the air...** Now you should have *firmament* written on that word **air**. And I do believe that that's in the book on global warming. That is, the work on global warming, *The Real Cause of Global Warming* [06/2007 *Prophetic Word*]. But you should have the word **air**, circled and then the word *firmament* because that's what it's speaking of. And, of course, it's not a concoction, a witch's concoction that He pours out into the firmament, it's a Message from heaven. The Message coming down from heaven that He said would be declared in **Revelation 10:7**, that the Secrets would be revealed, that **YAHWEH** said would be finished; the Secrets of **YAHWEH** would be finished as He declared to His Servants the Prophets.

42 Well in **Revelation 16:17**, the pouring out, or explaining what's taking place with the firmament at this time is the Seventh Message coming down from heaven through, as you could see from **Revelation 11:1**, the Two Witnesses. **Revelation 11:1-3**. These are the Two Witnesses.

43 Well the Witnesses, the Seventh Message, Seventh Message there--some confusion comes in where it says another Malak. But it's not. It's--each one of those is a mistranslation and means another Message comes forth. They're a part of, or

from a part of this House of **YAHWEH** that was established.

44 **Verse 18, And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings...** And look at **verse 19**. Oh no look at **verse 18 ...a great earthquake...**

45 And then **verse 19, And it came to pass that the great city divided into three parts...** That is New York, New York City, as I brought out in the book *The Mark of the Beast*. **...the great city divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell. And great Babylon came in remembrance of YAHWEH...** We will see from the mouth of the Prophets in the coming sermons that **YAHWEH** is looking through the firmament, looking through the firmament. Be turning over to **Revelation 18** at this great Babylon. Remember that because you're gonna see it in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* during the Feast, **YAHWEH** willing. Now, the Great Kohan Shaul Hawkins will be bringing during the Feast a complete sermon on this **chapter 16** and **verse 17** also, that will help tremendously to add to this work on the firmament here.

46 Now remember the word Babylon here that you just read and look on over to **Revelation 18** and look at **verse 2. Revelation 18:2. And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen...** Well, of course, this is the teaching coming forth that started now with Cain and has come down slowly killing the world. Killing man, killing the world, killing, killing off the support of mankind. And this Babylon, if you'll keep it in mind here, it will help you to understand the Leviathan because the commentators can't understand that. But you're gonna to understand it one hundred percent when you see these Scriptures put together. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 And look at now **verse 5**, notice. **Verse 5**, He says, **For her sins...** This Babylon, Babylon that you see in **Revelation 17:5**, Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of harlots and abominations, abominations that kill off the firmament, the bacteria in the firmament, with their viruses that they create through illegal lust and illegal acts of lust.

48 Well **Revelation 18:5** says **For her sins have reached unto heaven...** That is, Babylon, this teaching, this teaching from the Christian churches today that is spread throughout the whole world. They say, "Well how do the others get to know it-how did she bring this to the others? They don't follow her." Yes, they do. They were forced into it. We'll see this. We will see this when we see this next episode coming up, if you wanna call it that, but about the killing, destroying the bible, destroying the

Scriptures and they thought they had it completed too.

49 And, as I said, 600 A.D. only the Latin version was left. There was a penalty of death for anyone who would own anything else. And that Latin version, everyone knows it was corrupt and all the translators talk about it. But **YAHWEH** saved some other things that they didn't discover, for the purpose, of course, of bringing forth this Last Days' Work.

50 Well, her sins. **For her sins have reached unto...** If you'll circle that word **heaven** there and put *firmament*. **...her sins have reached into the firmament and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquity...** Putting away the Laws, putting aside the Laws. That's what iniquity is. Iniquity is sin, of course. You put aside the Laws, that's sin. But iniquity actually means either rebelling, pushing aside, doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's the reason you can use it in the same sentence, her sins and iniquities, sins and iniquities.

51 Well, **YAHWEH** has remembered this. And **YAHWEH** we'll see, as the Prophets said, is actually judging this great whore. Looking through the firmament. What do you think He's looking at? **YAHWEH** is seeing everything that mankind has destroyed. And then He will act. He will set His Hand then the second time to save mankind, of course, because it's not a lost cause with **YAHWEH**. It's a proving, a testing.

52 Now you're being tested, you're being judged and we see by the Prophets **YAHWEH** is going to judge all the nations but after we do our job of getting this completely given out to the nations, to all nations to where they can totally understand it as you understand it now, most of you. And we get it out to them and they will be able to see as you do what is actually causing this and the Great Power that **YAHWEH** created in the heavens.

53 If you think about that atom, this is what they don't want Iran to do. They don't want Iran to do the same thing they did. Now that's what they're saying right now. This may be an excuse to strike Iran or to take over Iran, who knows. Malachi Martin says that Satan is going to come against Iran and China and Russia and he named all the Arab countries that wouldn't worship Mary and she is going to make war against them. Right after that they hit Afghanistan and Iran and next will be, hopefully very, very soon, the great nuclear wars.

54 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Nine

Hatred And Violence In Today's World Are Coming By Breeding, Training And Teaching

09/08/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Wonderful! Wonderful! You may be seated. I know **YAHWEH**'s hearing that because He says His Eyes and His Heart are with us. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 If you notice the world has nothing to cheer about. That look on her face there at the end of that. [growls and makes a face] I've seen pit bulls that looked better than that, pit bulls getting ready to fight!

3 The gossip this week--the gossip in The House of **YAHWEH**, it's really enormous here lately and this week it was about grasshoppers. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] People put this out, they were gossiping about eating grasshoppers here last Sabbath. And one guy said, the emails started pouring in, see from everywhere. One guy said, "I'm glad I finally got up nerve enough to eat one of them. They're absolutely fantastic!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 That gossip went out by email then the numbers came in that numbered the grasshoppers, the letters, the emails that started coming back. And the question is, can we get them again at the Feast so we can get some of them? Oh, I thought that was wonderful! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

5 The drought, we'll cover this next week in detail, but the little bit of rain that touched the

United States is not enough to affect anything. And you can see here, the rain we got quickly dried up and the grass is hurting again.

6 What's on the world's mind today is, *In one trench: Iran and North Korea unite against enemies...* You know that North Korea has nuclear weapons and this is going to, this could upset everything and make the determination to wipe out Iran more. And if North Korea and Iran team up with Russia and China who is also putting out a lot of hatred along with the United States, you know, they too have this look on their face of bitter hatred that is prophesied for this time period. We're going to see the end result very soon now.

7 Be careful. *Texas declares emergency due to West Nile Virus outbreak...* We have several cases in Abilene. It takes about three weeks after they're tested to get the results back. And I think there're about four came back already.

8 Bubonic plague is also in the United States now again. Now this disease wiped out so many million people and turned the tide. This is what actually took the power away from the Catholic church who had stamped out *The Book of YAHWEH*, the Holy Scriptures, made it a death penalty. They actually took people like you and burned them at the stake. They tied them to a stake, put, pile wood around them, set it on fire. We've got some great information that we intend to show



during the Feast on this. But this is how “kind” the Catholic Church was to those who wanted to follow the Holy Scriptures like you do. And, of course, if it wasn’t for the fact that **YAHWEH** is protecting His Work right now, we would have been burnt, probably with bullets or maybe like David Koresh and his crew who thought they were keeping the Feast. They tried anyway.

9 *U.S. warns also...* Now this is sickness and disease that’s coming with this. If you remember, the only reason we show this because this is part of the results of sin coming back. What is coming out, what we see coming out is also inside the brains of the people in this time period bringing forth confusion in the mind.

10 But, *U.S. warns of possible worldwide epidemic triggered by deadly Yosemite...* Park in California.*virus...* They sent out letters to about ten thousand people saying, “You may have this sickness because you came and slept where somebody else slept.” They have these beds and a different one sleeps in that bed, I guess, every night, like the motels, you know. Terribly unclean, like they were in the days of Yahshua when He was born. That’s the reason His father Yahseph would not go to a motel, stay in an inn, because of the uncleanness. You know I had dreams about this, you know, and I said we’ve got to get our people to stop using these motels. They’re the filthiest places on the face of the earth outside of the restaurants where they eat. But this is the filth that they’ve come down to, every table, every bed, and, of course, the diseases now are beginning to show so they’re getting worried.

11 They, on the other hand now, they have knowledge, technical knowledge increased as we’ve been harping on. They’re using that technical knowledge for, of course, war. And now they’ve got one that they claim that will fly, the Chinese do, a drone that will fly and they can use mind control on it. Take it where they want, and they can take it into--if you can remember that bedroom you were in and you want to blow it up, then you can send this drone in to blow it up just by thinking.

12 Also, this shows you the Great Power that is in your mind that you do not have control of. Now they know that there’s Great Power there and that’s the reason they’re trying to harness it like they’re trying to harness the microorganisms to do what they want-- where they can force them to do what they want them to do. We’ve got much more on that too but we’ve ceased for the time period because I want you to learn about this great effort to stamp out the Holy Scriptures. I told you I’d have the information to show you about Daniyl the last chapter. Hopefully

during the Feast I’ll get to show that.

13 *Food prices jump will hit the poor, World Bank warns...* It says, *Global...* Now, they said it was only supposed to rise like four percent on some items. *Global food prices have leapt by 10% in the month of July...* So you can see that they’re not telling the exact truth because really they don’t know. They don’t know what’s going to take place. But everything right now is showing drought and worry, famine, the things that Yahshua said would be here.

14 Today, I want to point out the hatred because these films that we showed you here, they were for that purpose, to point out the hatred. The Scripture that said every man’s hand would be turned against the hand of his brother. You wouldn’t seek your brother because you loved him and wanted to associate with him, but you’d seek him with a net, one of the Prophets said in order to entrap him. And of course, this all took place. It’s taken place even greater in these Last Days because of the great weapons they have.

15 But the hatred and deception that we see that go with it. You know **YAHWEH** says the whole world is deceived. And I want to give you two Scriptures because the Christians, they say, “Well The House of **YAHWEH** is saying the whole world is deceived, but they’re not.” Yes, I want to show you that we don’t interpret the Scriptures. The Scriptures interpret the Scriptures.

16 Turn over to **Revelation 12:9** and I want you to get this in your mind. I hope everyone has a *Book of YAHWEH*. If you don’t, make yourself a note, and scratch yourself on the head before you come to services next week. [laughing] The House of **YAHWEH** is almost like the British Bible Society, we’re determined to get a *Book of YAHWEH* in every hand. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, so, if you can’t get one, you know, get with us. Call us, something. We’ll make sure. We’ll make it possible one way or another. We’ll let you work it out if that needs be the case. Gladly. We’ve got work that needs to be done.

17 But if you look at **Revelation 12:9** Satan deceives the whole world. Now, of course, she does this through her ministers, her teachers and we see, you know, one example after another. The Prophets warn us, the Apostles, the Savior. Well deceive, they deceive the whole world. Now you could put any interpretation on that that you want to, the Baptists say yeah they’re all deceived except the Baptists, the Methodists say the same thing. And the Catholics they say no one has roots to the first priesthood, which is where the Laws were given to man, but

the Catholics. And they claim roots to the Aaronic priesthood. They say they are the Aaronic Priesthood and they are. They're the ones that turned. They're the violent men that took over the whole land of Israyl and spread out to other countries, taking them over with nets and spears and swords.

18 But hold that Scripture right there and turn over for interpretation of this. It's shown right here and it's very easy to understand who's deceived. Turn over to **I Yahchanan 3** and remember the word deception there in **Revelation**. And I could show you a dozen other Scriptures, but if you'll just keep this one in mind as you study, there won't be anyone that will be able to deceive you on this. Satan has the world deceived. Well, how does she have the world deceived? And how do we know it's not us?

19 **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** says sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Then **verse 7** says, **little children, let no man deceive you...** Let no man deceive you. That's what **Revelation** is saying. Satan deceives the whole world. How? They deceive you by telling you, you don't have to practice Righteousness. **Let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** This means, this is telling you, men are telling you, deceivers are telling you that you don't have to practice Righteousness.

20 Of course, the Apostle Yaaqob, he said Faith without works is dead. And the preachers are saying, "Oh, only believe. That's all you need to do, just believe." Believe that the Tigris mosquito, I guess, carries the bird flu if you want to. [laughing] But Yahshua said believe too, but He said believe all that the Prophets have spoken. The Writings, the Writings, that's what you are to believe.

21 Well here, the Apostles, who spoke under Inspiration, and wrote under Inspiration say the same thing. Don't let any man deceive you. You've got to practice Righteousness or you won't be Righteous.

22 Now notice **verse 8, He who commits sin...** Is deceived by Satan the devil who deceives the whole world. **He who commits sin...** You see how that goes together? It's all written like this here a little, and there a little. And if you'd keep this in mind when you study the Holy Scriptures, but you just need those two right there to see who is deceived. Those who will not practice Righteousness belong to Satan. They are practicing what Satan tells them to do, as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 8:44**.

23 Your teacher is Satan the devil and that's what the Baptists are doing. That's who they're following. She's telling them, "Oh just believe, you don't have to keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH**." They're

liars as the Apostles said. They're all liars. In fact, Yahchanan himself said he who says I know Him and keeps not His Laws is a liar and the Truth is not in him. So, you see how simple that is? Is anyone fooled on that now? [laughing] If anyone is, please get with me for more instruction in this.

24 But right now we see the world sick. And we see hatred to the highest point. This was just an example on the news that we saw. It shows this hatred build up. If you watch the speeches of the republicans and the democrats, just in the past few days, you could see the hatred and each one saying, you know, they're lying about it. They're not even telling you the truth about this.

25 Former U.S. President Bill Clinton did an excellent job in pointing this out. And showed the deception that they tried to pull over one another's eyes hoping to get elected. Not because they really have an answer to the problems that's in this country. They don't have the answers. It's been given to some and more and more of the politicians due to the missionary team who is going out quite regularly and they're entering into the White House, the offices where each country has a delegate. And they got information for those leaders of the different countries that they can send back home to them.

26 Not that it will be accepted at this time. The Scripture says it won't. They won't repent. The religions won't repent. And, of course, the religions are the ones that Satan is using to deceive the world, to make them think that they don't have to keep **YAHWEH's** Laws.

27 When Israyl strayed, **YAHWEH** of course protected His Work in Galilee. And Galilee looked like a stinkpot to Solomon. He tried to give it away. They gave it back to him. The king he gave it to gave it back to him, told him he didn't want it. They were impossible people to deal with because they followed these Scriptures and, of course, they taught them.

28 Now, that leaked out to all of Israyl and especially Jerusalem who was being controlled by the Catholic church at that time, calling themselves Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and... Anyone come up with that other one? [laughing] I told you I would, but I'll get it. It's Herodians. Herodians. Well I'll bring you more on that later. Don't get thinking on it too hard, I want you to listen to the rest of this.

29 But there were four of them and the last one that I named was the one that uprooted, along with their army that plucked them up and transplanted them as our people that work in the farm told me. Said hey, that word there means the same as we're doing right now. It means transplant. And of course! I said, of course! They transplanted them

from Israyl to the seven hills of Rome. And they disguised themselves with this mysterious form that the truth never gets out about it, you know, behind closed doors. And who knows what goes on behind closed doors.

30 Well, that's the way they took it, that's the way they have it, but they're the leaders of this hatred that is going on today. Well, this violence, this hatred, you know, was towards the people who wanted to follow the Scriptures. In fact, the Muslims, if you read the history they actually wanted to follow the Scriptures and they do to some extent today. They have a lot of Holiness. They're not The House of **YAHWEH** so they're not in contact. And I told you years ago that these people, they're caught between a rock and a hard place because they don't have **YAHWEH**'s Protection and Satan is trying to destroy all forms of Holiness.

31 Well, they saw that there was no way that they could live as Yahshua did and Yahshua said no retaliation, no wars, no fighting. If you live by the sword, you're going to die by the sword. That's it. And you're not gonna make it into the Kingdom of Heaven if you retaliate like Cain; like Cain did with Abel. Yes, Abel outdid Cain. He served **YAHWEH** fully and this way was being accepted by the people. And Cain eventually rose up and retaliated against him and murdered him. And that's what your Scripture shows.

32 Well, what we see in the Muslim worlds now that's wanting to not be like the west. And they're saying the women want to. But the women say, no we're not wanting to. We don't want our daughters to grow up like this. And, you know, I've said before, some people, at a vulnerable age, they think illegal lust is great and they start allowing themselves to get into it because it looks great to them. Now if you would picture yourself as someone who has a child your age, that you have a child your age and this child, you're seeing that child get into this same situation, then you would see the evil into this because you don't want your child hurt like you got hurt. So you'll be able to see it. See that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

33 This way you'll be able to guide your child away from these illegal lusts. Point it out to them. Would you want your daughter--if you had a daughter would you want your daughter doing this today and getting caught in this trap that the Disciples and the Apostles, the Prophets wrote to us about and told us don't go near. Don't go near this. It's a den of sickness and death. So stay away from it. Close your mind to it. Get your mind on entering **YAHWEH**'s Righteous Kingdom.

34 Well, back to the Muslims and those who were trying to follow the Laws. They had Scriptures. They had copies. They had copies--at the last, there were copies made of the entire bible. Now this took one monk, history says, it took one monk about seventeen to twenty years to write this bible. So you could see they're limited, but people shared them. People shared them with one another. You had friends back then. You had friendships.

35 If you remember, I told you about a syrup mill that my dad had. And he would go and make syrup at different places for different farmers. He was very particular about the syrup. And he would take home syrup every evening and he'd say, "Maggie, test this and see if I did okay on it." And mother would tell him yes or no. "This doesn't taste right," or "Yes, this is excellent." And he would go back the next day and tell the farmer that this syrup shouldn't be put on the market. "Let me have this for my wages and I'll use it to feed the cattle." He was very particular about his integrity dealing with other people.

36 You don't find this today in today's businesses. In fact, it's an all-day job to try to get a warranty that you have on a tire or a car of some kind, to get the warranty fulfilled. It's not like it was in that time period where the man felt obligated to do a certain job and do it right. A handshake at that time, it was like signing a contract. And I remember my dad, he would rather suffer and even have his family suffer than to break his word on anything. He just would not break his word. And he, whatever he said, that's the way it went and if it hurt, it hurt. And sometimes it did but we admired, I admired dad greatly because of this.

37 In fact, when I visited Oklahoma the last time I went, I visited a man that I worked for there along with my dad and my brothers. I worked on a huge farm there. That's the last part of the Oklahoma life and the man was sick and dying at that time but I said--we were talking about dad and I said well, you know how he was. He would rather hurt, hurt or suffer loss than to break his word. He said you know I remember that about your dad. I was glad! [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 Anyway, there was also a protection, a protective feeling, character that was taught by my family to the children. You don't hurt others. You don't take advantage of others. You worked to build up their benefit as well as your own. And dad used to say you can't go wrong with this kind of character.

39 Well, it's different today and we don't see this anymore. It's disappeared. And this hatred that we're seeing now, it comes from a combination of breeding and, of course, teaching. And remember, you teach

by your examples. Your children are following your examples. So you're teaching them maybe not with words so much as you are with your examples.

40 The training you get in school is not all the training you get, although the training that their children are getting in school is horrible right now. And one of the worst things they have that is liked the most is the sports. And if you noticed on this week's news, they had football players that were dying of brain disease and some committing suicide because I guess, either their minds couldn't control their bodies or they were in such pain that they took their own lives.

41 I think one man was only like 37, 37 years old when he committed suicide, a football player. Why? And it showed how these people are getting hurt. And here's a football player that is running with a ball and his feet goes up like this because someone hits him from behind, another one hits him in the front, his head hits the ground like you'd take a hammer and hit the ground. Boxers do the same thing. Their minds are boggled just after a few fights because the body of man wasn't built for things like this. It was built to practice for **YAHWEH's** Kingdom, to learn, to strive, to train, train your brain, to feed it Righteous food from **YAHWEH**, not from Satan. And you've done seen in the Scriptures what comes from Satan is, "Don't practice Righteousness." That's the deception that's gone out into the world.

42 The Muslims, back to them, they wanted to practice Righteousness and all history said they did and they practiced Righteousness as best they could. Their book that they put out, which I have and have read, they go by the Laws of the Prophets and they believed the Prophets. But the reason they practiced war, they were forced into it, they said. They were actually forced into it by the people who took over the seven hills of Rome, the four religions that took over the seven hills of Rome and they took the land, all the lands, by force. They went out and they took it by force and those who would not submit, they killed them. Those who would submit, they'd take them to a place like Babylon, retrain them and relocate them again.

43 And they had everyone--this is the way they forced the people under the hand of the Catholic church. Not that they had the Truth, not that they had Righteousness to follow, but they had force and the people were afraid. They were deathly afraid of what they saw taking place. Parents, parents were betraying children. Brothers were betraying brothers and sisters.

44 You might have heard about Queen Mary

or "Bloody Mary" as they called her because she burned so many people, like Joan of Arc at the stake. It didn't make any difference if they were man, woman or child. If a child insisted on following the Scriptures or held up for their mother and daddy, they didn't mind throwing them on the fire. There was no love there, only hateful looks.

45 The drawings that you see from the priests who stood and watched these people burn, it's not a joyous sight. It's a sickening sight to see. Well, that's what got rid of the bible. That's why the bible disappeared. And, of course, laws were passed by the Catholic church to prevent it from ever coming back. They wanted to destroy it, get rid of it forever, but there were too many copies. And that's what you saw also in Jerusalem taking place.

46 You saw people trying to keep the Laws--the Laws were required by Mosheh. They insisted that, that Law being performed. And if they saw it lacking, the people rose up about it and started protesting. Like Yahchanan came and told his brother Phillip. Yes they were brothers, not biological but they were brothers, supposed to be brothers in the Faith and he told him, "It's not right for you to be committing adultery with your brother's wife."

47 Well, that's what took place in Jerusalem and it started wars inside and they couldn't compete. The Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, they couldn't compete with these people because it was gossip, just gossip getting out that the Word said this. It was written by the Prophets. It said this, and here the king was doing this. So with this come uprisings. And this is the reason the temple was finally destroyed, Zion plowed like a field, and they tried to capture then everyone and take them in bits and pieces to be retrained and send them out throughout the earth and kill off all that wouldn't accept it.

48 But now we come in this time period right now, we have breeding over thousands of years here that's bred retaliation. The only ones that taught non-retaliation was Yahshua and His Disciples and His followers. Well those they had to get rid of and they did. They called them crusades at the last. And they say they started about 1300. They lie through their teeth! It's written throughout the **Acts of the Apostles** that they were crusading. The Apostle Paul was one of the great crusaders of the Roman Catholic church at that time. And he went to the high priest and got permission to go and get these people and bring them back and kill or torture them at the point of death.

49 This took place all the time and written throughout the Holy Scriptures and they say, "Well

it didn't take place until 1300." Well that was a big spread right then but it took place after they got rid of the Laws too, the crusades did, because they kept changing and trying to get rid of these Laws. And the crusades that you saw, those really increased in the 1300s. That's what we will get into next week because I do want you to understand the history of this because Satan was out totally to get rid of this.

50 But this breeding of hatred for anyone who kept the Laws. You wouldn't think, you wouldn't think that a person, a young man who says, "I don't want to participate in drunkenness," you'd think a person of the world would look up to that man, that young man. Right? No. No. In fact if you tell them, "Well, yeah, I like to party. I like to get, you know, my share of the booze. I like to get my share of the girls," meaning defile the girls, well, a smile comes on their face and they want to know more. Otherwise there's a frown comes on their face and you're rejected right then and there.

51 Why would you think this would take place? Why would you think that that started in the first place--who was the start of the breeding program? Who was Cain and all the world has gone the way of Cain. But now it's in the genes, really. Now, if you know anything yet about the genes and what is there. We don't know quite all yet. They are doing some studies now that I read about that's fantastic genes that shows the genes and what they are capable of and what actually goes into this thing.

52 If you saw, if you remember the films, you've got to remember all this and keep it in mind. The only reason I showed you microorganisms is to show you how **YAHWEH** operates and how we cannot change that operation. It's made perfect. You're made perfect, but over thousands of years now we see this breeding take place, hatred that's put into these genes.

53 You know how you get a pit bull to begin with? Does anyone? Probably not. I used to study that because you could breed it. You could take any breed of dog and of course all dogs came from a single dog, two dogs. [laughing] That's the way they came and Noah took them on his ark. But they took those dogs and they bred them to do certain things. You can breed them to guard sheep, and to herd sheep and work with cattle. You can breed them for watchdogs, you know. If you get a watchdog that comes from, say nineteen generations of watchdog, you've got a dandy watch dog there that's already bred in; that's easy to train them to do that because it's bred in.

54 Now, they've got the pit bull from the same dogs. They got the pit bull from friendly Shep! You remember the song of Shep? I used to sing it,

but he went to heaven, so the song goes. He was so beautiful, that dog was and a friend to the boy. [laughing] Well, they got that pit bull that literally, that is easy to teach him to hate and to kill.

55 Well, they got it the same way that the world got their hatred today. It's just bred after one generation to the other and then when the movies came--with the increase of knowledge and we got the movies to where we have people on screen. We can get them to do whatever we want them to do on film. We brought forth killing into the homes. You know, until then, the people heard about people killing and they wonder why are they doing those things, you know, especially in wars.

56 I remember when friends of mine, friends of my family who lived close to us and they had, I think, eleven or twelve children and several of the boys went to the army and, of course, they came back without limbs some of them, and some of them didn't come back. And I thought this is really horrible, a horrible thing that I'm seeing here. Why are they doing it?

57 Well, in the movies they gave the news also and they painted the Japanese as being the horrible enemy of the United States. They painted Germany as the same way. Anyone they didn't like they did the same way and they built up a hatred. They even showed Japanese men force raping and so forth and they put this in the movies, that is on the screen in the news that they'd give before they would show the movie. They would put this on the screen and build up a great hatred because they wanted men to go to the army and kill the Japanese.

58 Well, what they didn't realize is the future generations. We have future generations now that's backfiring. It's backfiring on them. The whole setup now is backfiring. And these articles that you saw here, that was just played to you, suicides in the military, bullying in the military, the bullying, the shooting in families, shooting at a victory party, shooting at a supermarket. The Arizona governor whose hatred--she does her best to show on her face seems like for people that she doesn't even know.

59 When I saw Barack Obama speaking, you know, he said this is a right thing to do. And he was talking about not sending children back to other countries who were born in the United States and they're actually a United States citizen, but there's so, so much hate out there for anyone and everyone. They don't even realize why they hate these children and want them out of their sight, out of "their country". I own this land the pit bull dog said. I own this pen and you're not welcome here. So they attack because it's been bred into them to do so. And this

is getting worse and it would get worse up until the last man was killed if **YAHWEH** allowed it to go that far. We know that they'll be training and we know that two billion people are going to be left.

60 Our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah, turn over to **Mattithyah 24**, He spoke of this time period and what people were going to be like and actually prophesied it. What makes Prophecy so wonderful is that no man can prophesy, that is, can foretell the future. Only **YAHWEH** can foretell the future. So you know He's talking to you. And **YAHWEH** says, "Keep My Sabbaths and you will know it's Me Who is sanctifying you," that is, setting you apart, if you'll keep my Sabbath. Do you see the world rushing in here to keep **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath? No. This tells you again who is deceived, who's Satan got deceived. And all the Prophets and Apostles kept the Holy Sabbath and the Sabbath. There still remains a Seventh Day Sabbath for the People of **YAHWEH**, but not for Satan. No you won't see Satan's people rushing in to keep the Sabbath. But if you keep the Sabbath you will know, you should start realizing by now it's **YAHWEH** Who is setting you apart for this Great Tremendous Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Well here in **Mattithyah** now **24:3** shows that He's talking about The End and what will take place in The End of the Age, the last part of **verse 3**. And then the first thing He says **Be on guard that no one deceive you...** Well here we go back to who is deceived again. And, of course, we know who is deceived. It's easy. He deceives the whole world and then **I Yahchanan** who is a Disciple of Yahshua tells you plainly those who practice Righteousness are of **YAHWEH**. The others are deceived. Righteousness, he says, is performance, practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Breaking the Laws is sin. That's as simple as falling off a log backwards and not half as dangerous! [laughing]

62 But here He says that, **Be on guard that no man deceives you...** And then notice up here now, He names the famines, which is coming with the droughts right now and seems like it's spreading through out the earth. Not just the United States

**...you should start realizing by now it's
YAHWEH Who is setting you apart
for this Great Tremendous Work.**

but throughout the earth.

63 And the little rains if you noticed on the news from Isaac, the big Hurricane Isaac that went up through, and showed clouds everywhere, but if you noticed not much rain in those clouds. And you know why now because you've been studying about microorganisms. The things that the world couldn't care less about, you know. They've got a push button telephone to send text messages and their mind can't get past that. It's glued in on it so they can't take time to study, not even for a few minutes to train or to build up their mind to think.

64 Well He shows that and the great earthquakes as you saw several this week if you watch the news. Then **verse 9, Then they will hand you over to be afflicted...** Why? Why would they hand these people over to be afflicted and to be killed? **Then will the many be offended and fallaway...** Now, this is a great Prophecy because it goes back to Prophecies from the Prophets that Yahshua was talking about that we'll get deeper into next week.

65 Many false Prophets, many deceivers, see. **Verse 11**, He tells you again that will deceive the many as the Diaglott says the many will be deceived. How? By letting Satan teach them; by letting Satan tell them they don't have to practice Righteousness.

66 **Verse 12, And because iniquity...** Which is the opposite of Righteousness, that's doing away with the Laws. **And because iniquity will abound, love will grow cold...** Or hatred will increase as we're seeing here in this bit of news.

67 And we just showed you a little bit. I mean you watch the news in one week and you're almost crying, you know, and hating to see any more and I say sometimes I say why in the world do they just keep harping on these? Somebody killed this person at the apartment. Someone cut her head off. Someone did this or did that. But it's all just brutal now. Every bit of the news is brutality and getting ready for the big one, you know, the nuclear wars.

68 Even the world's top men of the top countries, even though Barack Obama is trying to work out a peace, it's impossible. And **YAHWEH** tells you it's impossible. We will do it in the end after the nuclear war. And then, at the same time **YAHWEH** shows, of course, that His Message will be preached around the world.

69 I want to go back to one more Scripture if you look over to **Timothy**. In **I Timothy 4**, now remember the breeding. The same way you get a pit bull dog is the way you get what we've got today in the world. Because we see killings, we see, even on

The Spirit of the Prophets is the Laws and the Prophecies, The Spirit. It's not a ball of gas up there. It's a Spirit, a character that you get from these Prophecies that tells you what is coming to pass.

the news you see it. You see brutality and of course this affects the mind. I used to say about soap operas, the soap operas that I watched years ago a person was either in trouble, or was fixing to get into trouble, or he was just getting out of trouble, and that was the total thing that you kept seeing over and over on the soap opera. And I said then you can't watch things like that, you know, without it affecting your mind. Well not only is it affecting the mind, it's affecting the breeding. It's going into the breeding.

70 And here now in the Apostles' Work and the Prophecies. He says, **I Timothy 4:1. Now the Spirit...** If you know what that's talking about, it's the Prophecies. The Spirit of the Prophets is the Laws and the Prophecies, The Spirit. It's not a ball of gas up there. It's a Spirit, a character that you get from these Prophecies that tells you what is coming to pass.

71 **Now the Spirit speaks plainly that in the latter days...** In the Last Days. **...some will depart from the Faith giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of demons...** That's elohim. This is **I Timothy 4:1. ...speaking lies in hypocrisy. Having their conscience seared with a hot iron...** You know and you might put together the ones who have fell away from the House and joined Satan in her attack in these Last Days because that's another Prophecy and it's taking place. It's been taking place now for years.

72 **...and speaking lies and hypocrisy...** You know I actually feel sorry, I read all these letters or read a bunch of them. There wasn't no way I could read all of them. But the joy that I heard coming

forth and saying you know, what a wonderful time we had in at The House of **YAHWEH** last Sabbath in practicing Righteousness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And then they talked about having this great treat of eating grasshoppers. And I said you know, I really feel sorry for anyone who doesn't belong to The House of **YAHWEH**. They don't know what they're missing.

73 Well he said in **verse 3** now, **Forbidding to marry...** Sodomy's okay and bestiality and stuff like this, but no, not, not, don't let them get married until they've experienced this and this and this and killed, committed murder, you know a few times in their life. And then let them get married. **...instruction which YAHWEH created... Receive with thanksgiving.**

74 **Verse 4, For YAHWEH founded; by ordinance established in His Laws, everything that is Righteous...** And suitable. **...and no one is to condemn that instruction which can be received with thanksgiving.**

75 **Verse 5, For it is sanctified; ordained, through the Word of YAHWEH, and prayer...** Well if this had been taught to all children, notice this is in the Last Days here in **verse 1**, they'll depart from the Faith and they'll follow this doctrine of demons.

76 Now, remember what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24:12** that the love would grow cold in following this doctrine of demons that the world has to offer right now in the breeding. The breeding, I dare say has, of course, spread over and we're wrestling with that daily in our lives.

77 But seven years, it takes seven years to renew the body totally. It actually takes longer than that because during that seven years you feed it some more evil so, you know it's a struggle that you have. But every year, everyday you get better, your body gets better and more capable. And that's what **YAHWEH**, of course, is looking for is the effort--the effort you're putting into it. When we get our new bodies we won't be having to wrestle with sin anymore. It's going to take over, Righteousness will take over. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the song leader. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

I really feel sorry for anyone who doesn't belong to The House of YAHWEH. They don't know what they're missing.

Chapter Ten

The Popes Are Still In Charge Of The Uprisings In Taking Peace From The Earth. Now, There Are Uprisings In Thirty Nations! 09/15/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow what a crowd! You're looking great, all of you! Sounding great. There we go. [waving palm branches] One last time, come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. All this wonderful stuff on the news showing that the Prophecies are coming to pass. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you and His protection of course because it's getting a little upsetting out there as you've noticed, these things that the world is dealing with right now.

2 Now we have broadcast this throughout the-- what was the great, so-called "holy" Roman empire. That went for years before this started. Not before it was planned. It was planned long before that, before it ever started and, of course, right now, it's picking up and just like the pope ordered.

3 If you remember, and also the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins brought out just last week, we were talking about this hatred and showing how it's prophesied for this time period along with the deception of the world. And I hope you, hope everyone understood how we know that we're not deceived and the world is. Satan deceived the whole world. And then **I Yahchanan 3** says don't be deceived by this. Well, what is he talking about? Doing away with the Laws. Well, of course, Daniyl

said he would do away with them. And this was under the leadership of Satan herself.

4 But the world had to be, it had to be brought up to this point. And as **YAHWEH** brought up His Work through that woman and, of course, a man who He would train for the job of building The House of **YAHWEH** and getting this Message, the warning, distributed to the world as **Mattithyah** or as the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24** to all nations just before The End comes or then The End will come.

5 Well, Satan too had to bring up this work and prepare it. It wasn't an overnight thing. You didn't, you wouldn't see this kind of activity. Not in Libya [laughing] you know. They thought someone got mad over there and threw a rock and then here, you know, the trouble started. But it wasn't like this at all. This was a long planned process of putting this man in, the American ambassador, in office over there and, of course, they had to have a leader. And when we first saw this we said, well who is leading this, you know, and who's paying the bill? Who's buying the clothing for these people and giving them food and so forth while they're doing this because this is going on twenty-four hours a day. So, you know, anyone could plainly see someone was behind this with money, big money, to support armies. The Scripture shows who that is. We've brought it out



who it is. **Revelation** plainly shows who it is and how the United States, the Quartet, in fact, is involved in this.

6 But the people, they, first off you'd have to have a people who would be bred to violence which we saw last week. Then they would be taught this and then actually trained in it before it would start. Otherwise it would have stopped. You know, they'd have gotten hungry, went home, everything would have shut down. But the way it was, it was a long time battle that was planned that accomplished the desires of a certain religion.

7 Then you have the unhealthy mind. Because a person with a healthy mind as original, with the original love, the original concern that **YAHWEH** put in man and woman, they would not yield to something like this. There was an article out yesterday, and you could add it to what was shown here this morning in the news showing the hatred. And of course along with this, the drought because her sins have reached into heaven. I went to extremes to show this and what it talked about. But you will see this if you will start watching for extremes or you know the killings, the shootings, the knifings that're going on right here in America.

8 The teachers going on strike, you know, teachers that are drawing \$76,000 a year and you can see, you can see the selfishness in this. Who's going to pay this bill? Well it's not the teachers that're going to pay it. The union that they work for, the union that I said fifty years ago was bringing down America, this was gonna bring down America because of their greed. And you can still see it. Even though people are out of work by the millions, you know and struggling just for food and that's running out, you can see the greed and selfishness here of these people.

9 Not only this, but the farm, the Farmers' Bureau, the people that are involved in supplying food for the country, now they're saying that here we have a drought that's reaching up through the "corn belt", taking the corn crops and yet we have people who are in business that brings big taxes into the government by producing what they call ethanol. Now, this takes corn, a lot of corn. And they were saying this is a time when we need the corn for the people to eat. And it's getting low, very low and yet, they won't budge because they want this money that comes from the ethanol, the big taxes that's put on that product.

10 Well, the same with these confused decisions that you're seeing made in the world, some people see this and they voice their opinions and they form uprisings. They're trying now to form a strong uprising to try to get the corn stopped from going into the ethanol business. Well, it probably won't

succeed because of the lust for money. That's what's brought all of it about. But then I think maybe there's more to that too because it seems like this famine is shown in **Revelation 6** that it was also planned. And this is part of the taking the food away to where it can't be used for food. Even though it's raised and in spite of the drought, they still take it away. So, it looks like it was all planned out. But still you see the sick minds. And, and of course this took years. This took many generations to build up over time, dying you will die to where the decisions, proper decisions can't be made.

11 I want to read you an article here. It came out yesterday and I thought, well that's just perfect, that's perfect for what I want to show. This says, *Dispute over a pork steak results in death. St. Louis, Missouri...* That's part of the "corn belt" by the way. They got a pig belt too! [laughing] Instead of having a sign there for the city, they have a picture of a pig on the map for St. Louis, Missouri!

12 I went to college not too far from there and I remember that. St. Louis, Missouri also was where a preacher, he was not Catholic, but a Protestant and the history shows that they didn't want Protestants preaching in that city. They're very much Catholic. And they put him on a barge. They tarred and feathered him. They first told him not to come back, you know, just leave and don't come back. Well he came back anyway. So the next time they tarred and feathered him, tied him on a barge and sent him floating down that river that's dried up now. [laughing] They couldn't do that now because it wouldn't carry it, wouldn't carry a barge.

13 But anyway this St Louis, Missouri. *John Cunningham is accused of killing his uncle after they became embroiled in a dispute over the cut of pork that they were cooking. The 43-year-old from Jennings, Missouri has been charged with first-degree murder and armed criminal action after shooting his uncle. The shooting occurred on Monday after the two men began into an argument over whether the meat they were planning to cook was pork steak or pork chops...* Well I could see why you would start a war over that. Don't you see that? Why is that so hard to understand?

14 Well, this shows the conditions of the minds now that we're seeing in today's society. So you think about this and you think about getting all these people to spend their time fighting. And is there any thought of the death and killing of people that're not even involved, men, women and children? Is there any thought of that's going on now? We have this in thirty states this morning. That was the last update I heard. It was twenty-eight the first thing this

morning, then it's gone on up to thirty states, thirty nations now and probably still rising. But you would think that no one, I mean if you went to trying to get or someone came here and went to trying to get you to buckle on some guns and hand grenades and so forth, you'd tell them they were crazy of course.

15 But here, they have enlisted all of these men for this. It's almost like it is a crusade. And we'll see here in just a moment who put this on. We know, you saw it on the news. They finally admitted that the ambassador to Libya, the American ambassador to Libya was the one that led this or was a big part in leading this first one to get the king out of office. And this film the other day that was made, was made by an Israeli intelligence officer and once this thing was put out they knew what it was going to do. And it just got out of hand more than they thought it would.

16 But now listen to this. You think now this fight between these two men, and the man shooting his uncle and you know, probably no regret. Probably he was proud of himself for doing this. He's behind bars now, of course, so he may be thinking twice about it, and maybe saying he should have killed him in another way but not that he shouldn't have killed him. The thing of it, the thing that's put into the people's minds right now and Scriptures show this, I showed you last week how Yahshua said that it's going to be the worst time ever.

17 But if you think about the hatred now. He said it's going to be like the days of Noah. It's full of violence and hatred as **Genesis 6** showed. But Yahshua added to that in **Mattithyah 24** and about

Well if you don't have love then there's nothing binding between you and your brother. And that's the reason that Yahchanan was inspired to write, if you don't keep the Laws of YAHWEH, if you don't keep the Commandments, you don't, you don't love your brother. There's no love at all. And if you say you love him you're a liar if you don't keep the Laws that institute love.

verses 21-22. He said this is going to be the greatest ever, the greatest famine, the greatest sickness and diseases, but the greatest hatred too. Remember He said because, because iniquity abounds, this came from the catholic church, because iniquity abounds the love will wax cold.

18 Well if you don't have love then there's nothing binding between you and your brother. And that's the reason that Yahchanan was inspired to write, if you don't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, if you don't keep the Commandments, you don't, you don't love your brother. There's no love at all. And if you say you love him you're a liar if you don't keep the Laws that institute love. Well there is no love left now. There's plenty of selfishness.

19 But this article goes on. It says, *Food has been at the center of other violent crimes of late. Early in September a man allegedly stabbed and killed another over a bag of Cheetos near the St. Louis convention center.*

20 ...*In Port Marion, PA., George Rhome allegedly attacked his son and daughter-in-law after they served him chicken that was baked and not fried...* Now you can see, you can see how the minds are gone, the brains.

21 In **Revelation 6** we see here and we've been pointing this out for years but I want to rehearse it to you because **YAHWEH** shows here who is doing this, who is the instigator. And, of course, this is such a complicated thing. Malachi Martin has got a pretty big book trying to explain, *The Keys of This Blood*, and how this thing has been planned down through the years. I'll try to have you some maps of the Roman empire, and the unions that formed and has now come together again to redo the so-called "holy" Roman empire because they want a one-world government to where they can dictate. They can dictate. They're against dictators, but they are not against dictators, but they want the dictation coming from the popes and not someone that is against the popes. They want a dictator in office. You know, you can plainly see that. The pope wants to dictate. They want to rule and of course this is what Yahshua said will never work.

22 But here in **Revelation 6:1**, notice carefully. **And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals...** Well, of course, the Lamb, the way He opened the seal, if you remember all the sermons that we have gone through showing this. The Lamb is the One Who beholds His Work, the Branch in the Last Days. So He says to the Branch, or makes it possible for the Branch to have the understanding.

Blessed is he that reads, remember, and those who hear and then keep those things from the Branch, who includes all of you, The House of **YAHWEH**. Remember the Branch branches out and builds The House of **YAHWEH** and then The House of **YAHWEH** takes this to all nations. So He opens the seal by Inspiration, of course, making it possible for this Work to say look here, look and see and pay attention to what is shown here.

23 Well He says, **...the Lamp opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four...** Now, this is the Quartet, as mentioned back in **Revelation 4:6**, the Quartet that was formed in 2002. We wrote about that in the seventies by the way, the Quartet that would be formed **...living ones saying as with a voice like thunder: Come and see.**

24 Well he showed this white horse, in **verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse; and he who sat on it had a bow...** That is, the power of the army, as Daniyl said, the army would stand in his part--stand with him, join with him. **...and a crown was given to him...** Given unto this religion, this religious leader. **...and he went out conquering and to conquer...** Conquering and to conquer.

25 Well, this is in the time now of the Quartet. He existed long before this, but in the time of the Quartet and this is what he's using, the armies of the Quartet to bring about this uproar with the sick minds that have been brought up, that Satan made sure that they would be sick and without love, and full of hatred and bitterness. And, "You didn't cook--you didn't fry my chicken?" Bang. You know, this shows what we're dealing with and not just in one case. These were just a few cases in one little town.

26 You know, it's like listening to the *Abilene Reporter News* or the *Abilene* news of a morning. So and so got killed at this apartment, over here four got killed, somebody shot them all. These two men went in--they were robbing cars and somebody came out to try to stop them and they shot him. They arrested one man who had been robbing, he'd said twenty automobiles, burglarizing twenty automobiles every night. Twenty. The man was getting rich. No, he wasn't getting rich. He was getting little things out of these cars that he was getting to take to the hockshop and sell. And I don't know anymore about it than that. I don't even know that really, but that's what was on the news.

27 But anyway, the sick minds that we have here. So he's using them, these sick minds to conquer; conquering and to conquer. **Verse 3, And when He had opened the second seal...** The Lamb

said it's time to preach this. That's opening the seal. **...I heard...** Otherwise it would still be shut. Remember all the sermons. **...I heard the second creature say: Come and see.**

28 **Verse 4, And there went out another horse that was red...** Like the color of blood. **...and power was granted him...** Notice this is given to him, authority. This power means authority. **...was granted...** To the United States to do this, the Quartet, the Quartet to do this thing. **...granted to him who sat upon it...** Upon this authority. **...to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another; and there was given unto him a great sword...** Or the greatest army, greatest equipped army there was.

29 Did anyone notice that the pope was in Lebanon this week? *Pope arrives in Lebanon with message of peace...* He arrives in Lebanon with this message of peace. *...The three-day visit comes at a time of turmoil in the region--the civil war in neighboring Syria and in the aftermath of a mob attack that killed several Americans in Libya, including the U.S. ambassador.*

30 *...“I have come to Lebanon as a pilgrim of peace,” the pope said with his arrival in Beirut. “As a friend of God and as a friend of men.”*

31 *...He also praised...* Now listen to this closely *...He also praised the Arab Spring uprisings...* "You've done a great job men. Just what I told you to do." [laughing] *...He also praised the Arab Spring uprisings, which have ousted four long-time dictators.*

32 *...“It is the desire for more democracy...* Now, where does that fit--where is that being pushed the most? By the Quartet, of course, but by this great army that takes peace from the earth. *...for more freedom...* That is freedom to stop keeping any moral Laws, freedom from the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's the screwed up minds too that also tried to put that in the Apostles' Writings. They didn't quite get away with it because there were too many copies of it, too many copies of their Writings.

33 If you think about the time that it takes to handwrite those manuscripts. It took about seventeen years I'm told to write, for one man. This was seventeen years' work. The man was ready to retire by the time he got through with that one book! [laughing]

34 Now think about that and then think about the printing press, and the *King James Bible* because all of this has to do with the "bringing up" out of Egypt, "bringing up" in these Last Days. It will no

longer be said that He'd be known for bringing them up out of Egypt, but from the ones that **YAHWEH** would be known from here on after this, bringing people out, using the Work done in the Protected Place. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

35 ...*"It is the desire for more democracy, for more freedom, for more cooperation...* Cooperation, of course, with the Catholic church as she dictates, rapes the children, makes sodomites out of them. They left out a little here in this article. I just thought I would add that in. That's in the latest news.

36 ...*and for a renewed Arab identity...* Now get this, a renewed Arab identity. So that is in the plan here to, as Mary said now, you remember. Malachi Martin, he said before it ever started in Afghanistan to take peace from the earth, Malachi Martin wrote in the book *The Keys of this Blood*, he said that Mary is going to wage war on the Arab nations. They're going to give them a new identity. That new identity is supposed to be Christianity.

37 It is going to backfire of course. Rome is going to be burned. It is going to be burned. I hate to see war. I hate to see anyone destroyed, but, of course, they're bringing this upon themselves. This is what they're bringing on themselves. **YAHWEH** is not doing this to them. I wouldn't do it to them. He's allowing them, these Israelites that built Rome, He is allowing that to take place. He's allowing this system to rule the world at this time.

38 Well, their rulership has lost its power. It started losing its power at a certain time. That was for the purpose of bringing up this Work because we had to have bibles and they had to be in the hands of the people. So keep that in mind. Seventeen years to write, to write, to redo a manuscript, seventeen years. Now we can do it in seventeen minutes or less and they got printing presses all over the world.

39 I was laughing the other day because I worked in a print shop at the college and this printing press that we had there, it probably was about twelve to fourteen feet long, the one printing press. That wasn't all of it. We had a lead typesetting machine that actually melted lead. And you could form this into little plates, as long as you wanted the print on the page and you put the words in there and this would pour the ink down on these preformed letters and then it would cool off, and you'd take the little plate out. It was about an eighth of an inch thick, whatever size you needed for the type. And then you would hand place that into a--what did they call it? It was a tray, but it had ends that screwed in to keep it fastened securely. Then you

would get about one page, one page to a setting. You would carry that one page up there, carry it up these stairs. This machine was about four to six foot tall. And you carried it up the stairs and placed it in the rack--placed them all together. And when you got so many pages there, all put together, then you could start your press up and it would roll these rollers underneath the paper, pushing it up against the ink. [laughing] And then after that, another ink roller would come across and it would push the paper up again on the ink. And each time you would get a sheet of paper out the other end of that thing that normally had about six or eight pages, something like that for your book or magazine. It took a long time, even with that press right there. [laughing]

40 And the work that history shows the first people did that built the presses. I could see what they were doing and how it improved, of course, over the years to what we have today where we type it in with a computer and it comes out the other end already done, you know, and very little, very little work to it I'm told now.

41 Even when we started this at Abilene, the printing system had not gone to computer. And we had, that is, the computers we have today, but we had a typesetter in one room that took up all the room. You had to make plates with it and then you would take those plates and place them in an exposure where you could get a picture off of it. And then you would take your printers then, or your copiers, place it in there and that's what we run the pages off on. It was a very slow process even then. Much faster now. Extremely faster now. But all of that came along for the purpose of this Work right here. And just in time too. Just in time, in this time period. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 If knowledge had not increased in the time period when **YAHWEH** said it would, if that knowledge had not been used for what **YAHWEH** said that it would be used for--that is war. If the bombs, if the computer had not been built and if the bombs, if the computers had not been used to build the bombs or if the computers had not been used to build the planes that carried the bomb or the missiles that carried the bombs and all of this, if it had not been done in this generation, you might have some room to doubt. Otherwise, that's the reason Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe this. You know, anyone can see that **YAHWEH** predicted every bit of this down to the point where I'm standing here speaking to you. He predicted this. Yes! And all for this time period. No other time period. Had to be

this one. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 But you don't have any room to disbelieve. Now the only thing that you can do, if you're hoping for Satan to win out, you know, I guess would be to pray to Satan to go ahead and destroy heaven and earth, but you're going to be destroyed in it anyway. [laughing] But that's the only thing that's going to change **YAHWEH**'s Plan. If Satan got the power to destroy the heavens and the earth, she would wipe out all beings in the universe then **YAHWEH**'s Plan would not go through. I don't think she's got that power. I'm praying that she doesn't. I'm praying that **YAHWEH** will end this thing really, really soon too. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 But you can see here from this article that he's all for, everything that's going on there. In fact, as you can see here in **Revelation 6**, He's the One Who set it up. He set up this whole thing. Now, like it was given the pope, this was given unto this, as you see there this was **granted**. We put granted. I believe the *King James Version* said *given*.

45 ...**power was granted to him...** Well power or authority was given unto him. He's not doing this on his own. The United States is not acting on its own. Neither is any of the other members of the Quartet. They are all shown to be in unity with this thing except for Russia. Now Russia and China--is a different thing here. And of course Malachi Martin named them and said the only reason that Russia is in this thing is because she's a pansy right now, but she could turn into a grizzly, he said, overnight. Well, with Putin in office, you know, this is what's taken place--Russia is standing up and saying no--we can't allow this. China is joining her and saying we can't allow it. North Korea is joining Iran and saying we can't allow this. North Korea has nuclear bombs. They're afraid that Iran is going to build nuclear bombs. She may already have nuclear bombs and they may be aimed at Israel right now because Israel will suffer damage. That is the land of Israel.

46 But it was given unto them to do this. Just as the pope, the pope, it was granted to him to change the Laws, the Feast Days. That's the reason none of the religions do this today. If you think of all the struggle that went into this. There're tons of history behind this destruction of the Word, forbidding the Word, forbidding the bible to be owned and the bible to be printed. Well, all of that had to change. It did change. Of course it took a Black Plague to change it and start turning the tide because the Catholic church had it under her control.

47 Every pope that came along, they would kill a

few more people because there were uprisings within the Catholic church--ones who had, in the Catholic church, access to the manuscripts. The manuscripts were not all destroyed. And many, they would change it. They would've changed it, had it not been that they knew that there were other manuscripts, or copies of these manuscripts by probably millions out there and this is what kept the woman going too.

48 We'll get deeper into that. But this woman that came down, the gossiping women, the woman that put together what is called the woman. And these gossiping women from generation to generation carried this Message of the Prophets and, of course, the Apostles, that Yahshua trained. And this woman, although not The House of **YAHWEH**, the Work started with a single woman and you remember all the Work that we went through on that.

49 Well this spread, of course, like Yahshua said it would. Don't bother this Work right here. And it spread, and it kept spreading throughout the Roman empire, the "great" Roman empire. Now if it was ever discovered, if they had tools of discovery, like a menorah or they were caught keeping the Sabbath, because all of that was outlawed by Constantine. When he said you're going to keep the first day holy because we don't want anything to do with the rabble of the Jew, talking about the Galileans where this gossip started and spread and brought forth this woman, clear down to our time to America. [crying]

50 And these people that came to America, you know, they were fleeing for their lives. And by that time, they were afraid to own anything. There might have been some manuscripts, you know, snuck through and got into America. But manuscripts, they don't last that long and they had to be recopied and that talent was lost from, seem like, from the history that I see of America and the struggles that they went through.

51 Nevertheless, they carried by word, they carried by word now, word of mouth Messages about **YAHWEH** and the Work He had done through the Prophets and Apostles. And it also carried the history of the Catholic church, how she burned people at the stake, not wanting them to own a bible or any part of a manuscript, not wanting them to keep the Sabbath or any form of Holiness.

52 Well, that any form of Holiness is what she's trying to stamp out right now and this is what Malachi Martin was talking about when he said Satan is going to make war against these people. Well why? Because the Prophecy shows she is going to stamp out, trying to stamp out any form

of Holiness. This has gone on for years but it never was done, but now they intend to do it. And they intend to depopulate the earth. And when it's over, they hope to be in dictatorship of what is left. But **YAHWEH** says they won't. There won't be anymore of their dictatorship throughout the earth. We will take over. That is the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** will take over what is left, the two billion people that are left of this. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

53 Now I've got all of these things lined up to bring you, everything I've mentioned. I've got them all lined up to bring you. And, of course, I hope by the last day of the Feast to have finished all of this. So I really need you to pay close attention, reread these things if you can. Relisten to them if you can. Get them in your minds, there's a lot to learn here.

54 But you need to know the Plan of **YAHWEH** and see how He's brought these things through

from Abel, from Abel. He didn't let Abel's Work get destroyed. Abel was killed, but his Work was not destroyed. And of course, you still ask at Abel to get an answer, remember? Well that's the way you ask today. You ask at Abel to get the answers and we got them. We're the only ones who understand it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 And all these hidden secrets, all of these secrets, **YAHWEH** says are going to be revealed to you in this time period and you'll see the Beautiful Plan here and how **YAHWEH** has protected every bit of it and He will protect you. This is going to be the worst time of trouble ever, but you will be protected unless you run to save your life. Then you will lose your life.

56 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



And all these hidden secrets, all of these secrets, YAHWEH says are going to be revealed to you in this time period and you'll see the Beautiful Plan here and how YAHWEH has protected every bit of it and He will protect you.

Chapter Eleven

Satan Is Out To Persecute And Deceive; She Knows Nothing But Lies!

09/22/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] What a wonderful cheer to **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The wickedness of the Catholic church is not letting up.

3 Announcement. The Great Kohan Shaul made an announcement for the books to be done. Now, I know he said everyone but everyone at this time that is not already assigned to a job. Remember that. You can't leave your job to go to another one until that job is done. If you're washing dishes, get the dishes washed and then go. Okay? I'm going to be washing dishes myself! [laughing]

4 But that's on every announcement. Don't leave your present job. But if you're not assigned to one and you'd like to come help well please do so. Whether you like it or not, just come. Do it. Just do it! Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

5 These articles that the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins brought, it shows today's world and what it's like and the hatred, the viciousness, the non-caring, the--without the original affection. It was brought to my attention, I haven't seen it, but I know Satan speaks all the time to those who will listen. Hopefully no one here would listen--or would hearken anyway.

6 But, if you would turn over to **I Samuyl**, it seems like someone is wanting to make the word **submissive**, or **submit**, **subjection**, make those evil

words. They want to make them sound evil. Well, Satan is great at this. You know, she can. She can take something that is so wonderful and make it sound evil. What could be more wonderful than a child submitting to the parents authority? What could be more wonderful than that for a child to obey their parents? Now that's submission. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 What could be more, more wonderful than the whole world turn and repent and submit to **YAHWEH**'s Laws of Righteousness? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It couldn't get better. In fact it's going to be that way one day and those who won't submit, of course, won't be in this, in the renewed world, in the Kingdom that **YAHWEH** has planned for mankind. They just simply won't be there.

8 Imagine all this hell raising that's going on right now, imagine that in the Kingdom. But that's what these stupid jerks want that follow Satan who is a liar. And I notice, I notice sometimes when people are given the opportunity, like the Israelites, as the Apostle Kepha was talking about. They left it and like a dog that turned back to their own vomit. Their memory is lost and the only thing they can do is lie. Well where, where are they getting these lies? It's got to be inspired by Satan. They didn't live it, you know. They're making it up as they go or they're inspired. As Yahshua said, your teacher is Satan and she's a liar from the beginning, also a murderer and she didn't want to submit. And so she wants to make the word **submit** sound evil.



9 Anyway, here, we see how important it is--in the time of Samuyl, who was a very Righteous Priest. He stood up for **YAHWEH's** Laws. He will have his place in the Kingdom. **YAHWEH** shows that even by Yahshua He was guiding. He was one of the Righteous guides of Israyl who was persecuted by those who hated, who hated **YAHWEH's** Laws. And, of course, that included about ninety nine percent of the nation Israyl that was left in Israyl at that time.

10 But they turned against Samuyl in **I Samuyl 7** and **8** and turned to Christianity. And that's plain to see there. Easter, halloween, christmas, all of it was celebrated and **YAHWEH** let them get into bondage again. They cried out to Him through Samuyl and Samuyl brought them back to submission to **YAHWEH** again. And then, it wasn't long after that, that they turned back to Satan again because of money. They wanted money. When Satan sued **YAHWEH** for divorce, she wanted money. She wanted land. And of course, He gave it to her. That was a bargain you know. I mean she sold out cheap, but she sold out. And that's the thing. She sold what she could have had forever. She sold out.

11 Well here, King Saul is given to us as an example. And he says. **I Samuyl 15:22. Then Samuyl said; Has YAHWEH as great a delight...** Oh, this is **Samuyl, I Samuyl 15**, found on page 235. **I Samuyl 15.** King Saul had disobeyed Samuyl. He was only a Priest of **YAHWEH**. That didn't amount to him. That didn't spell anything, didn't spell squat with King Saul. Samuyl was just a lowly Priest of **YAHWEH**. Look at his shoes. He's got holes in his shoes. [laughing] The man wants to spend all of his money on The House of **YAHWEH**, wants to take all of our money and spend it on The House of **YAHWEH** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] (Ah boy. Don't start getting emotional. Boy, oh boy.) [crying]

12 So that's **verse 22**, now. **Then Samuyl said; Has YAHWEH as great a delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the Voice of YAHWEH...** Well, this was Samuyl now, if you remember Samuyl, the One Sent at that time, that told Saul what to do. And he says **...Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to listen than the fat of rams.**

13 **Verse 23, Because rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft...** Rebellion, now get this, rebellion is when you don't submit. Rebellion is when a child does not submit to her parents. Rebellion is when a Priest does not submit to **YAHWEH**. Rebellion. Rebellion is when a wife doesn't submit to her head.

14 If she didn't submit to her boss, it would be a different thing. He'd simply fire her and find someone who would submit. You know why?

Because they ruin the business. Rebellion ruins the business. Do it your way? Yeah, you can do it your way but go somewhere else and do it. You're not going to do it in my business. That's what the boss would tell her. So they would gladly submit to the boss, their bosses. And they'll submit to another man, if their lust tells them to and they'll submit to another man after that when their lust tells them to--as Satan did. They'll even pay their lovers when they want to and submit to them. And maybe later come back and want to submit to their husband again. Maybe. If they feel like it.

15 Well this is what the world is today. And the Catholic church, who is raping all of these children here that you saw last on the video, they're the ones that're egging this on. That and their governmental agencies that they have full control of, who they got set up to take your children away from you and they say your children don't belong to you. They belong to the government so we can take them any time we want to. These were the laws set up by nimrod and were put truly in force under the Herodians. Taking over the army and forcing it, using the army to enforce their laws, starting about 43, 43 AD; that early. Yes, 43 AD, just a few years before they destroyed the temple uprooted the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes, took them to Rome.

16 Well, that's iniquity. Notice it's iniquity. If you'd read the top line there of page 235. **...witchcraft, and stubbornness is the same as iniquity...** That's doing away with the Laws.

17 **Daniyl 7:25** shows you the Catholic church will, number one, make war against the Saints, make war against the Saints. **Revelation 12** showed Satan will actually join with fallaways and make war against **YAHWEH's** Saints who keep these Laws of **YAHWEH**, who won't practice iniquity. Iniquity is doing away with the Laws. **Daniyl 7:25** shows the Catholic church will do away with the Laws, change the Laws, then eventually they will do away with them, totally, and forbid anyone to practice it or even own a bible.

18 All of that is going to be brought out loud and clear during the Feast. I want you to understand the fight that the Saints have had to keep manuscripts alive so we could have this *Book of YAHWEH* in this time period. Well, **YAHWEH** did it, of course, and we got *The Book of YAHWEH*, but it wasn't without billions of people giving their lives on chance they would be discovered as owning something like this. And of course, they were burnt at the stake, they were hanged on stakes, they were tortured in every conceivable evil manner.

19 As you can see from the rapes of the children,

the evil minds that they got here. Well, these people take delight in it. You know, their minds are so twisted because they're listening to every, every sign of Satan. If you look at them closely, they're gritting their teeth. I don't know, they may have their teeth ground down. I bet you, Satan right now, I bet the wrinkles are so deep in that woman's face that you could probably hide your hand in it. And I think her teeth are--grrrrrrrrrrr... [growls and makes a scrunched up face while grinding his teeth]. Her teeth are probably ground down to her gums by now from the hatred and misery that woman is going through from her own illegal lust and hate and she displays it daily through the Catholic system. Praise **YAHWEH**. I hope no one would want to follow that today. [applause]

20 It says, **I Samuyl 15:33. ...as iniquity and God worship...** Well, that's what God worship is. The Gods starting in Egypt, the Pharaohs, they were made Gods by these people. And the Gods that they worshiped, the demons, the Scriptures show, come and substitute for them. So they don't actually know that they're worshipping a demon when they go to these graves to pray. And when the great wars, the crusades took place, if you'll notice, it was to capture or recapture land that had the graves of their Gods on them, tombs, so they could go visit these places and get maybe, find one of these Gods that would answer their prayer. Of course, they never did. They were all asleep, seemed like. It was almost like praying to a rock as they say about the wailing wall. [laughing]

21 Well, **...because you have rejected the Word of YAHWEH...** The Word of **YAHWEH** came through the One Sent. **...He, also, has rejected you...** That's why you're out here gritting your teeth and showing your anger and hatefulness and so--that's why Satan is doing this.

22 **Verse 24, Then Shaul said to Samuyl...** He admitted he sinned notice in **verse 24. ...I have sinned, because I have transgressed the Commandment of YAHWEH...** Now, he knew all of that. These were Commandments of **YAHWEH**, straight from **YAHWEH** through the One Sent, but also who taught Samuyl the Laws of **YAHWEH** to begin with.

23 And **YAHWEH** taught Satan the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Nothing was hidden from her, Satan. **YAHWEH** taught Satan the Laws of **YAHWEH** and she rebelled against them. Yes, rebelled against them.

24 Let's go over to **Genesis 3**. You know submission is actually the keys to the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That's the

number one thing to get you into the Kingdom. And if you will submit, if you won't rebel, you will, you will turn to Righteousness. You will. You will start practicing Righteousness.

25 Well here in **Genesis 3**, we see Satan, who, now remember Yahshua talked about her in **Yahchanan 8:44**. He said your teacher is Satan herself. And of course, she was a liar, from the beginning. She was a murderer from the beginning. She can't tell the Truth. You know, her mind is boggled now. She doesn't even know the difference between what actually occurred and what she's saying today. And most of it, I'd say ninety-nine percent of it, are just lies that she makes up as she goes along, whatever lies she thinks would turn someone from the Righteousness of **YAHWEH** to following her into the burning hell that **YAHWEH** shows in **Revelation 20:11-15**.

26 Well here now in **Genesis 3:1**, we see, **Now the serpent was more subtle; crafty, than any beast of the field which YAHWEH had made...** He made her too. If you remember, that's shown in **Isayah and Yechetzqyah. Isayah 14, Yechetzqyah 28**.

27 **...And she said to the woman...** The woman on earth, this woman from heaven says to the woman on earth. **...Has YAHWEH indeed...** Has **YAHWEH** indeed told you, you must submit to your husband? Man that looks so cruel. And your husband he taught the Laws, he taught all of His Laws, and He tells you, Eve, now, now submit to your husband. He will teach you the Laws. Wow! That's a cruel thing, you know. That's Chinese torture to be like that! You're actually going to have to submit to Righteousness. You don't want to do that! You know, you've got to go out and experience some men before you submit to your husband. Kill a few babies, have cervical cancer, go get it cut out. Satan did that, you know. She had cervical cancer and she had it cut out. Since then she's had a number of operations, including face-lifts and things like this, trying to keep the wrinkles out of her skin. Dying her hair, she gave up on that because the gray replaced it too fast. I tell you she is one mess to look at right now, but it doesn't stop her tongue from wagging.

28 And here we see that the serpent, she is wise. Wise? Because she's being led by one that's had great experience in this. So she tells whatever comes into her mind, which Satan is a liar and the teacher of it. She doesn't even know the Truth anymore, as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 8:44**.

29 **Genesis 3:2. And the woman said to the serpent; We may eat of the fruit...** That makes us joyous and healthy and Righteous and glad and rejoice in front of **YAHWEH** every Sabbath. We may eat of all of this.

30 **Verse 3, But of the fruit of the tree...** Of evil and wickedness and submitting to Righteousness, we can't, we can't partake of this evil tree. That's what **YAHWEH** said. But it's desirable to look at.

31 It's desirable to get you a yoyo and get out on the road with high heels and short shorts and chop the weeds at the time we know The House of **YAHWEH** members are passing. See which one wants to buy in. It's desirable. So why shouldn't you be able to do that? Why shouldn't our children, young children when they need our guidance the most, why shouldn't they be free to play and experience back seats of cars? Movies, movie theaters where it's dark and hidden? Why shouldn't they be able to do this? Satan says.

32 If you see the evil of the Catholic church and the evil of Satan and you know what's being preached today, then you will know that this is what's being taught. And they're trying to pull you into it and make you believe a bunch of lies and make you believe that **YAHWEH** doesn't exist, and their Gods though, their Gods exist, the demons that they worship.

33 Well, here is Satan. And if you notice **verse 5**, the worship of elohim, that is the Gods--if you also notice they knew that they had sinned. Eve and Adam, in **verse 7**, they realized that they had sinned, and of course, they left the Face of **YAHWEH**. They left the Face of **YAHWEH**, put on short shorts, high heels. That's not the Face of **YAHWEH** that I see in the Scriptures. The Face of **YAHWEH** is told to wear modest apparel. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Submit to your husband. Don't submit to every man that comes along, but submit to your husband.

34 Well, if you go over to **Kepha** now, **I Kepha** we see here that the Righteousness is taught. And, of course, this is what is taught in the Last Days. The same Righteousness that was taught by Samuyl, by all the Prophets, you find that here at The House of **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** says, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House by a Righteous Branch. I will raise up a Righteous Branch." He testifies that of me. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I know you love **YAHWEH** through me and I'm going to teach you to love Him even more! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 Okay. In **I Kepha 3** here and look at **verse 1. Wives, in the same way be submissive to your own husbands, in order that even if some do not obey the Laws, they, without the Laws, may be won by the... Righteous. ...conduct...** Now, if they leave, that's a different matter.

36 And now if you look back to, remember he says in the same way. Well what is he speaking of here in **chapter 2** and start with **verse 1. Therefore, laying aside all malice and all guile, hypocrisy, envy, and all evil speaking...** Did you notice it comes continually? It's a continual flow from Satan's mouth. From the hatred they pour out of their mouth, you'd think their stomach would be totally eat up with ulcers, with the hatred.

37 It makes me think of, I think it's **Ecclesiastes 7** where the wise person that wrote that, he said, he said, he can remember that it's the bitterness of death to have to live with Satan. It's bitter as death. And he'd rather have it--in another place, he says, I would rather take a sandwich and eat it in a dark corner than to sit down with all this bitterness

And I know you love YAHWEH through me and I'm going to teach you to love Him even more!



and hatred and malice and hypocrisy, envy, all evil speaking, he said. Well these are the things they taught. Come out from among them.

38 Now He says, in **verse 4, Coming to Him as to a living stone, indeed rejected by men...** Rejected by Satan and all of her followers. **...rejected by men, but chosen by YAHWEH, and precious...** That's what you are brethren. You're rejected. You're hated by the world, but you are chosen by YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

39 **Verse 5, You also, as living stones, are being built up...** If you will, if you'll get rid of this from **verse 1.** Laying aside, get rid of it, malice, guile, envy, hypocrisy, speaking lies, speaking threats. I won't show, I won't speak out all of it. I don't even want you to know the word, but I think we're going to start putting it out.

40 **Verse 5, You also, as living stones, are being built up into a Spiritual House...** A Spiritual House, that is a Lawful House, to obey. **...to be a Holy Priesthood...** To YAHWEH through Yahshua Messiah.

41 Well, they rejected Him, as **verse 4** says. They rejected Yahshua. Yahshua taught the Laws of YAHWEH. He said if you want to enter into Life, keep YAHWEH's Laws. That's the only way. And then **Revelation 22**, blessed are those who did it. Blessed are you because you're gonna have, you're going to enter into Life very soon here, Eternal Life. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

42 Well He was the Chief Corner Stone. Then **verse 7, Therefore, to you who believe...** Believe all that the Prophets have spoken, practiced, harkened to it. **...but to those who are disobedient...** Those who won't submit.

43 Children, submit yourself to your parents. Elders, Priests, submit yourselves to the One Sent, to Yahshua Messiah the Judge, the King. Husbands, also submit to your wives in teaching them the Laws of YAHWEH. Wives, submit to learning the Laws of YAHWEH from your husbands.

44 **Therefore, to you who believe, He is precious; but to those who are disobedient...** He's nothing but a serpent. He's worse than that. They've called me the "N" words. They call me worse than Al Capone. [laughing]

45 **Verse 8, And: a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offense. They stumble, being disobedient to the Laws of YAHWEH, to which also they were appointed...** By Satan, of course, she appointed them to cause trouble for YAHWEH's House.

46 **Verse 9, But you are a chosen generation, a Royal Priesthood, a Holy Nation...** All of these things to YAHWEH, the light of the world.

47 Look on down to **verse 11, Beloved, I plead with you as sojourners and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts...** Don't do these things that bring sin into your life. **...which war against the soul...** Or Against your members.

48 **Verse 12, Having your conduct honest against the...** Nations, the heathen. **...so that, while slandered you as evildoers, they may, by your Righteous Works which they observe, glorify YAHWEH in the day of visitation...** In the final days, this is going to be on your record.

49 **Verse 13, Therefore, submit...** Here's that dirty word! They should have put a four-letter word in front of that shouldn't they? Well, they did! They're doing it now. [laughing]

50 **Therefore, submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for YAHWEH's Sake; whether to the king, as supreme...** How many you think is praying for the king right now, the President? If you look at the world, I would say maybe one percent or maybe not even that many.

51 **Verse 15, For so is the Will of YAHWEH: that with doing Righteousness...** Righteousness are these Laws, Laws of submittance, submittance to YAHWEH totally.

52 **Verse 18, Servants, be subject to your rulers...** Here is another nasty word to them, but that's what makes for joyous living.

53 **Verse 19, For it is commendable if a man bears up under the pain and unjust suffering, because he is conscious of YAHWEH...** Well, this will be on his record and he will be rewarded greatly for it.

54 **Verse 20, Now what glory is it, if you receive a beating for doing wrong, and you endure it? But if you suffer for doing Righteousness...** For keeping the Laws, that's what we have done. We have suffered greatly, still suffer from it, reproach. **...this is commendable before YAHWEH.**

55 **Verse 21, For to this you were called...** For this, you were called, to go through these trials keeping the Laws of YAHWEH. **...because for this: doing Righteousness, Messiah also suffered for us...** Remember, He was rejected by Satan. He was rejected by Satan's followers. Still, still is being rejected today. **...that you should follow His steps.**

56 **Verse 22, Who committed, committed no sin nor was guile found in His Mouth.**

Righteousness are these Laws, Laws of submittance, submittance to YAHWEH totally.

57 **Verse 23, Who, when He was reviled, did not revile in return; when He suffered, He did not threaten, but committed Himself...** Notice, here's this committed again and here is YAHWEH doing--I mean Yahshua doing this. He committed Himself. He submitted Himself. He rejected everything that wasn't of YAHWEH and submitted to His Head, YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

58 **I Kepha 3:1. So... Wives, in the same way be submissive...** That's your calling. Using chaste conduct. **Wives, in the same way be submissive...** Submit, yes. Your reward may not be right now in your present situation, but it--you will be rewarded in that situation if you do what you're told by the Prophets and Apostles. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

59 **Verse 4, But also let it be that of the inner self of the heart, with the incorruptible ornament of a meek; humble, and quiet spirit, which is of great value in the Sight of YAHWEH...** And the husband.

60 **Verse 5, For after this manner in former times the Holy women who trusted in YAHWEH also adorned themselves, being in subjection...** Yes, they're going to be in the Kingdom. They have the prize won already and it was said already, promised to them that they will be there.

61 **Verse 6, As Sarah...** She was one.

62 Look on over to **verse 7, In the same way, you husbands, keep your marriages according to the Laws, giving honor to the wife...** Yes, Satan had much honor and she rejected it. She was given great honor, but she lived it for a while, got tired of it, wanted to sin, wanted money, wanted land, so she got it. Selling out very cheaply.

63 **...as to the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together...** The husband and wife should be heirs together in this Kingdom. **...of the pardon to life so that your prayers may not be hindered.**

64 **Verse 8, Finally, all of you be of one mind, having compassion for one another, full of brotherly love, sympathetic and courteous;**

65 **Verse 9, Not repaying evil for evil, nor reviling with reviling; but on the contrary, blessing: knowing that you were called to this, so that you may inherit the blessing...** So that you may prove that you can submit and not turn in Satan's way to retaliation and murder and so forth. You've proved yourself to YAHWEH.

66 **Verse 10, For He who would love life, and see Righteous days...** Submitting is the way. That sounds like a song doesn't it? [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] **...let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips from speaking guile.**

67 **Verse 11, Let him turn away from evil and do Righteousness; let him seek peace and pursue it.**

68 **Verse 12, For the Eyes of YAHWEH are on the Righteous, and His Ears are open to their prayers; but the Face of YAHWEH is against those who do evil...** Who will not submit. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

69 If you look on over to **I Corinthians**. This is shown throughout the Holy Scriptures from beginning to end. There simply won't be any rebellion in the Kingdom of YAHWEH. We've found the Perfect Way of Life in the Laws of YAHWEH and everyone should know that by now. You know, being servants to one another here at The House of YAHWEH--the biggest joy that I see is when that is going on and people serving one another, taking care of one another, putting others ahead of themselves and so forth.

70 Well here in **I Corinthians 14** and I think it's **verse 32. And the Spirits of the Prophets...** Well, this means Teaching, the Teachings of the Prophets, the Teachings that the Prophets wrote in words, called here Spirits of the Prophets. **...are in subjection to the Prophets...** That is, the Prophets obeyed their own Writing.

71 In **Ephesians 4**, this is a great one. **Ephesians 4 and verse 24 first. Ephesians 4:24.** Found on page 918. He says, **And that you put on the new man, which is being created...** It's being created right now, the new man, the new woman **...according to YAHWEH in Righteousness and True Holiness.**

72 Now look at **verse 17** of that same chapter, back up to **verse 17** because you're putting on, you're putting on the new man or the new woman. And **verse 17, Therefore, I say this, and testify in the Name of YAHWEH: From now you are not to walk...** The way the heathen walk. Come out of the world and be ye separate. They put it that way in another verse. Don't walk after the ways of the heathen. Don't join hands with them. Don't! Don't! Come out from among them and start building the House and you'll build yourself.

73 **...walk--through the vanity...** That is of God worship. **...through the vanity; Gods (elohim) and God worship (the worship of elohim), in their minds!...** Yes, they're all acceptable to one another. Because they're all following the same evil way. But you don't. Come out from them.

74 **Verse 18, They have their understanding darkened, being alienated from the Life of YAHWEH through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their minds:**

75 **Verse 19, Who, being past feeling, have given themselves over to lasciviousness...** After knowing the Laws of YAHWEH even, as **I and II Kepha** said. They went back to lasciviousness, that is Lawlessness, a license to sin. Using the blood

You have to go to His House. You have to learn at the feet of the Priests and then you start practicing those Laws. That's putting off the old man or the old woman. Setting yourself up, learning to be a Servant of YAHWEH, a Priest, a Holy Priesthood, loyal, that YAHWEH can trust in any command that He gives.

of Yahshua to actually make out like that they can continue to sin. But that's not what **Hebrews 10:26** said. If you sin willfully after you have come to this Knowledge, then there remains no more sacrifice for sin. That's **Hebrews 10:26**.

76 But they turn the Pardon of YAHWEH into lasciviousness in the minds of the people, making them think that all they have to do is pretend they're believing while they commit these sins. Leaving The House of YAHWEH, leaving the Face of YAHWEH to go after the face of Satan to put it on. **...to Work all uncleanness with greediness...** They sold out cheap.

77 Verse 20, **But you have not learned this from**



Messiah... You didn't learn this kind of stuff from Him.

78 Verse 21, **If, indeed, have you really heard Him and been taught by Him? For the Truth in Yahshua is this:**

79 Verse 22, **That you put off, concerning your former conduct, the old man...** Or the old woman. **...which is corrupt...** Was corrupt all of your life before you were called into The House of YAHWEH and started overcoming. Christianity has nothing to overcome. They just yield themselves to whatever their lust leads them to do. Their teacher is Satan and whatever she wants them to do that is what they will do.

80 **...the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts...** To not do this, you have to submit to YAHWEH's Laws. You have to go to His House. You have to learn at the feet of the Priests and then you start practicing those Laws. That's putting off the old man or the old woman. Setting yourself up, learning to be a Servant of YAHWEH, a Priest, a Holy Priesthood, loyal, that YAHWEH can trust in any command that He gives. Yes, you've got to submit totally, YAHWEH says. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] I am and I will, I will throughout all eternity. That's my goal to submit totally. That's the reason I, that's the reason I serve you at this time. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

81 Verse 23, **And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;**

82 Verse 24, **And that you put on the new man...** Or new woman. **...which is being created by YAHWEH in Righteousness and Holiness...** Through submission to YAHWEH's Laws of Righteousness.

83 You're wonderful today, all of you! You're on the on the right track. I don't see anything in you that I see in the Catholic church. I don't see it here at all in any of you. You're very close to stepping into YAHWEH Shammah. May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

Yes, you've got to submit totally, YAHWEH says. Praise YAHWEH. I am and I will, I will throughout all eternity. That's my goal to submit totally. That's the reason I, that's the reason I serve you at this time.

Chapter Twelve

Free Masonry, The Lawyers That Brought False Charges Against Yahshua And Are Bringing False Charges Against The Last Days' Work

09/29/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. **YAHWEH**, you hear that praise? [laughing] That is wonderful! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 You know, the masons, there's a lot that we want to show you throughout the Feast. We were trying to figure out how we could get it all in. My experience with the masons to begin with. If you remember my brother-in-law, who was a Freewill Baptist, now that should tell you something when you think of the Freemasonry. They're freedom from the Laws, but they're also free from persecution or that's what it's supposed to be. Now, there's enough opposition in the United States, of course, to change that situation and it is being changed in the municipal system somewhat because everyone, all the judges are not masons. All lawyers are not masons. I think probably the biggest part of them are.

3 But the masons, if you want to write this down, I know you remember King Herod. Now, I can't bring you all the history in one day, but King Herod actually destroyed Solomon's temple and he built his own. And of course, if you remember the objections from the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, they objected to what he was doing so he

shut the thing down for a while. He trained the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes in Freemasonry. Herod, King Herod, a Jew if you wanna call him that. He was a Hebrew. He was also owner of the Roman army. In fact, in fact, the masons is what he used to legally go after anyone who would disagree with him. He would find them, arrest them, bring them to court. These were the masons who were lawyers in the system. He'd use these lawyers to bring them legally according to the system that was set up, the municipal system that was set up in Jerusalem at that time.

4 But the temple that he destroyed, that is, not him but his grandsons destroyed, was Herod's temple. It wasn't Solomon's temple. It was Herod's temple, the last one that was destroyed, but he moved the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. Not he, himself, but the Herodians. This was a religion that he created that was almost silent to the public. It was a secret society to the public, but with that he got the work done.

5 Well, of course, we're in the Last Days and Satan's sending the masons after us now, after all else failed to get rid of The House of **YAHWEH**. Then, she sends the masons after us which are trying to bring forth false witnesses at this time, which



Yahshua our High Priest, He has this whole thing planned out perfectly to save this Work.

has been going on for quite some time. But they're trying to bring forth false witnesses to come against **YAHWEH**'s House.

6 Now, don't get scared. Don't let fear overtake you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Yahshua our High Priest, He has this whole thing planned out perfectly to save this Work. In fact He's going to bring forth this Work over all the masons and judges and juries and everything else in the world. [laughing]

7 I don't know if you've seen this or not, but in the speeches--Ahmadinejad's several sermons that he gave to the U.N., if you want to call them that, he says Yisrayl is coming. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, Yisrayl, he says will bring peace. Now he pronounces this in the Arab language. But the word there in the Talmud, of course, it means Yisrayl, he who rules as **YAHWEH**. And that's what the same thing means, right, in the Talmud. We brought that out. It's in *The Prophetic Words or Book of Yisrayl*, I know.

8 But he's suddenly started pushing this. He said there's a man coming that's going to bring peace to the nations. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And then this last time he got more adamant about it and said Yisrayl is coming, Yisrayl is coming. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 Now, I don't know how much more he knows, whether he knows whether he meant **YAHWEH** is bringing forth this Work; bringing up, bringing up this Work. That's what He said about Mosheh and said about this Work in the Last Days. Who brought up, brought up. Which means, you know, He planned and created, and for certain people, called certain people and planned this Work and this Work is going to succeed, above all other works on the face of the earth.

10 No matter how bad it gets looking, we are the ones who're going to succeed and we will be changing this world. Yes, to all nations. We're going to bring peace to all nations in the world and then the universe too. That's our job, as the Last Days' Witness in The House of **YAHWEH**, which we're in unity on this, we're in unity, right, or we wouldn't be here. Right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

11 It's our job to witness the nimrod rebellious system, which is made up of Masons. My brother-

in-law says, I want you to join the masons. He said he was a member. And I said Major, I don't, I don't believe I could join the masons because they say that you have an immortal soul and you've got to agree with them. No, he says it has nothing to do with religion. I said, well okay, bring me an application and I'll look at it. The very first thing, at the very top, it said you had to agree and sign this that you believed in the immortal soul. I said, if it's immortal how can it die? Well, it doesn't die. But the Scripture says, fear not man, but fear the One Who can destroy both man, body and soul in fire, in the hell fire.

12 Now destroy, what does that mean but die? I said the dead know nothing. I gave him that Scripture. Is this Kingdom made up of people who know nothing? Well, this is your little balls of gas that go out floating through the air, I guess, the gassy Gods.

13 Anyway, the system, which has grown stronger, it hasn't stopped since Nimrod. It hasn't stopped today. **YAHWEH** says, I won't withhold everything from them. Well, what they did was they took the rebellion from the Cush's nimrod system, which means he rebelled, and they started creating a police force. And of course, this was designed to get rid of the Prophets' Writings, **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness and to train him to work. You can't train a man whose mind is set on serving **YAHWEH**. Money means nothing to them. All they care about is training for the Kingdom. And these big jobs that they offered them were high pay, they, you know it meant nothing to them. So nimrod had to get, the nimrod system had to get rid of these people and they had to stop them from being trained in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They had to stop the Laws of **YAHWEH** from going out.

14 Now you're gonna see a lot of this during the Feast. We've got the history. We've got it documented. It's on film where we can show it so much a day to show you how that the masonries, the Freemasonry actually fought against the Scriptures, anyone owning a Scripture. They killed billions of people, history said, down through the years. They say that this started, mason, masons started in 43 A.D. That's about twenty-seven years before the temple was destroyed. This is not true. [laughing] It started long before that. And, in fact it was in B.C., and it started actually with the nimrod system and his police force. Remember, Cush was a tyrant. He created this system, and created a police force and lawyers and court systems where he could bring people into trial, sentence them, put them on probation, make them serve so many hours in the community service to try to change them over.

15 And of course, all of this was created back then, it's just become stronger in these Last Days. And now when this big push is to keep **YAHWEH's** Plan or Kingdom from being fulfilled, you know, Satan is going to go to all means to try to stop this Work. But this Work will grow stronger every day. It'll keep growing stronger and stronger. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

16 The system is growing stronger and more cruel as you've noticed, stronger and more cruel. I noticed the Gallop pole that was saying that the majority of the people now actually, actually agree with torture, torture. This was something that, you know, they fought against years ago. In fact, I can remember one president said that it would be better for every criminal to go free than for one falsely accused to suffer. Now, that was the attitude back when I was a child and voiced by the presidents.

17 But it's becoming more destructive also, the system is, than ever before. And our job, brethren, as **YAHWEH** says is to witness against this rebellious system and what it brings, what it is bringing on the firmament, the sea, the earth, and the people upon the earth. And soon, almost total destruction because, as **Isayah** said, because they have changed the ordinance, let's turn there and read that, and get it in your mind.

18 These lawyers that did this legal work, they had to make or they had to pass laws, as Daniyl said, and then they had to bring, that is, the lawyers have to put it in motion, put the police department to going out and arresting people that they had tricked, or found false accusers, false accusers. They could find two false accusers to accuse these people. They could go out and arrest them. They could put them on trial, in their municipal system. The court could find them guilty and determine the judgment, which could be as vicious as death.

19 But here in **Isayah 24**, He shows the earth being almost totally wasted. The people, in **verse 2**, it's going to be upon the people as well as the priest, the priest, the priest, the false priests. Not Priests of **YAHWEH**, but the priests of this world. As with the servant, and maids, all the ones that work for this nimrod system, this system that trains you to work for corporations. And they won't let the oppressed go free as is said in **Isayah 14**.

20 Satan won't let them go free. If they start getting ahead and getting too much money in the bank, they can find someone who will sue them, sue them, take their money away from them. If they got enough money to start a corporation of their own, then they will sue the corporation and they put a lot of businesses to death right there. If they got

rid of the lawyers, they'd increase the corporations and the job market throughout the world by ninety percent. People give up. They quit. They settle out of court because they're harassed by masons, the masonry system, the nimrod system. This is going on constantly throughout the United States but throughout the world too.

21 If they don't want a certain man in office, if a certain man is running for a political office and they know his stand and he's against what they're doing, they won't let him in. They will find someone who will say, "Well he molested my child." On those grounds they can arrest that man, yes, and of course destroy his credibility among the people. Now, this has been done right in front of your eyes. I know everyone knows about this. It's on the news almost daily. And that man who would have won the presidency was taken out, taken out, taken away. No one would vote for him because they know how to ruin your name. This is what they've tried to do with The House of **YAHWEH**, but you just keep on hanging on. Just keep on hanging on! [Praise **YAHWEH** applause]

22 But they won't give up until, of course, they destroy themselves. But he says, **verse 3, The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered...**

23 **Verse 4, The earth...** That actually means *universe*. ...**mourns and fades away...** The world also mourns and fades away. ...**and the haughty people of the earth languish.**

24 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under inhabitants of it...** Or by its inhabitants. ...**because they have transgressed the Laws...** Of **YAHWEH**. ...**changed the Ordinance...** And the world hates us, brethren, because we're bringing this out right now and exposing their sins; exposing they are the ones that're bringing this destruction being led by Satan herself. Yes, they're led by Satan. They belong to Satan. Satan is their teacher. That's what the Scriptures show. They've changed the Ordinances of **YAHWEH**. ...**and broken the Everlasting Covenant.**

25 **Verse 6, Because of this...** Because of this. Everyone in radio and TV land listen! Read this for yourself! **Isayah 24:6. Because of this...** Because they've transgressed the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Because of this, this curse has devoured the earth...** All the curses you see from diseases to war, and next, nuclear war is taking place.

26 Well, look on over to **Mattithyah 24** because this shows our job that **YAHWEH** Himself started. Yahshua is Judge over this as is shown in the Holy Scriptures. Our High Priest and King working with, guiding His House in these Last Days.

27 But here in **Mattithyah 24:14. And this**

Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world... Well the churches say, "Oh yeah. I'm the one. We're teaching this. We've got a million soul crusade going right now somewhere and we're going to get that million souls." [laughing] Well, there're six, seven billion people in the earth so they're reaching a million souls and someone else is reaching a million and so they're covering the earth but not with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They're all teaching iniquity. All the religions on earth now are teaching iniquity, not the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

28 And notice that iniquity, **verse 12. Verse 11** says, **And many false prophets will rise...** And keep deceiving people over and over and over with their lies saying the Laws are done away with. That's what you see in **verse 12**. And this is the Savior speaking to you and saying they are doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws, iniquity.

29 **Verse 12, And because iniquity will abound, the love of the many will grow cold...** That's what you see taking place in the earth today. Love is cold. Cruelty, cruelty is everywhere you look now.

30 If you notice--well, let's go on. That's enough for that anyway. The masons are assigned to stop **YAHWEH's** Work in these Last Days. Satan has assigned them for this. The masons, lawyers, most of them or a lot of them are lawyers, a lot of them are Presidents as you saw in the film there just now. Many of them make president. They work to keep anyone out that's not a mason. They actually commit murder, as you saw, and some of them even do it showing that they're the ones that did it. You saw the body hanging under the bridge and they showed this was the masons that did this.

31 They arrested Yahshua. If you remember, they arrested Yahshua. The masons arrested Yahshua. It started with the lawyers entrapping Him and then getting the false witnesses against him; bringing all of this to the priest, the priest, yeah, who was ruling. The Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes were ruling Herod's temple at that time to bring Yahshua to court so they could try Him. They tried Him. Yes, they found Him guilty. They hated Him worse than murderers. Remember that? They let a murderer go free, showing their hatred for your Savior.

32 Now Yahshua, for all of those thinking that you're going to find the Work of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days, and it's going to be loved by the world, please read your Scriptures. Read what the Savior said. The Savior said you're going to be hated by the world. You're going to be hated worse than Al Capone and that's been proven. You're going to be hated worse than the murderer they set free while they said, "Let's get this innocent Man. Let's murder

Him and let the murderer go free instead of this innocent Man." That's exactly what they thought of your Savior.

33 Was He loved? Was He loved by the world? Did you expect to see any uplifting, any uplifting remarks from the world about Him? No! "We don't want **YAHWEH** in this organization," they said in Abilene. "We don't want **YAHWEH** here at all. We hate **YAHWEH**. We hate the System of **YAHWEH**." They hate the Witness of **YAHWEH**. Yes, worse than Al Capone. That's the worst one they could find to compare us with. That's the Work of **YAHWEH** and how we're hated in these Last Days, worse than murderers.

34 If you turn over to **Yahchanan**. The trials and tribulations that the world brings upon **YAHWEH's** House in trying to stop it, brought forth by lawyers, judges preachers. In **Yahchanan**, or *John* you have a *King James Version*, **chapter 15. Yahchanan 15:21. But all these things they will do to you...** He was, of course, speaking to His Disciples. They are going to do to you or anyone who follows Him. All who live Righteously as Yahshua will suffer persecution, **YAHWEH** says.

35 Now, I challenge those who will listen to the propaganda, the evil lying propaganda against The House of **YAHWEH**. If you think, if you think that we're some kind of evil organization because we keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and you think, "Well, I would keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and not be persecuted." I want to give you a challenge. Tell your next-door neighbor--first look up the Sabbath Day. Get the Scriptures of the Sabbath Day. Call us. We'll give it to you so all you'll have to do is follow them. And then you tell your neighbor, "I'm going to start keeping the Seventh Day Sabbath from now on." And look at the face, look at the hatred that will immediately come on their face and they'll start questioning you about this. And then put a sign up in your front door, "Come celebrate the Sabbath with me, the Seventh Day Sabbath," and you will see the hatred that will arise right away for you.

36 Now I've told you, so take the challenge. Try me and you will see the hatred from the world immediately. Think of this. The House of **YAHWEH**, the Witness in these Last Days, The House of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH's** Last Days Witness are taking this Message to all the world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And **YAHWEH** says we're hated by all the world. That is the Work of **YAHWEH**. You want an organization that's loved? Go to the Catholic church. They'll tell you all kinds of lies. You won't find Salvation there. You won't find Salvation in any Christian organization. You

will find murderers that are exempt from the Laws. Yes, you'll find people who will falsify evidence, bring forth false witnesses, anything to get their way, to bring about their way.

37 This was what Herod taught to the lawyers, taught the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes. The Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, they started with or they got the Laws. **YAHWEH** gave them the Laws. They didn't keep the Laws. They started adding to the Laws and finally just did totally away with it under the orders of King Herod who wanted no more of it and he told them he didn't and history shows that.

38 Well, when he decided to destroy the temple, he already had his Herodians and his army built up in Rome and, of course, in Babylon. And they were controlling most of the world. They were controlling all of Jerusalem. And they were trying then to wipe out kings--the Apostle Shaul was one of them. He tells you this. He went out hunting these people to bring them to trial. To trial? You mean like a court? Yes. [laughing] That's the nimrod system. Bring them to trial and to ship them off, arrest them, ship them out to Babylon where they'd either submit or they would kill them.

39 Now you're going to see this too backed up in history with the films that we have for this Feast. We're gonna try ten to fifteen minutes a day of these. One is about an hour and a half long. Another one--well, there're several of them.

40 But notice He says in **verse 21, But all these things they will do to you because of My Name--for they do not know Him who sent Me.**

41 **Verse 22, If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had their sins revealed; but now they have no cloak, covering for, their sins...** Well, sin is the transgression of the Laws. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4.** These people weren't keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They brought persecution against anyone who did keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They don't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** today and they're still bringing persecution against anyone who does and teaches them.

42 **Verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father...** That included the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes, all of them.

43 Look at **verse 35. Mattithyah 22 and verse 35.** He says, **Mattithyah 22:35. And one of them, a lawyer...** You could put mason there in that spot if you wanted to because that's probably what he was, a lawyer. They put, **...an expert in Laws of YAHWEH asked Him a question to test...** The word should be **trap**, trap Him. **...saying;**

44 **Verse 36, Teacher, what is the Greatest Commandment in the Law?**

45 **Verse 37, Yahshua said to him: You must love YAHWEH...** Well, this was blasphemy and right there they had grounds to get Him. **...You must love YAHWEH...** He didn't say love the Lord. He didn't worship dead rabbis. Yahshua did not. He was gathering evidence at that time against Yahshua so they could arrest Him. They had to have grounds to arrest Him.

46 This was blasphemy. You could not speak the Name of **YAHWEH**. They said, speak the Name of **YAHWEH** no more. That was as early as Yeremyah. Don't prophesy to us anymore in that Name. And then they changed the Name, remember, took the Name out and put lord there. So you can speak in that. But Yahshua didn't take their advice. He used what was written by the Prophets.

47 **...You must love YAHWEH your Father with all your heart, and with all your soul and with all your might.**

48 **Verse 38, This is the First and Greatest Commandment.**

49 **Verse 39, And the second...** He went on to teach. **...the second is like it: You shall love your brother as yourself.**

50 Look on to **verse 34, But when the Pharisees heard that He had silenced the Sadducees...** He silenced them? He put them to shame with His Knowledge of the Laws and the Prophecies. He asked them questions that they couldn't answer in public and they embarrassed their selves trying to compete with Him. That's the reason they went to seeking false witnesses.

51 Did you notice they stopped trying to challenge The House of **YAHWEH**? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There's no way they can compete in Scripture with The House of **YAHWEH**. It's all here in black and white. You hypocrites, you Christians, you make white the sepulcher on the outside. You evil murderers, you scheme, you falsify evidence. You bring forth false witnesses. All of you are the same pot, the nimrod pot.

52 Well, Yahshua had silenced the Sadducees, so what did they do? They sent their lawyers. They came together. The Pharisees came together and sent their lawyers.

53 **Verse 35, And one of them a lawyer...** Tested

There's no way they can compete in Scripture with The House of YAHWEH.

Him or trying to trap Him asked Him that question, trying to trap Him. This goes on constantly, trying to trap people into saying, "Well The House of **YAHWEH** is doing this..." Or doing this, or doing this. And they--they do this to our members. And the members have to be very alert because the way they ask question doesn't sound like what they actually asked or the answer they get.

54 Look on over to **Luke 10** and **verse 25**. Well, remember Yahshua silenced them. They didn't dare ask Him the questions anymore because He put them to shame. I remember in Israel, when people were trying to ask tricky questions and all I did was use the Words of Yahshua to answer that. They didn't know that. They didn't even know the Words of Yahshua, but I used the same words and they stopped trying to ask me questions.

55 But in **Luke 10** now look at **verse 25**. **Then behold, a certain lawyer...** Sent, of course, by the Pharisees to trap Yahshua. **...expert in the Laws of YAHWEH stood up to test...** Or to trap. **...asked; Teacher what must I do to inherit Eternal Life?**

56 **Verse 26, Yahshua said to him; What is written in the Laws?...** What must I do? Yahshua said, what is written in the Laws? What plainer answer could you give than that? What is written in the Laws? You're a lawyer! Tell Me! [laughing] You see that?

57 Mark out those five last words and then look at it. **Verse 25, ...what must I do to inherit Eternal Life?...** Well, what is written in the Laws, lawyer? [laughing] **Verse 26, ...How do you read it?...** What's written there? He put them on the spot, see.

58 **Verse 27, So he answered...** The lawyer answered. He knew what was written in the Laws. **...You must love YAHWEH your Father with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your might; and your brother as yourself.**

59 **Verse 28, Then He said to him: You have answered correctly. Do this, and you will live...** Christians, Christianity, pope, all of you people that are filled with iniquity and pushing **YAHWEH's** Laws aside, read that. Do it and you will live. But you won't do it. You won't repent. You have the world, you have your little kingdom in your hands. You have the world in your fingertips, you think, in your hand and you have it in your hand, and you have it 'supposedly' fully under control. But it's slowly slipping out and the world is so uncertain at this time that they can't even make business decisions.

60 Let's see I have something on that I do believe, if I brought it. *Metal prices fall as unrest grips Greece and Spain and uncertainty...* Uncertainty. Uncertainty. They know something is coming, they just don't know what it is.

61 Unrest in Syria. *Rebels strike power center with car bombs...* Well, of course, this right here is showing the unrest, but it's not just in this place. It's throughout the world. It's throughout here and in the United States too. The unrest, everything is so uncertain, that investors are afraid to invest their money. They're also being, or rather, pressure's put on in trying to force them to invest their money in spite of the uncertainty.

62 Well, here we can see the entrapment that is taking place. They're setting Yahshua up so they can murder Him. They want to stop the Work of **YAHWEH**. There is no love there. Let's turn back to **Isayah 53**. There is no love at all right there for Yahshua. He was the Savior.

63 How much more will it be for us peons in the Last Days, us donkeys who are doing the Work of **YAHWEH**? How much greater is this? And the frustration you can see with Satan right now. She's wanting so bad to stop the Work of **YAHWEH**, but she can't. So she's so frustrated, she's willing to wipe out the whole world, universe and all. She knows she's going to die. She don't care. She's willing to wipe out the total universe and she thinks she can. And Yahshua said, if she can, then the Laws of **YAHWEH** will stop. Otherwise, if she don't, if she's not able to destroy the universe, then one yohd or one tittle will in no wise pass from this Law. It will engulf the universe and bring peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 Now, think about this. This is a Prophecy. For all of you who see the lying propaganda, trying to get false witnesses, trying to bring forth persecution against the House, by any means they possibly can. The smartest of the smart, the masons, the masons, the top of the crop, top in evil, the top in scheming. Yes, these were going on at this time and were prophesied at that time. They're stronger now than they were before because they've got so many, so many in the government. They run the governments, the governmental systems.

65 The very first attack that came against The House of **YAHWEH** was set up by mason lawyers in San Angelo. Yes, wasn't even here in Abilene. And one of the ladies that was a member of the House told us, called us and asked us, do you know of anything you've done that they could bring charges against you. I said no, we don't break the laws of man. We live by every law. She said, well have you taken any money from any, any people? I said, well, I would like to. I'd like to take their tithe and offerings! But that's coming in kind of skimpy. But I would be glad to. It's Lawful. She said, well there's something going on. Now that is the masons, the three lawyers, the group

of lawyers in San Angelo. I hope you're hearing me. I hope you're hearing me. No, I'm not afraid of you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 The lawyers told her after they beat her almost all night she said, they told her, you wait and see what we're going to do to that group next week. That's when they used the news media in Abilene--all three of them, all three of the TV stations plus the *Abilene Reporter News*. And they said, neighbors of The House of **YAHWEH**, this was their headlines and they kept repeating it every few minutes, neighbors of The House of **YAHWEH** members say they're dirty nasty people who live with dogs and never let the dogs come out of the house. That comes forth from the Freemasonry, free from prosecution, free to do sin and be forgiven by the pope of course. He has no power to forgive sin. You're going to burn in hell for relying upon him. You lawyers, yes. How can you escape the burning hell that is set for you?

67 Well, of course, this was the love that was set by the world to **YAHWEH's** Work. They hated us because we brought blacks in. [laughing] You know, I don't know if they've changed it, but the original masonry would not allow blacks in their organization, neither would they allow women. Let me tell you something else, you Free Masonries. They went one further. They called me a nigger. I tell you I was so pleased! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I was rejoicing about this. And I said, I'll bear this name clear into the Kingdom! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 But I thought is this the best you could do with this so-called brilliant mind? Is that the best you can come up with? And I'm supposed to yield to you? No way! Well, they did the same thing to Yahshua of course. And they hated Him. This was part of the scheming you saw.

69 The Prophecy said, **Isayah 53:1. Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm of YAHWEH revealed?**

70 **Verse 2, For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of the dry ground. He has no form or comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him.**

71 **Verse 3, He is despised...** Yahshua is despised by the masons, by the Catholic church, by all Christianity.

72 Now let me tell you how I know you despise him. The Catholic church took His Name out of the Holy Scriptures, out of the Writings of the Apostles and Prophets. They took His Name out. They took the Name **YAHWEH** out. They admit it in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*. They admit doing this, saying they're following, honoring their

own fathers saying don't speak that Name. They said don't speak that Name. They said that to the Prophets. Which of the Prophets have your fathers not persecuted, the Apostle said in **Acts**.

73 That's Christianity, that's the pope and all of his gatherings. That's the masons. He is despised. They removed His Name, put two false Gods in its place, two false Pharaohs from Egypt and that's what they're worshiping. And that's what you worship when you pray to the name "Jesus Christ". When you pray to Lord or God, you are calling to the highest ranking rabbis who are dead. You worship the dead. You don't worship **YAHWEH** the Creator or Yahshua--His Name means **YAHWEH will save His people from their sins**. That's what Satan hates about that Name.

74 And those who bear the Name **YAHWEH**, they must turn from all evil. Satan hates this because they won't follow this. They want to follow sin with her and the Gods. And you despise Him along with Satan. Satan is your teacher. *John*, look at *John, King James Version, Yahchanan, John 8:44* and you will see Satan is your teacher. They belong, you masons, you belong to Satan. **I Yahchanan, I John 3:7-8**. Your teacher is Satan the devil. You belong to her, that's the reason you hate me. You hate everybody in the world. You hate blacks, you hate whites, you hate green, purple, red. You hate them all. Your life is filled with total hatred. You're the freemasonry that King Herod actually used. He actually used you to destroy **YAHWEH's** Work, His People, His Scriptures, and for years and years, you would not allow anyone to own a bible. That's the crop, that's your roots that you come from. Repent or you're going to burn in hell. And that's my job to tell you that. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

75 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected...** So what do we do? Classify Him a false prophet because the masons are coming out, their lawyers are coming out and saying all kinds of evil things against Your House? You're despising your Savior too if you follow these evil hypocrites, Pharisees, Christianity. Yes, you're following them. You're following Satan herself when you yield to their lying propaganda.

76 I think I've said that plain enough. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]. What you really need to do is repent. You need to call The House of **YAHWEH**. You need to start finding your way here because this little world that you're in right now is collapsing and going to go downhill really rapidly from here on.

77 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Thirteen

The Complications Of Global Warming Were Started Years Ago By The Masons

10/02/12

Feast of Tabernacles

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! What a crowd! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Ah, don't you look beautiful out there! Praise **YAHWEH**! Well, let's go just a little bit more. Come on! Come on! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. That's the way to do it! That's the way I got my start too! [laughing] The Great Kohan Shaul has already shown you those beautiful Books that they put together at the Press Room. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 And they handed me some papers at the last minute (and what did I--this has got to be them). *Masonry was founded by King Herod Agrippa... Keep this in mind. ...with 8 other Jewish Founders. In the year...* Eight other Jewish founders besides Agrippa, Herod Agrippa. That was the son, I believe, of Herod the great. *...in the year 43...* That's about twenty-seven years before the ones that built the temple of Herod, what they called the temple of Solomon, it was actually the temple of Herod, before they destroyed it and moved to Rome. Then his children took over, grandchildren. It never got out of the family. The family kept growing and growing like the twelve tribes of Israyl until it engulfed the world.

3 (I've got to get all this organized or I won't be able to keep up with it.) What is taking place in the world today--the minds are getting sicker and if you've been keeping up with the lessons

on the firmament, by the way, there're a couple of songs out on the firmament. We got a lot of "Praise **YAHWEH**" songs for this Feast, new ones. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] And there's a song--the great doctor of music in The House of **YAHWEH**, Michayl Asaph, he said there's a new group that is studying the microorganisms and trying to get the sounds and also make out from the sounds what the microorganisms in the firmament are doing.

4 Now, from what I understand, the wire that goes to the micro-mic, the micro-microphone, the wire that comes to it is something like 2,000 times smaller than the human hair. And the micro-mic is capable of picking up the voices of the microbes. Now, this is getting pretty technical. Not nearly as much so as **YAHWEH**, but it's getting to where, you know, they can show things and back up things that The House of **YAHWEH** is saying and this is what **YAHWEH** is leading about here so they will prove the Holy Scriptures True, the mouths of the Prophets True. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

5 Well, they have taken these sounds and, of course, they can see that there is music in these sounds. So in the beginning of this song tape, if you can get your hands on one! We're pushing it and saying, get them! Kohan Michayl, get these out! Everybody's gonna mob us here! [laughing] No! They won't do that.

6 But anyway, the first thirty seconds of this disk are actually the microorganisms that're in the



firmament and the sound, the music they are going to make for you. Ah, it's beautiful! [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 Well, of course, the firmament is sick and so is the earth, so are the people. There're 3,545 cases of West Nile Virus reported in the U.S. so far this year and, of course, most everyone thinks that came from a mosquito. They're getting nearer and nearer to finding out where these things really come from. Yes, mosquitoes can carry it. Certain types of mosquitoes can carry it.

8 One of the proofreaders and typists, she wrote a note in *The Prophetic Word* and said, this last one, saying that the firmament is much more complicated--no, the global warning is much more complicated than anyone can ever imagine. And the reason I started with this, this morning, first off, you can see from the film, who is causing this. The masons, we'll see them in Scriptures as the Feast proceeds. They were the pit bulldogs of the Herod family and, of course, they're the ones that nailed Yahshua to the stake. We can show, I can show you that in Scripture, no doubts. They nailed Him to the stake. They rejected Him and killed Him.

9 But they, too, are, many of them, not all of them, but many of them are queers--that's the Okie name. They call themselves gays. I grew up with it. That is, not with the disease or anything like that because it was rejected in Oklahoma, but that's what they were called for many, many years because they were perverts and no one wanted them around at that time. They have been slowly accepted into the public eye by teachings from Hollywood, which they own. Yes, they own Hollywood, as we got proof of that too. There's much proof. All you got to do is look it up, but I'll bring it during the Feast, **YAHWEH** willing.

10 But these--*West Nile Virus 3,545 Cases...* It says. *...About 51 percent, or 1,816 cases, are classified as neuroinvasive disease or brain-related...* Brain-related. If you can imagine--now, this is where it gets complicated again. *...which include meningitis and encephalitis...* And this doesn't just grow on weeds, you know. It took some, many crosses due to sexual sins, crossbreeding of microorganisms and mutations of viruses to ever put this thing together. But now it's speeded up because we have so many of these that have been put together by man's sins--the homosexuals, the sodomites--so they grow and multiply, they keep adding to the cesspool that is going into the bodies and brains of people. And when they say this is brain-related, a disease brain-related, that means it has to connect with the brain. These mutations

that are growing daily has to mutate and get a signal from the brain to ever get to the rest of the body.

11 The meningitis and encephalitis. These diseases here are in several states. *...Seventy percent of the reports are coming from eight states: Mississippi, South Dakota, Michigan, California, Louisiana, Oklahoma, Illinois and Texas.*

12 *... What makes infection so prevalent this year...* Now, here it gets more complicated if you'll watch. Yes, you said it right! It is really more complicated than you can ever imagine how this thing is spreading, how it's spreading through the universe, through what the Scripture calls the firmament, the air you're breathing and so forth.

13 *...What makes infections so prevalent this year is the weather...* Well, here's your global warming now and what it's causing; that is the mutated viruses, the STDs, all in a complicated cesspool that keeps multiplying and then being spread out into the firmament that surrounds this earth, that protects us from sunrays, only lets what we need through, brings us rainfall as should be needed but, of course, they're having a harder time doing their job now. That's the reason you're seeing great flooding take place, tornadoes and multitudes of tornadoes in the states with every cloud, seems like. You're having drought in some places, flooding in other places, but if you notice, there's very little of the rain that is actually coming down to where the crops actually need it.

14 Is the drought over? No, not by a long shot. But you can see the firmament, as the song goes, is still trying to do its job. It's mourning, as the earth is warming, but it's still trying to do its job.

15 *...is the weather. Dr. David J. Dausey, chair of the public health department at Mercyhurst University in Erie, PA. and director of the Mercyhurst Institute for Public Health, told CBSNews.com that this year's higher temperatures and fluctuations of rainfall have made it a perfect environment for mosquitoes, increasing the West Nile outbreak.*

16 *...While in 80 percent of the cases the infected won't have any symptoms, 20 percent develop "West Nile fever"...* And the symptoms.

17 Well, now meningitis and encephalitis. *Meningitis, syphilitic aseptic meningitis is a complication...* Now, they call it a complication. *...of untreated syphilis...* It makes no difference whether you treat syphilis or don't treat syphilis.

18 In the fifties, I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories. We did a song there and sent it out to the soldiers. I've told you this before. But trying to get them to stay away from women overseas, trying to warn them of what they

were going to get and it was spreading like wildfire at that time. It was syphilis. Penicillin was developed and we thought we had it whipped. But, I asked the question then because in our song that we put together at that time, I remember saying that it hides in the body. You could put any cream on it. It didn't make any difference whether you put cream on it or what you put on it. You didn't have to put anything on it, but the next few days it'd disappear. So when penicillin came along, they thought that penicillin killed it. So I said, how do we know that it's killing it? Well, of course, we didn't really, but I guess it was more hope than reality. But the syphilis hides in your body and it can stay there for years and then complications, one after another, build up over those years and this is what this doctor is trying to explain.

19 ...*Syphilis is a sexually transmitted... disease...* Caused by sodomy, caused by fornication and adultery and bestiality. It's a mixture of all those things. It's like a witch's brew, a witch's concoction. It's like the shotgun blast of the doctors now. They can't find a specific drug that will kill anything because there're too many mutations in that virus. So they give, what the doctors told me, they give what they call a shotgun shot to a person, which includes all their tetracyclines, their penicillin, everything mixed up, hoping one of those things or a number of those things will take care of this virus and get it out of your body. They're not sure that it does. It may just weaken it and make it hide again until a later date.

20 But, *Syphilis...* He says. ...*is a sexually transmitted, infectious disease caused by the spirochete...* They recently found this now. Spirochete, s-p-i-r-o-c-h-e-t-e, if you want to write that down. They recently found this now in the firmament over Houston, over Houston, Texas. [laughing]

21 ...*Syphilis has three main stages: Primary syphilis, Secondary syphilis, Tertiary syphilis. Syphilitic aseptic meningitis...* This is what we're facing right now that he said is a great complication of several things that brought this about. And now it's growing, becoming stronger, killing more people.

22 ...*Syphilitic aseptic meningitis is a form of meningovascular neurosyphilis, which is a progressive, life-threatening complication of syphilis infection...* And notice, they keep calling it complication of syphilis infection.

23 ...*There may be a loss of nerve functions...* Now, when you start losing your nervous system, whatever spot it is, you may be walking and you may fall down. And you wonder, why did my leg quit working? Well, these nerve systems are connected to your brain. Not actually connected, but they

are connected through what, the only thing I can describe it as is electrical currents because your body is electric and we know this. But it's a different kind of electricity than what we get from rubbing a positive and a negative armature together.

24 ...*An examination may show signs of meningitis...* (Now, wait a minute. I want to go back to the other.) ...*life-threatening complication of syphilis infection...* That complicates the nervous system.

25 ...*There may be a loss of nerve functions. A brain and nervous system...* Now, now, this, see, when it gets into the brain and it must have this brain connection in order to combine with other mutated viruses and then become this complicated disease called meningitis or encephalitis.

26 ...*There may be a loss of nerve functions...* You may be strapping on a gun and going to a theater and shooting a bunch of people. Now, if you got your finger on a nuclear bomb, and you're not getting the proper nerves to your brain or coming from your brain that's going to the wrong location, your brain could be reacting from another source, a mutated source of brain cells that could cause you to do anything. And this is what we're trying to show--this is what we're seeing in the world today. We're seeing people who were born with this and their brain is making them do things.

27 Now, I'm gonna tell you something that the masons came up with years ago that I have been reading about. It's not a pleasant thing. But they talk about sodomy. If you want to get it, I can get it for you and read it. They talk about sodomy or sodomizing children before they reach the age of three-years-old. Now this, I know, is sick--and you can barely stand what I'm telling you at this time, but this comes from the worship of Satan. The masons worship Satan. They don't worship **YAHWEH**. Herod let it be known. I don't want any of your baloney. I don't want any of it, not Christianity, not Jewish, not anything. And he started fighting against it, and he's still fighting against it; that is, the Herodians which exist and control Rome and control the armies of the earth.

28 But they say this opens up a third eye. Now, if you want to get it and read it, you can, but I'm not saying any more about it. But if you think about what they're saying here, there's something takes place in the brain that leads this about, what they're doing. Not by itself, but by a combination of events and crossbreeding, mutating in the body of these microorganisms.

29 What's taking place in our firmament at this time is the same thing that's taking place in human

bodies. The firmament was made to control the earth and your atmosphere, to take care of mankind. But right now, it's mourning. It's fading away. There're mutated activists in the firmament and it's making it harder and harder for the microorganisms that are still straight, they're not crossed with the queers in the firmament, it's making it harder for them to do their job. And that's why we're seeing this, but that's why we're seeing a pick up in the viruses that we're getting here on earth.

30 *...There may be a loss of nerve functions. A brain and nervous system (neurologic) examination may show reduced function of the cranial nerve, including the nerves that control eye movement... And so forth. (I think there was one more thing.)*

31 *...Some people with the condition have worsening disability. Early death is common. Death can be caused directly by the neurologic damage or by the cardiovascular damage that also occurs with late syphilis infections... Called meningitis, of course.*

32 *...People with late syphilis infections are at greater risk for other infections and diseases. A seizure disorder can develop after infection... And then after they treat it, then secondary infections take place.*

33 *Meningitis Outbreak Hits HIV-Positive Men in New York. A deadly cluster of bacterial meningitis has erupted among HIV-infected... They put, ...gay men in New York City. It's left one person dead in the last month and another in critical condition...*

34 If you'll open your Scriptures to **Yeremyah 23**. Now they say that the masons started in the year 43, I don't believe it is. That's not true. That's not true. They go clear back to Solomon's temple, we know that, and before. But I'm not talking about, when I say masons, I'm not talking about bricklayers! That's what it resembles. But these things are steps of life, like the sodomizing of three-year-old children. They're steps in life or rocks that you lay in life in order to bring together a common goal or a set goal that they've set for themselves as is shown in **Isayah 14** and also shown who it's led by.

35 But in **Yeremyah 23**, we see in **verse 14**. It says, **I have seen in the prophets of Yerusalem...** These were not **YAHWEH's** Prophets. These were fighting against **YAHWEH's** Prophets and they told Yeremyah, "Don't prophesy to us in the Name of **YAHWEH** anymore or we will kill you." That's the masons. That's the sodomites. They were alive and active at that time and building their group of people with the seeing eye or all-seeing eye which traces, as you know--look on a dollar bill and you can trace it all the way back to Egypt.

36 It didn't start with Solomon. Solomon, yes, he used this or allowed it to creep into his life but Solomon himself didn't even know what he was doing, neither do the governments today. And if you think about the courthouses that are run by these men today, many of them lawyers, many of them judges but believe me, they are pushing this--and the pope, the pope, he made the statement the other day, it's a mystery. This sodomy and sodomizing children, it's a mystery. And I thought then, what this man is doing is making you inquisitive about this mystery so maybe you will look back and read this article and say, "Oh yeah, this is what we should be doing to our children." Because they do try to make it look great as they do Christmas, as they do Halloween, the worship of the dead. They try to make it appear great in these articles that they write. I think it would appear quite differently if a House of **YAHWEH** member wrote the nastiness and evil of what they're doing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 Well, these were prophets of Jerusalem at that time who were--they changed this later in the *King James Version* and they called them other things like lawyers, same thing they call them today, and judges and so forth. But they were the prophets of Jerusalem.

38 **...I have seen in the prophets of Jerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery and walk in lies; they turn from YAHWEH and follow after the Gods! They also strengthen the hands of evil doers...** For a bribe, of course. They're asking for--they're willing to pay now for anyone that wants to lie about The House of **YAHWEH**, hoping they can get enough false witnesses to bring the House down. They don't know **YAHWEH**. This is their problem.

39 **...They also strengthen the hands of evil doers so that no one turns back from his wickedness...** This is going on in Christianity. You can't find a high-paying job unless you're a mason, unless you have some leads some way or another. You can't get it. You know, you're held down. If you start trying to build your own corporation and if you are not one of them and you run for president of some of these countries, they could have you charged with rape or whatever in a motel room by a maid. Did y'all see that? It just occurred. The man was sure to be elected president and then he lost everything. No one even wants to be around him anymore because of this propaganda even though we don't really know what's true and what's false.

40 Well, this is what they're seeking out here. This is what they did with Yahshua, remember? They sought people who would tell lies, who would be false witnesses against Yahshua. You think

they're doing less today? It's still Yahshua running this show, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He's the High Priest and King Who has been given command from **YAHWEH**, instruction from **YAHWEH** to behold the Branch, the Branch who branches out and builds The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes, in these Last Days. And before this foundation was laid, there was no Salvation. That's what your Scripture says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well **YAHWEH** is not going to allow them this time to destroy His House. They won't have a free hand anymore.

41 **...All of them are like sodom...** All of them are queers. All of them are sodomites. That's what He tells you right there. That's not hidden, you know, they don't try to hide this. They don't call them "gays". "Oh, these are gays. You need to let them do what they want to do." I think you do too. I would say that same thing because **YAHWEH** says let them do what they want to do and we'll show them where their end will be. That's what we're doing. We're showing them, unless you repent, you're going to burn in hell, pope! Sodomite! Mason! Whatever you are! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You won't make it into **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.

42 **...All of them are like... Queers, like sodomy, ...like gomorrah...** The sins of gomorrah, the sins of sodom. **...to Me...** That is, to **YAHWEH**. **...and her inhabitants are like gomorrah.**

43 And notice the last part of **verse 15**, **...for from the prophets of Yerusalem...** That is, the prophets of Yerusalem, yes, they had control of the temple. They had control of it in Yahshua's day. Hypocrites, Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes, Herodians. I can show you all of this in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, that they call the "New Testament". They call it that false name for a reason. "Well, we don't follow that old Law. We have a new group of laws. We have a new covenant here, a New Testament that was given to us." Well that "New" Testament says, in no uncertain terms, you're gonna burn in hell if you don't repent of sodomy! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 **...for from the prophets of Yerusalem profaneness has gone out into all the world...** It says **land** but the word there is actually **world**.

45 Let's look at **Romans** while we're at this because this is their "New", their "New" Testament. It's actually the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. But look over to **Romans 1** to their "New" Testament, as they call it and look at this Scripture. **Romans 1** in their "New" Testament that they say changes the Laws. The Great Apostle

Shaul, who they claim was a sodomite, they're lying like dogs. He was very much a man, a real man. But they said he wrote the Pauline letters. That Pauline letters is what they were referring to as being a sodomite. Well, if you'll read right here what he's saying, you won't be thinking that anymore.

46 In **Romans 1:21**. **Because that, when they knew YAHWEH...** That is, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. **Because that, when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him as Father...** That is, rejoicing before Him as it says in **Deuteronomy 16:11**. They wouldn't rejoice. They wouldn't clap their hands as they're told directly to do. They weren't thankful. They held back and slowly were pulled by Satan clear out of the House and turned totally.

47 **...Him as Father, nor were thankful...** To Him. **...but became idolatrous; God worshipers (worshipers of elohim), in their reasoning, and their senseless minds were darkened...** Now, he's speaking of these sodomites.

48 If you look on over to **verse 24**, **Therefore, YAHWEH also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own minds, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves...** Yes, this goes on among masons, among Pharisees, among Catholics. It's going on today. It's a mystery the pope says. It's a mystery why this keeps taking place. A mystery?

49 **Verse 26**, look at **verse 26**, **For this reason YAHWEH gave them up to degrading passions...** Yes, that's what they are following right now. Degrading. It's bringing down their bodies, but also bringing down the firmament, the water you drink and so forth with it.

50 **...for even their women exchanged the natural use into that which is against nature...** The original, against the original.

51 **Verse 27**, **And the men did the same thing: leaving the natural... Original. ...use of the woman, they burned in their lust for one another; men committing shameful acts with men...** Does that sound like sodomy or not? From this, it's gone; from them, this has gone out to all the world. **...and suffering in their own bodies...** Meningitis, encephalitis, syphilis, STDs of all kinds, suffering in their bodies all of these things. **...the penalty for their error, which is their fitting retribution.** That was **verse 27**.

52 Look on down to **verse 29**, **Being filled with all unrighteousness...** Show me one mason that is following Righteousness. Righteousness, *I John 3:4, 7-8*. *I John 3:4* says sin is the breaking of

YAHWEH's Laws. Verse 7 says he who practices Righteousness is Righteous but he who sins--*I John 3:4*, sin is the breaking of the Laws--he who sins belongs to Satan the devil. It couldn't be any plainer than that.

53 Show me one Catholic who is following Righteousness. There is none. The only people on earth, brethren, is **YAHWEH's Own House** that was established by the Branch, led by, led by our Savior and King. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 **...being filled with all unrighteousness, sexual impurity, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, strife... Hate. ...deceit, and malice...** All of these things. That's what they are. That's what they do. That's what they teach and that's why they do these things to their children.

55 It's no mystery! It's no mystery! Satan is leading you, pope! She's leading the Catholics, the masons. The masons are all over the world right now, running the court systems, running the governments, training the officers. Right now, they're getting ready to go to all-out nuclear wars. Now, this is getting lined up. We have it. We have it to show to you sometime during the Feast and you'll see a lot of it from these films as the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins has it lined up. From day to day, you will be shown much of this in the films, the news and so forth.

56 Well, here now, he says, *A deadly cluster of bacterial meningitis has erupted among HIV-infected gay men...* Now, this is just the start of it, the very start.

57 Encephalitis. *The cause of encephalitis is often unknown...* They lie! [laughing] It's known. It's caused by virus infection and they know it. But they know it's caused by viruses, by bacteria and by parasites. All created. All created by what we just read in **Romans**. Not a Pauline letter, but a letter saying you're going to die. You're going to burn in hell unless you repent. I would welcome you with open arms if you repented; any of you, any of you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 *Primary encephalitis occurs when a virus or other infectious agent directly infects the brain...* Did you get that? When they directly infect the brain. And, of course, they take something from the human brain and then they go from there. *...A primary infection may be a reactivation of a virus that had been inactive...* Like syphilis. It's latent. It lays in your body; it hides for a certain time. *...after a previous illness.*

59 *...Faulty immune system. Secondary post-infection encephalitis is a faulty immune system reaction...* Now, here we have a faulty immune system that's already weakened by one of these sexually transmitted diseases that came from the sodomites. Don't forget that Scripture. From this, this profaneness, from them the profaneness has gone out to the entire world. That's a fact.

60 *...Secondary post-infectious encephalitis is a faulty immune system reaction...* So you have an immune system that is shorting out its electric circuits. It's like you got a short in your electricity and your lights keep blinking on and off. It's doing its job about forty percent of the time, maybe, or thirty percent of the time, like the firmament is today. It's doing its job, about forty percent of its job is all it can handle.

61 I was just reading that the arctic ice cap is melting by some 35,000 square miles a day. No, the drought is not over. Famines are not over. You're gonna see food prices get to where that only the rich can afford them. I pray to **YAHWEH** that very soon we won't have to ask for world money at all. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we can do what the Scripture said, let the poor come and eat. Well, we'll all fit in that bowl of poor, and we'll all come and eat together. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

62 Now, get this, this, *Faulty immune system reaction mistakenly attacks molecules in the brain...* So this is your own immune system and it's so screwed up, it's turning against itself. This is what is taking place from their--laying one of these filthy blocks on top of another.

63 *Encephalitis is an infection of the brain tissue...* And this too is very complicated. It doesn't take place in just one little act, but it takes place after the masons keep putting block after block after block of infection, of evil, of sinful iniquity, one block on top of another for years.

64 Well, we're at the end now so they don't have far to go and it's all gonna be taken away from them and then--and then, they're gonna be judged by the very leviathan that they created. I'm still gonna explain that to you! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That and the grasshoppers. Hopefully, hopefully this Feast. The grasshoppers... well, anyway, that's what's going to be used against them in court, in their own courts and they're gonna be found guilty. **YAHWEH** bless you! I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Fourteen

Remember These Scriptures, You Cannot Understand The Way To Salvation Without Understanding These Scriptures

10/04/12

Feast of Tabernacles

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Wonderful! Look at that! **YAHWEH**, You see this? Praise **YAHWEH**. You may be seated. Even the Malakim in heaven could hear that one! [laughing] Wonderful praise to **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I hope you can remember where we left off. Now, what you're seeing in these films, of course, is the nimrod system that started, actually started with Cain, but then again was revived by Cush because he was the father of the nimrod system, meaning he rebelled.

3 Let's turn over to **Micahyah** because **YAHWEH** said nothing would be held from them. This is the puzzling thing for most people to understand. This system, if you notice the four horns of the altar that were in those films, that the masons have. It represents the altar of death, the altar of death. Not the altar of incense that we represent, but the altar of death whose horns will be cut off in our time period now.

4 All of these things tie together from **Genesis** to **Revelation** and if you'll get our sermons, you can understand these. Now, I'm working as fast as I can to get up to explaining everything in **YAHWEH**'s Plan and we're getting pretty close to the end of it.

5 And here in **Micahyah** now, he starts off here saying in **verse 1, Micahyah 4:1**, He says, but in the Last Days, I will establish My House. Now, we see the ruling power that is going on among the Catholics, the masons, what used to be called scribes and Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. All of this was put together and, of course, taken to Rome and the temple destroyed, as Daniyl said it would be. And Daniyl gives us a time period there and he gives us a time period when actually **YAHWEH** would start His Work, in **Daniyl 12**.

6 But here, we see that **YAHWEH**, in the Last Days, He's letting this beastly system rule and He said nothing would be withheld from them. Yahshua says I have nothing in common with this kingdom, but I will guide My Own Work, He said, and that's the Work of **YAHWEH** He prayed for.

7 Well, when He was speaking of this, He was talking about the Prophecy in the Last Days, over which He would be High Priest and King, which is shown to us in many Scriptures, starting in **Genesis** and the Savior says to you, and remember--don't forget that Scripture, you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. You can do your own thinking and make up your own--make your own decisions outside the Holy Scriptures but Salvation is only offered in **YAHWEH**'s House.



[Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 Now, that's the reason that **YAHWEH** tells you to seek, seek His Habitation, which is The House of **YAHWEH**. Seek. And Yahshua said seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. Now, if you don't seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and you don't seek His Righteousness, you will not receive Salvation and it's offered now. It's being offered now, as Zechariah said.

9 Here in **Micahyah**, He shows the establishment of the House, the same as Zechariah does and He shows that this Law of **YAHWEH** is going to go out to all nations in this time period, when He establishes His House. When He establishes His House, then His Laws will go forth to those nations.

10 If you go over to **Mattithyah 21**, we see the Savior speaking of this time period here and He's speaking to a group of people who are in control. They were in control of the temple. He said violent men have taken over the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Well, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** was supposedly set up at that temple, the temple of Solomon. Of course, by the time that Herod rebuilt the last temple that he destroyed, he rebuilt it and then his religion destroyed it and then moved to Rome. But, by that time, they had everything fully in their power and they were watching everything. Everything that was taught, they had ears out to hear it. And they would send their police force, which was the roman army about which Daniyl said the army would stand on their part.

11 Well, Herod's the one that created this army to begin with, a strong army that he could rule. He could rule everything on earth at that time. In fact, it did take over the whole earth. That's what their historians proclaim loudly. "Well, we're rulers of the whole world now."

12 Well, that rulers is a dirty word with Yahshua. It has a different meaning--it's totally different from the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, which teaches and guides. That's **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, done with love. They change the heart and mind through lovingkindness, acts of mercy, acts of teaching and, of course, everyone submitting to everyone and everyone looking out for other people, for their Righteousness sake and for their benefit.

13 Well, while Yahshua was on earth, several Priests have already brought out how He was hated and His Disciples hated and then the Work that went on after the Disciples, that was hated. In fact, most of this is showing how extreme this hatred was. It's almost like it's unbelievable, you know, and most people won't believe it. They see the Catholic church. They see what all it's done

in history, how it kept back the Holy Scriptures and killed billions of people to keep the bible from getting into their hands. But **YAHWEH** changed that. It was **YAHWEH** Who changed it and it was a wonderful thing and He tells when He would do it actually. He tells when He would do this and put the Scriptures back in the hands of the people.

14 Well, here in **Mattithyah 21:43**, He says, **Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you...** Well, this means they had the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**; that is, they were controlling it at that time. There was a portion of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** taught daily. This was the daily readings or daily teaching that Yahshua talked about when He said, when they sit in Mosheh's seat; that is, when they judge in Mosheh's seat and teach in his seat, guiding the people, then do what they tell you to do, but don't follow their actions.

15 Well, they actually taught Mosheh's Laws. After they taught Mosheh's Laws, they didn't abide by Mosheh's Laws, but they abided by what they call traditions; traditions that weakened the Laws, that changed the Laws, that added to the Laws. So Yahshua said you make void the Laws by your traditions.

16 But notice, they're holding in their power the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. **...will be taken from you and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land...** A foreign land. Well, that could be any land, of course, unless you follow the Prophecies and the Prophecies tell you which direction to go and then you know, you know, that if you go there in this time period, you'll run into a place called Abilene.

17 But it's given to a people in a foreign land. Well, now, if you remember the first Scripture we read, He said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." Now, that means His House must be established in a foreign land and this is what the Prophet is telling you here. "I'm going to establish My House." And then, the Prophet Amosyah, turn there, **Amosyah 3**. Hold your place here, we're coming back to it. I forgot to tell you that! **Mattithyah 21**.

18 But **Amosyah 3**. Now, remember we're in the Last Days. The House is established in a foreign land, a foreign land. Not Israyl, but a foreign land. **Amosyah 3**. Page 696. He said in **Amosyah 3:6**. **Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity be taking place in a city, and YAHWEH not also have a Righteous Work there?...** Well, it's got Baptist churches and Methodist churches and, of course, catholic churches and mason lodges and the Lion's Club. They had them in Israyl too. They actually threw them to the lions.

19 And then Circe, if you remember, she would kill her victims, which were followers of The House of **YAHWEH**. Circe, that's where you get the word church, and then she would turn her victims into swine. The way she did that, she took their dead bodies to her pigpen and fed her pigs and then they ate the pigs. Well, that's what history shows and that's where your word church comes from.

20 Well, they had these everywhere. Well, will not **YAHWEH** have one there too? No, **YAHWEH** has set certain works to bring about His Plan. He's letting man go his own way, but He set certain works, seven of them in fact, to bring about His Own Plan. He will have no other, no other. That's exactly what it says there.

21 **Verse 7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets.**

22 Now, when Yahshua, back to **Mattithyah 21**, when Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken, He was talking about **YAHWEH's** Prophets.

23 If you remember, the Lords had many prophets and, of course, those lords were rulers. They were violent rulers of the Kingdom that had possession of the temple mount. They never could, they never would or could take possession of Galilee. **YAHWEH** didn't allow it. In fact, they didn't even want it. They said those people were unlearned and ignorant because they wouldn't accept change in the Hebrew language and, of course, they discarded them because they were living a hundred or two hundred years behind time. No, no bathroom facilities, no electric lights, none of that. Well, all of them were that way at one time! [laughing] But they were living way behind time.

24 But here now in **Mattithyah 21:43**. He said He's going to take the Kingdom from you, which means they were in control of **YAHWEH's** Kingdom and Yahshua said you've shut the doors to the Kingdom of Heaven. You won't go in yourself and you won't allow anyone else to go in. Now, that's exactly what we're seeing on these films. They don't allow people to go into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. They've done this strictly for years.

25 That's the reason *The Book of YAHWEH* was taken away from the people. A death penalty was passed to keep anyone from owning a manuscript or anything that had to do with the Prophets' Writings. If you were caught not eating pork, they knew that you were a victim for their lions' den.

26 They would tell the people, rather, history says, "If you'll eat pork, we'll let this sentence pass

from you. If you will just eat pork." Well, of course, they wouldn't do it. Some, I guess did, but most of them, a lot of them didn't. They would rather die than yield to that beastly system. This is how strong they were at that time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Now, the real shocker is that most people can't get it out of their mind that even after dying, they still didn't have Salvation. Now, that's true. **YAHWEH** only offered Salvation in the Seven Works of **YAHWEH**. And in **Zecharyah**, He plainly said there was no Salvation because there was no one to teach it.

28 If you think about what Salvation is, you have to be tried for the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. And without proving yourself to **YAHWEH**, which that's what you're doing now, without proving yourself to **YAHWEH**, there's no way you'll make it. Yahshua said if you'd enter into Life, keep the Commandments. Think about what that involves. One of the Commandments says go to His House. Now, if He doesn't have a House to go to, that stops you from going to His House. It also stops you from Salvation.

29 These people will have Salvation. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You will do it. You will make sure that they get the proper teaching after you resurrect these people and you're going to have that Power because you're gonna be given Power over the microorganisms. That's why it's very important that you get these back sermons and *The Prophetic Words* and Newsletters to find out what we're talking about when we're talking about microorganisms, the firmament, why the drought is spreading, why famine is spreading throughout the world, why the hatred, why you see so much violence in the land now, people killing and hating one other.

30 They don't just hate us either. They hate us above all but they hate each other also. The man hates his wife enough to kill her. The wife hates her husband and makes the statement, "If I had a gun, I'd kill you right now." These things are coming from Christian families all over the world.

31 We read of marriages, they advertise it, these are two of the Gods from Hollywood and they advertise their marriage. "Oh, this is a big deal. This is a wonderful love affair. Look at them; they're looking at each other with lust in their eyes." Some of them only last one night. A lot of times they'll have a one-night marriage and then the next day, they go to the lawyer, which they already signed an agreement to divorce before they said the vows. "I will till death do me part..." Well, that was death. That one night was death! [laughing] So they go to the lawyer and say, "I want my divorce."

32 Well, that's the mixed up world that we see here. And why is it mixed up? Because of man's sins, the STDs getting into the microorganisms that control, the universe, I mean, control the earth, man's life. If it wasn't for the microorganisms called the firmament, you would die in a split second. If the sun didn't burn you up, you'd freeze to death on the other side. The microorganisms are what make your life enjoyable and, of course, they're sick right now.

33 And you can understand all of this. Yes, it is complicated but science now is now catching on to what we brought out at least thirty years ago, started bringing out from the Scriptures. Well, they're catching onto it now and they're running tests, scientific tests that're actually proving what **YAHWEH** said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

34 Now, back to **Mattithyah 21:43**. **Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you, and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land...** So it's going to be established in a foreign land.

35 And now, in **verse 44**, **And whoever falls on this stone...** Well, you go above it here and find out He's talking about a stone, referring to, of course, Yahshua. This stone is presented to the Work of **YAHWEH** and the High Priest. He's the High Priest and that's shown in **Hebrews 10:21**, the High Priest. And the High Priest then gives The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days, a stone. He actually, **YAHWEH**, gives The House of **YAHWEH** a stone, through Yahshua. Yahshua's the One Who gives it, but He gives The House of **YAHWEH** this stone. He presents it to the One Sent, giving it to His House. I'll show you all of this in detail, hopefully before the Feast is over.

36 **...And whoever falls on this stone...** On this stone that is given. **...will be broken...** Now, you can bet your boots, that's going to take place. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 If you hold your place there and go over to **Yeremyah 23**, I want to read this several times to you before the Feast is out. But He shows what a rotten mess the masons are, how evil and wicked the catholic church has always been, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. He shows this. He shows it in Prophecy that this is what they're going to be and they're going to be hating the Work of **YAHWEH**. Every last one of them will hate the Work of **YAHWEH** enough to murder for it, as the man said. Enough to kill. Yes, that hatred is that strong.

38 They claim from this sodomizing children that they can also hypnotize that child and later on in life do a certain or say a certain word and he'll

go and perform something that they told him to do thirty years before that. So records are kept on the people that this is being done against. Now, this is the wickedness that's going on in this rotten mess called the beast, the beastly system. And, of course, **YAHWEH** showed this. And this is a reason that Yahchanan said don't, don't think it any marvelous thing that the world hates you. Remember, this is what was told to you to begin with. The Savior told you, they're going to hate you. They're gonna kick you out of their synagogues. They're going to beat you. They'll kill you. They'll do all kinds of things to you. They hate you that much.

39 Well here in **Yeremyah**, he talks about now in this same **chapter 23**, how wicked these priests are, the priests, even in The House of **YAHWEH** and that's what he was talking about, they'd taken over The House of **YAHWEH** at that time.

40 And he says in **Yeremyah 23:5**. **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: That I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** Well, we saw that word Branch there a while ago. Gonna raise it up to David. Other places show it's gonna have a King ruling over the Branch, beholding the Branch, guiding the Branch, leading the Branch, giving the Branch a white stone, giving the Branch signs in heaven, signs in heaven that can't be denied in the clouds, written in the clouds. All of those things were prophesied.

41 **...and a King will reign and succeed, and will execute Judgment and Justice in the earth.**

42 **Verse 6, In His days Yahdah will be saved...** A lot of the people that Yahshua, when He started the Work with that woman, well that woman is still alive in many countries. But that woman, of course, there's no Salvation for that woman and all of those workers except after it's given to you to give them Salvation and that's the only time.

43 But notice this, **verse 7, Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH, that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt.**

44 **Yeremyah 23:8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up...** Remember those words **brought up**, we're gonna try to cover it thoroughly. **...and led the seed of the house of Israyl out of the Protected Place, and from all countries where I had driven them; and they will dwell in their own land...** Now, this is what's taking place right now. The bringing up, the brought up, the same words He used with Mosheh. He brought up the children of Israyl out of Egypt. Think of the Work that took place at that time.

45 Now, go back now to **Mattithyah 21:44**.

And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; and on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder... He will go back to the dust. You better think twice before you come against The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 I know there're many fools that go where, as the old saying says, where Malakim fear to tread. But think about it. You're offered Salvation here. You can't buy Salvation with money so all the money that they give you to be a false witness against The House of **YAHWEH**, it's going to take your opportunity of Salvation away from you even though **YAHWEH** brought you to His House. A word against the Work, remember that, Yahshua said it. Your Judge. He's your Judge right now and He said a word against the Work is not going to be forgiven. Not in this time nor the times to come.

47 **Verse 45, Now when the chief priests...** The chief priests, they were the ones, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians, some of them called scribes. They had the army in their hand. They had--this was their police force that they used to arrest the Apostles. And everyone around said, "Well if the police arrested them, they must have done something wrong." They forget about the fact that they could falsely accuse these people. And the chief priests, they were that evil and wicked. The masons, yes, they were the lawyers that were saying, "Yes, we can do this legally here and we can pass this. Just get us some witnesses here and we can file charges against this man or this corporation. We'll put them out or out of business for you." And it's still going on today.

48 This is the same setup, exact same setup. In fact, the badge that they use on the police departments that's fastened on the chest of every policeman is a replica of the roman shield. Does that tell you anything? Well, these people would bring false witnesses, they did against Yahshua and His Disciples. They were called scribes or they were part of the military, leading the military as *Unger's Bible Dictionary* says.

49 And of course, they would work out--they knew the law so they knew what they could do and get away with and what they couldn't get away with; just like they do in the United States. They'll bring false charges against a person, bring them to prison, put them in prison, let them die. They'll have them kill somebody, like a president that they don't like, put that man in prison, start feeding him cancer cells, injected them into his bloodstream and him hollering out the cell doors, "They're killing me. Please help me. They're killing me." Well, all of this is done, but it's hidden because all of them are

being controlled by the scribes or masons, that is, the judges, the lawyers, everyone.

50 This is how evil that this system is, as you're seeing from the films, the other films also. Believe it when the Prophets said there is no justice in the world today. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] "But in the Last Days, I will establish My House," **YAHWEH** said, "And it will bring My Laws and it will bring True Justice to all nations." It's a big job! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 And whoever falls on this stone is going to be broken. You won't have a chance later for Salvation. If you're a spy, if I were in your shoes, I would repent and beg **YAHWEH** to forgive me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 **Verse 45, Now when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard His parables, they perceived that he spoke about them...** Yes, He did.

53 **Verse 46, But when they sought to lay hands on Him...** Notice, violent men seeking to lay hands on Him. Of course, they were wanting to kill Him, wanting to get rid of Him. We're in **Mattithyah**. Let's go over to **Yahchanan**.

54 **Yahchanan 4.** Now, these are things that I want you to remember throughout this Feast as we continue our lessons here because you can't understand the Scriptures unless you understand what we're fighting against here. This beastly system, yes, they look strong, but they can only do what **YAHWEH** allows. **YAHWEH** may allow tests for you, brethren, but if you're true He's going to bring you through this thing. When you walk through the fire, you won't be burned. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

55 Now, in **Yahchanan 4**, look at **verse 19. The woman said to Him: Man, I see... Or perceive. ... You are a Prophet.**

56 **Verse 20, Our fathers worship on this mountain, but You say that in Yerusalem is the place where men ought to worship...** Well, this was where Solomon built the temple. It was the place where David, where David, the Servant of **YAHWEH** chose. And even though **YAHWEH** said, "I don't dwell in places made with hands, you stiff-necked and rebellious people went ahead and built the temple anyway. In spite of your wickedness, you went ahead and built it anyway. But if you, Solomon, if you will keep your Appointments with Me"--this is **Yahchanan 4:19** is where we started--"You, Solomon, if you will keep your Appointments with Me, My Eyes and Heart will be there with you at that place. If you will keep My Laws, My Statutes, My Judgments, if you will do this."

57 And it did for a while, but then it was taken

over by the very masons that built it. They had a lot of power. They had a lot of high places throughout the country and before you knew it, the Gods were being worshiped, even in the House that Solomon built for **YAHWEH**. He didn't guard and keep it, brethren.

58 **YAHWEH** commands us by Adam, even in the days of Adam, He said, He put them there and He said, "Guard and keep this perfect. Don't let sin come in." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 Well... a little sin won't hurt, will it? [crying] The bed that was defiled and **YAHWEH** showed you that, the bed that was defiled, it brought damaged microorganisms even down to today and that is shown in your Scriptures, brethren. The one bed that was defiled, think about the billions of them that are being defiled today. Is it any wonder that the firmament is getting sick from this? They attack, they rape, the same things that the men are doing, and women. And the military, they have it every once in a while what's going on in the military, how evil this military is, even to small children, orphanages.

60 You see this everywhere, even in America. When they started settling America, the Catholics, they quickly put up orphanages which was paid for by our own taxes. Yes! It's an evil mess where they raped and victimized the children, screwed up their minds where they can't even learn anymore so they'll remain Catholic from now on and work for this beastly system.

61 If you could just realize how evil this system is, it's as evil as Satan herself. Read about Satan. Read about Satan herself and you will see how evil this system is. She won't let her oppressed go free. No, they have ways. They have ways to hold these people. Once they're victimized, they can get over it, yes, but not many people work to get over it because they don't have that much brain power left.

62 **Verse 21, Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Yerusalem...** Now, that's a fact. The time has come when this won't be taking place.

63 **Verse 22, You do not know what you worship; we know what we worship, for Salvation is from the Yahdaim...** That **Yahdaim** actually means *those who perform or reverence YAHWEH*. The **Yahdaim** that controlled the temple, they didn't reverence **YAHWEH**. They didn't keep His Laws at all.

64 **Verse 23, But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in Spirit and in Truth...** If you think about what He's saying here, now this is something you've got to

understand. This is a woman and from that woman come forth a woman. And from that woman came forth a Man and from that woman came forth a woman that nourished the man, called the Branch--she nourished--this woman that came forth from the woman, from the woman, [laughing] these are ones that fled. This woman fled, yes. They didn't have a House of **YAHWEH**, but they will have a House of **YAHWEH** when we resurrect this woman. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 These people worshiped **YAHWEH**. That is, they served **YAHWEH**. They didn't have a House to serve Him in so they couldn't be tried, but from them came forth Righteous genes, coming down to the Last Days where **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days, I'll bring you forth a Righteous Branch," a Righteous Branch. That's what He says. That's what **YAHWEH** said, a Righteous Branch. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Righteousness. Righteousness means somebody who keeps the Laws. The Branch is also prophesied to teach the Laws to all nations. That's the white stone that's been given to The House of **YAHWEH**. You are the Body of Messiah and that white stone is given to you in the Last Days to teach, guide, correct, lead you to Salvation because Salvation now is being offered. Why? Because you're going to receive all of this Power that was promised in **Genesis 1:26**, given to man, Authority to resurrect the dead. That's part of your job. And you're going to, you're going--you're training for that right now and you will receive these gifts. That's a promise from **YAHWEH** to you in these Last Days, to His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 Well these people, this woman, she roamed and she fled and she went, somehow or another, they left Europe and went to the United States. It wasn't the States at that time, it was just a foreign land that Zechariah said did not yet exist but when it did exist, it would be a Babylonish land. It would become a Babylonish land, but at the time it wasn't, at that time existing.

68 So they came here and they lived. And from that woman came forth a woman, as **Revelation** says, a woman that actually had a man child and taught that child and trained him for these dark days ahead to bring the Message of **Revelation 11**. **Revelation 12** talks of the woman. **Revelation 11** talks of the two that she actually bore.

69 In Spirit and in Truth, they're serving the Father **YAHWEH**; that is, from the Laws and Prophecies of **YAHWEH**. They understood these things and they worked to bring their lives, as much as they knew, to service to **YAHWEH**. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 **Verse 24, YAHWEH is Spirit...** That is, He lives by His Laws, by the Laws of **YAHWEH**. ... **and those who worship Him must worship Him in Spirit and in Truth.**

71 **Verse 25, The woman said to Him: I know that the Messiah comes, and when He comes, He will tell us all things.**

72 **Verse 26, Yahshua said to her: I am He speaking to you...** Well, of course, she believed it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

73 We're in **Yahchanan**. Let's go back to **Zecharyah** and remember what was said here now. The Kingdom taken from you and given to a foreign land, those in a foreign land, which turns out to be the United States.

74 Now, here in **Zecharyah 4**--remember **Amosyah** said **YAHWEH** will have no Work other than that prophesied by the Prophets. Now, this Work that is prophesied is the Seventh Lamp on the Lampstand, the Seventh and Last Work of **YAHWEH**. And when the Seventh Work, as the Great Kohan Shaul brought to begin with--the Seventh and the Last Work is in operation right now and will bring Salvation to many people. Salvation meaning those who make it into the Kingdom. Yes, and receive these Powers that were promised in **Genesis 1:26**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 Well, in **verse 19** now, correction, **verse 1. Zecharyah 4:1. And the Malak who talked with me came again and wakened me, as a man who is wakened out of his sleep.**

76 **Verse 2, And said to me: What do you see? So, I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand all of gold, with its bowl for oil on the top of it, with its seven Lamps on it...**

77 And **verse 3** says, **And there are two Olive Trees...** Two Olive Trees. Remember **Revelation 11**. Almost everyone knows that **Revelation 11** because it speaks of the Two Witnesses. That's mostly all they know, but even the Christians know that much. **Revelation 11**. These are the two Olive Trees, as it were the Two Olive Trees. Well this is what it's speaking of right here.

78 **And there are two Olive Trees... Revelation** shows a Work that these two Olive Trees would do. More is shown on these in **Isayah** than any other place in the Holy Scriptures, but almost every Prophet speaks of this Last Days' Work, including **Genesis** and you're a fool if you don't believe it.

79 **Verse 4, So I spoke to the Malak who talked with me, and I asked him: What are these, my ruler?... Should have been teacher, should have been translated teacher, but they translated it ruler**

for some reason. I think they just put that in. It can't be translated that really.

80 Now, look on down to **verse 10, For who has despised the day of small things? They will rejoice...** Remember, you got to go to the Feast and rejoice. By the way, I've seen more rejoicing at this Feast than ever before. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Very much so!

81 **...They will rejoice and will see the plummet...** That is Righteousness. **...in the hand of Zerubbabel...** That is the one who opposes. That word **Zerubbabel** means *he who opposes Babylon*. That's what we're doing right now as you can see from every sermon, opposing Babylon and bringing forth the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That is our goal set by **YAHWEH**.

82 **...And the complete Knowledge...** Notice, they bring forth the complete Knowledge. **...and understanding of YAHWEH will go throughout the whole earth...** That's what's taking place right now from The House of **YAHWEH** right here at Abel, at Abelin.

83 **Verse 11, Then I answered, and said to him: What are these two Olive Trees...** Two Olive Trees that **Revelation 11** shows. What are these? Who are these Two Witnesses of **Revelation 11**. This says, these are the two Olive Trees. This is what he's speaking of right here. **Zecharyah 4. ... What are these two Olive Trees upon the right side of the Lampstand and upon the left side of it?...** Well, you know where these positions that these two Olive Trees take on the Lampstand. This is the Lampstand. One on the west and one on the east.

84 **Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** He keeps asking him this. **...Olive Branches which...** And here notice, they're called Branch, Olive Branches. Remember, **YAHWEH** said I will bring forth from the Roots of Yahshua a Branch, the Roots of Yahshua. Yahshua laid the Roots in Jerusalem and from those Roots, the Apostles did their Work and we're looking at it here. It's not a "new" testament but it's the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. It's not a "new" covenant. It's a Covenant--the same Covenant that **YAHWEH** gave to begin with and they mistranslated that in **Hebrews 10**.

85 But I will put My Laws in their hearts and in their minds will I write them. This is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that brings peace in families between man and woman, between man and man, woman and woman and so forth, children even.

86 **Verse 12, Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches**

which, through the two Golden Pipes, empty the Golden Oil... This was just made loud and clear by the Great Priest just a few minutes ago.

87 **Verse 13, He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these are? And I said: No my ruler...** No, my teacher.

88 **Verse 14, Then he said; These are the Two Anointed Ones...** So the Two Witnesses are the Anointed Ones, which means the Ones Sent, the Ones Sent by **YAHWEH**, anointed by the Prophets of **YAHWEH** through the Holy Scriptures who spoke as they were moved. Giving them Authority to do what they are doing; that is, the Two Witnesses. It gives them their Authority. Now, remember that because this was what was questioned of Yahshua. Where did you get Your Authority?

89 **Verse 14, Then he said: These are the two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler...** The Supreme Teacher. ...of the whole earth.

90 We're in **chapter 4**. Look on down to **chapter 5** and **verse 5**. **Zecharyah 5:5**. He says, **Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent...** That which is sent. ...by **Commandment...** By **YAHWEH's** Commandment. This is what Yahshua said. "I'm the One Sent," He said. "I'm the One Sent by **YAHWEH**." And He said, "Search the Scriptures. Search the Scriptures for in them you think you have Eternal Life and those are they that testify of Me."

91 **Verse 6, And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah: The Standard of Perfection, which is sent by YAHWEH's Laws. Then he added: This is Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth...** It's being told again throughout the whole earth.

92 It's also being taught here in His House so that those who come here can be tried. They can learn the Laws of Peace and then be tried to see whether they will keep them or not and that's what you're proving to **YAHWEH** right now. Will I keep My Appointments? Will this man keep His Appointments after he's baptized? What are His Appointments? Go to the House. Search. Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. That was what was written in **Deuteronomy 12**. Go there and rejoice. We're commanded here to go there and rejoice for eight days. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 6:33** seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is what you're in right now as you sit here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

93 Now, look on down to **verse 9, Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women...** Well, of course, this is what you see in **Revelation**,

but it was started in **Yahchanan 4** when Yahshua said to the woman, told her, and then she went out gossiping and saying, "This Man told me these things. I've found the Savior Who was prophesied."

94 These are the people that went to carrying out the Word then, service to **YAHWEH**, not as a unit, but they were unified to take this out, take it out, spread it throughout. They kept spreading it throughout generation to generation. And, of course, the beastly system, as you've seen in the films, how day after day, they went hunting these people who were broadcasting this. And many of them gave their lives because they wouldn't give in to the beastly system.

95 Which means, as the woman showed, she knew the Prophecies and the Laws of **YAHWEH**. She knew these. So these things went with them. And in Oklahoma, where I was brought up, I heard the Name **YAHWEH**. I didn't know what it said. I just heard the Indians singing, "Hey-yah-yah, Ho-yah-yah." And I said, what does this "yah" mean? Well, they didn't know. We know. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

96 Okay. Now, in **verse 9, Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; the last Two Eras of The House of YAHWEH, sent with Commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH...** Remember, worship in Spirit, worship in Spirit and in Truth--taking Truth as they knew it to the world, out to all the people. ...**The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws, separating the way of the world from the Way of YAHWEH.**

97 And these same two, Two Witnesses, as you see in **verse 10, Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; the Two Witnesses...** Well, you're looking at them. ...**going with the Ephah?**

98 **Verse 11, And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH...** So we know that these Two Olive Trees spoken of in **Revelation 11**, the Two Olive Trees are sent by **YAHWEH** to build, not in this land as Yahshua said. It's going to be taken away from this land. It's going to be established in another land not yet established.

99 Notice. ...**To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH's Laws, in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established...** Established. The word **established** means supported, supported and recognized by the government of that land. And that's exactly what I saw and I said, we've

got to establish The House of **YAHWEH**. “No, no, no, don’t do that.” I said, I’ve got to do that. This is what it says. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

100 Well here, it’s prophesied, not in Jerusalem, not in Israyl. Now, how in the world, thousands of years before this Prophet spoke, how would he know there would be another land established and there would be a House of **YAHWEH** built there? You think of that! You talk about a miracle. Now, that is a real miracle. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

101 But it had to be. It had to be. ...**at that time; when the Two Witnesses are called out to their work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH...** Well **YAHWEH** is keeping His Appointments with us today. He’s here with us right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Make up your mind to keep His Appointments at His House because very soon now, you’re going to be escaping to that because it’s also called the place of safety. And from this Work, this little Work that He has started here, He’s going to be taking this to all the world, bringing two billion people out of this world to join you to work, in this Work, and then your Powers that you’re going to receive--that has to do with the microorganisms, you’ve got to know and understand about these microorganisms.

102 I was supposed to have covered all this, this morning, but I didn’t get to it! [laughing] But from the control that He will give you, He’ll give you Authority to tell the microorganisms what to do and then as **Yechetzqyah** said, if you’ll read that chapter about the bones coming together. Well, the bones had to be formed again before they could come together because those bones have long, long time deteriorated, turned back to dust. But they have got to be put back; come back together. There is one bone that never deteriorates and it’s right back here in the back of your head and it has a complete pattern of your life.

103 So **YAHWEH** knows your life. So from that bone, we can take that bone and put every hair back in place. Yahshua said not one hair will be missing. When we put you back in place, when we put these people back in place, not one hair of their head will be missing. Now that’s gonna be a miracle! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you’re gonna have that Power if you endure, if you overcome and endure. To him who overcomes will I give this Power, Yahshua said, to him who overcomes. And I noticed you’re doing it, brethren. You’re the best people on the face of the earth. I love you! **YAHWEH** bless you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



And you’re gonna have that Power if you endure, if you overcome and endure. To him who overcomes will I give this Power, Yahshua said, to him who overcomes. And I noticed you’re doing it, brethren. You’re the best people on the face of the earth. I love you!

Chapter Fifteen

The History Of Those Who Corrupted The Dealing With The Laws Is The Same From The Land Of Egypt Until Now!

10/07/12

Feast of Tabernacles

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] And this is the fifth day of the Feast. Come on now! Come on! Come on! [uses palm branches to encourage even more cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**!] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. I think we're getting better at this! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What we're trying to do now with this history of the masons and what it's come down to today, is get it connected in your mind what is shown of them from the beginning, which was nimrod, as they well admit. And this is how they crept into the temple of Solomon, eventually took it over, using all kinds of schemes, of course, to do that.

3 But the nimrod system, this nimrod system now judges from the seven hills of Rome. That's the first thing I want you to understand. It's judging right now. It's responsible. It's responsible for all the profaneness that's gone into the earth that's causing all the problems that we're suffering right now.

4 I was reading this morning about new Gods coming up and the scientists are worried. They know it's coming. They just don't know how soon it will be, but they're saying we could have some great pandemics anytime now.

5 The seven hills of Rome and the global

warming. Make plans to get that song. Get all the songs. It will help you to, you know, especially if you're driving to be playing these while you drive. But there's a song on, the firmament is mourning while the earth is warming. Get that. They, the men and women, did that really, really well.

6 Turn over to **Daniyl 12** and we'll chip one more piece off of this block. It's falling, it's falling. You know, what we see is falling. These ships are not lining up the way they're lined up for nothing and, of course, Prophecy says it's to keep the oil flowing. Keep it from being hurt. Our security, our dependency on oil, the oil supply--this is what we've been led into. There are many other supplies of energy and, of course, once you get your subconscious mind, you'll see all of these and you'll wonder why man didn't use those that were free of charge. [laughing] But we will be using new supplies of energy once this thing is changed.

7 But right now, **YAHWEH** has and is letting them fight over this wealth of the earth and He's not going to hold it back from them. Now, in **Daniyl 12:10**, he says, **Many will be purified, and made white...** That is, they will turn to Righteousness as **verses 1-3** there show, that they'll be turned to Righteousness. Yahshua also showed this in **Yahchanan 5**.



8 **Many will be purified, and made white...** That's The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days; that's the doing of The House of **YAHWEH**, being led by our High Priest and King Yahshua, under the Orders of **YAHWEH** Himself.

9 **...tried; tested...** And, of course, that's the reason that we're here right now, to be tried and tested to see if you will serve **YAHWEH** or not. See if you'll obey your supervisor or not. That's exactly what it amounts to, obeying your supervisor, obeying your parents. Remember the Law, obey your parents--honor your parents? That means obey them. It means do what your parent says, unless they want you to break the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which means you need to know the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Read the Ten Commandments, children. Grownups too! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

10 Then, but He says, **...but the wicked will do wickedly...** So this is going to continue, this--this nimrod system is going to continue. **...the wicked will do wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand...** Those who are obedient, those who are obedient.

That breaks the enmity, it breaks the enmity. When you become obedient or repent and confess your sins and say, "I'm not going to act like a stupid idiot anymore. I'm going to follow **YAHWEH**, you know, this breaks the enmity between you and **YAHWEH** and you start growing then.

11 But, now remember what He said. The wicked are going to continue to do wickedly and none of them will understand. Speaking of what the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** had become. This--what we're seeing here in Daniyl, this is what the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** had become, as we see in **chapter 9** there, the whole thing, because of the turning to the nimrod schools of higher learning, which was masonry. Now that's not bricklaying, it's not laying bricks but, of course, it's laying one step at a time to rebelling against **YAHWEH** and getting His Laws totally out of the world.

12 But it's not really a school of higher learning. It's not. Let's turn over to **Romans 1**--the highest learning that you can get comes from *The Book of YAHWEH*. **Romans 1**. That's the highest learning you can get. And, of course, if you qualify



Many will be purified, and made white... That's The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days; that's the doing of The House of YAHWEH, being led by our High Priest and King Yahshua, under the Orders of YAHWEH Himself.

for it in being obedient, submissive. Don't let anyone make you think that that is a dirty word. It's one of the most beautiful words you could ever want in your life. Obedience. Submissiveness.

13 Where's our banner? It's supposed to be... can y'all see it? Everybody see that banner? Where we got it? We got it hidden? Outside? I thought we had them in here. Maybe we didn't. We just made the one? Oh. I thought we was gonna make three. Okay. Well, anyway, if you get a chance, read that banner. They--Satan threw the ball and we caught it and we put it up right in front of the Sanctuary to let you know that's a beautiful word. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 But the so-called schools of higher learning, they're going downhill. They're not, it's not, they're not getting better. They're getting worse.

15 Look at **Romans 1:22** here. He said, **Professing themselves to be wise...** That is, higher than others. Rulers, you know, "I've got to be a ruler. I'm so wise, you know, I surprise myself!" This is their attitude. **...they became fools...** And that's what the world has become. I call them intellectual idiots and that's what is running the world at this time. They can't make a rightful decision.

16 **Verse 23, And exchanged the Glory of the Incorruptible Father for images, made to resemble corruptible man...** That is, Gods. Gods of Hollywood. That's a great example right there of what this is speaking of. The Gods of Hollywood. And by the way, there was an article saying they're taking over Hollywood. The sodomites are taking over Hollywood. They're increasing. Their shows are increasing now way above the others. So they're rising above in this wickedness--in this evil that you see here. That was **verse 23**.

17 Look back to **verse 21, Because that, when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him as Father, nor were thankful...** They didn't come before Him rejoicing. They didn't even keep their Appointments with **YAHWEH**. They greatly polluted My Sabbaths said **Isayah**. **...but became idolatrous; God worshipers (worshipers of elohim), in their reasoning, and their senseless...** They were already senseless when they were born and they had two strikes against them and they went downhill ever after. **...minds were darkened...** Their senseless minds were darkened. Remember that word **darkened** because Yeremyah uses that word **darkness**.

18 Look now at **verse 24, Therefore, YAHWEH also gave them up to uncleanness...** Well, this added to their problems. He said, I'm not gonna keep you back from this. You can do whatever you want

to. Well, this weakened their minds even more. **...through the lusts of their own minds...** Oh by the way, not only are the Gods increasing, but cancer among them is increasing by vast amounts now. That's the sodomites. **...to dishonor their own bodies between themselves...** Don't get caught up in anything like this, brothers and sisters.

19 **Verse 25, Who exchanged the Truth...**

20 Let's go on over to **verse 28. Verse 28, And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge...** They took **YAHWEH** out of the schools, remember--they rebelled as the word **nimrod** means. Cush invented this system of religion. It was called *he rebelled*, which is the word **nimrod**.

21 **Verse 28, And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge YAHWEH gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not proper;**

22 **Verse 29, Being filled with all unrighteousness, sexual impurity, wickedness...** Don't fall into this category. Don't let them trap you. Don't let television, don't let television bring you down. It's got the strongest pull right now in the world. It started in the forties and I don't know if the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins brought that out, but **forty** is a great significance for this number **nineteen** that he was bringing out.

23 **...covetousness, maliciousness...** These Daniyl classified as wickedness. And this is going on, not only on the seven hills of Rome, but throughout the world at this time and is increasing **...full of envy, murder, strife...** That's what you're seeing on this documentary that we've been showing day after day here. It was prophesied. Malicious.

24 **Verse 30, Backbiters; slanderers, haters of YAHWEH...** Did you get that? Haters of **YAHWEH**. Mention the Name **YAHWEH** and you'll see a different face come on everyone that hears It, unless they're of the House or **YAHWEH's** calling them.

25 **Backbiters; slanderers, haters of YAHWEH, spiteful, arrogant, and boastful. They are inventors of evil things...** Like our Deacon that's been bringing out the computers; they turn everything into evil, as he's been showing now for several times and his episodes on that are not finished. He's gonna bring more than that out even on this subject.

26 **...evil things, disobedient to parents...** Is that the way you want to be? You want to fall into this category, disobedience? Let them make you think that submissiveness is a bad word and this is what you're going to fall to right here and be led to death because these people are not going to have Salvation.

27 **Verse 31, And without understanding. They**

are covenant-breakers, without natural affection... Is that higher learning, really? They call themselves the schools of higher learning. It looks to me like it's going down to the pits of hell. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

28 **...implacable; truce breakers, and unmerciful...** And this is what you're seeing in those films of the masons. In fact, there was one of those shown one time how the vow they had to make was that they would remove the insides of a woman, especially if they were pregnant, in their rituals when they brought this death about.

29 **Verse 32, Who, knowing...** Now get this right here. Make sure you understand this last verse because it shows there's no Salvation here. **Who, knowing the Righteous Judgment of YAHWEH, that those who practice such things deserve...** What? [audience calls out "death"] Well, Christianity will tell you they deserve Jesus who forgive all their sins and did the Laws for them. This is the stupid deception that is going on throughout all the world, being led by Satan to bring mankind down, to destroy mankind, earth and all.

30 **...deserve death...** They don't deserve Life. They deserve death. Read it from your own *Book of YAHWEH*. They don't deserve Life. That's the Judgment of YAHWEH, the Righteous Judgment of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I don't care if the pope or ten thousand of his preachers tell you otherwise. This is their so-called "new" testament. Well, do they follow their "new" testament? No! In fact, it condemns them throughout their so-called "new" testament, clear over to **Revelation 22:20** which shows they will be cast into hell, both body and soul, memory of them. All the memory of them. It's shown in also **Isayah 66**. They're going to be burned up. They will be ashes under the feet of those who are submissive. Yes. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

31 **...practice such things deserve death, not only continue to do these very things, but also approve of...** The Gods of Hollywood that want to flash on television, making love to each other out in the open, what they call "love." It has nothing to do with love. It has nothing to do with higher learning. It has everything to do with death. Remember now, Daniyl. Daniyl prophesied none of these wicked will understand any Truth at all.

32 Let's look back to **Genesis 10** quickly and remember, remember the word **tyrants**, as the Apostle Shaul showed. Unmerciful. And look here at **verse 9. Genesis 10:9. He was a tyrant...** That is, the system. The system they built was a tyrant. "Have no pity. Don't show any remorse for your

murders." They would always tell the crusaders, "Don't show any remorse at all. Do your dirty work and smile while you're doing it."

33 **He was a tyrant...** And the *King James Version* says mighty hunter. It means the same thing. He was a cruel hunter. Now, if you notice the things that he was--this describes him here and if you read the life of the Apostle Shaul before he was called, before he was met on the road and said, "Change your life," he was a perfect example of this school of higher learning. He carried it down with complete obedience to their laws, their traditions from which this came.

34 But notice, **He was a tyrant...** And also he was a mighty hunter of those who would not submit to this way of tyranny that they put in saying, "You follow these rules or we will kill you." **...who deceived, who turned against YAHWEH...** Same thing that Daniyl was saying, wickedness. **...therefore it is said: Like nimrod the tyrant who deceived, who turned against YAHWEH.**

35 Now, in around 534 BCE, let's be turning over to--let me see right quickly--**I Samuyl**. Daniyl wrote this in 534. Be turning back to **I Samuyl 1** and then **Yeremyah 2** now was written in 629, 95 years before Daniyl's writing, if you want to write those dates down. And 483 years after **I Samuyl 8**, it shows our forefathers now. **I Samuyl 8** which shows our forefathers here. Now this **I Samuyl 8** was written in 1112 BCE.

36 And YAHWEH says to Samuyl here, **...for they have not rejected you; they have rejected Me...** That's the last part of **verse 7. ...that I should not reign over them...** What did the Apostle Shaul say? When they had YAHWEH, they wouldn't honor Him. They rejected Him. Remember? Now, the Apostle Shaul was telling you the same thing but of his day, same thing. They had rejected YAHWEH that He shouldn't reign over them so Shaul said, under Inspiration of YAHWEH, He gave them over to a reprobate mind to do the things that we're seeing being done, the evil being done in the world today.

37 **Verse 8, Just as they have done to Me from the day I brought them out of Egypt...** So we go clear back to the day He brought them out of Egypt. They were still practicing these things at that time. **...to this very day, they are now doing to you--they are forsaking Me in order to serve Gods...** When you see someone forsaking YAHWEH, if you will notice, they start immediately to serving Gods. Of course, breaking the Sabbath, not keeping the Appointment at His House, that's serving Gods.

38 Now, this was 1112. Let's turn over to **Yeremyah 2** and notice **verse 8. Yeremyah 2:8**. It's

found on page 574. You all need to read this. Page 574. **Yeremyah 2:8. The priests did not ask; Where is YAHWEH? Those who deal with the Laws...** Those who deal with the Laws, they called them what in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*? Scribes. These people that dealt with the Laws were masons. Masons, lawyers, scribes. Those are the three words that describe them. Everybody got it?

39 **Yeremyah 2:8. ...Those who deal with the Laws did not know Me! The pastors also transgressed...** They transgressed. Transgression is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws. **...transgressed against Me, and the prophets...** That is, the prophets of the Lord now, the prophets of the Lord. The lord was these masons that died before and they started worshiping their dead bodies hoping to get a prayer answered. They still do that today. That's a well-known thing among the Catholics. Halloween, the biggest holiday of the year now, they make more money on halloween than they do christmas now. Yes! That's the worship of the dead, standing behind the priests. That is, being led by the priests.

40 They all worship their dead fathers. This is one thing that is really bad against the Arab people because some of them actually have a lot of Holiness, but they worship the dead and they're worshiping people who have died that they thought great of. Well, that's fine to think he did a great job of Righteousness, but to worship him, the man is dead. He knows nothing, the Scripture says. Your Koran says this same thing. Read it and obey! [laughing] Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 **...and the prophets prophesied in the name of baal; the Lord, and walked after things of worthlessness...** That comes from the school of higher learning.

42 Look at **verse 14, Is Israyl a servant? Is he a homeborn slave?... Who is he? ...Why is he a plunder?... Why is this? Look at verse 17. Why is he being plundered? Why is he? Why can't he wake up and see he's being trained to worship baal? He's being trained in their schools. All their schools trained them to worship baal.**

43 Go to one school, from the first grade clear up to their highest grade in college and see if the holidays, the pagan holidays and the worship of the dead is not taught. And you tell them, "No, I don't do that. I don't. I don't celebrate that day." And they'll start looking at you strange and they'll start telling this one and that one and pretty soon they'll start finding a way to get you out of there before you defile them. "Stand by yourself. We're holier than you." [laughing] "We come from the schools of higher learning. We're learning to kill with

computers, with bombs, with everything. Man, we are extremely great. Aren't we? We're all sodomites too." [laughing]

44 **Verse 17, Have you not brought this upon yourself by forsaking YAHWEH...** What did the Apostle say? Yes, they didn't want to retain this Great Knowledge that you find right here in the *Book of YAHWEH* so YAHWEH gave them over to the reprobate mind.

45 **Have you not brought this upon yourself by forsaking YAHWEH your Father, when He led you in the way?... Kepha said the same thing.** You had these Laws and you didn't keep them. You would have been better off for a chain to be put around your neck and thrown in the sea if you didn't intend to keep this Righteousness after YAHWEH went to the trouble of teaching you. You see that? They all agree, even in the "new" testament. [laughing]

46 That's a laugh by itself, you know! A big laugh! "New" testament. "We got this 'new testament' that we follow." You're nothing but liars. You don't follow the 'new testament', what you call the new testament. He tells you there repent and be converted that your sins may be wiped out. Are you gonna repent of sin? No! You're gonna keep practicing sin because you wicked people will not understand. And if you don't turn from wickedness, you will never understand.

47 Look at **verse 20, Long ago I broke your yoke and burst your bonds...** That you had on you, that the schools of higher learning had put on you. **...and you said; I will not transgress! But on every high hill...** That was just brought out by the Elder, by the Priest. **...and under every green tree you lay down, playing the harlot!**

48 **Verse 21, Yet I had planted you a noble vine, a completely right seed. How, then, have you turned into the degenerate...** What did the Apostle Shaul call them? They're the same people! What did **Revelation** call them? The same thing! **...you turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine to Me?**

49 **Verse 22, For though you wash with lye, and use much soap, yet the stain of your iniquity is before Me, says YAHWEH our Father...** Always. Remember the man that defiled his father's bed, how it stayed with us, as **Genesis** showed, and come clear down to this generation we're in now. Do you want to be a part of that? Repent and be converted!

50 **Verse 23, How can you say; I am not polluted, I have not gone after baalim; lords...** Lords, this is where they get it, clear back in the land of Egypt. These were the Gods that they learned to worship in Egypt. They learned it from Cush who invented the rebellious system.

51 **...See how you behaved in the Valley...** That is, low places, low character. That's what these schools are. Though they call themselves the schools of higher learning, they're not higher learning. They're low in character. They're degrading. They're polluted. Everyone in the schools are polluted. The valleys.

52 **...Consider what you have done! You are like a swift she-camel, running here and there...** Just like Satan, Satan herself.

53 Well, go back to **verse 8** now and remember what he says here. Those who deal with the Laws. Now notice **verse 31. O generation, see the Laws of YAHWEH! Have I been a wilderness to Israyl, or a land of darkness? Why do My People say; We are lords...** Why do they say this? **...We are free!**... We're free? [laughing] Everyone in the United States, everyone in the world is bound by their own training, their own schools of so-called higher learning. **...We will come to You no more!**... We'll come to **YAHWEH** no more. Did you get that? They turned completely. Now, this is a Prophecy. This is a Prophecy. Remember, the Name is taken out of their mouth.

54 Thirty-one years after the Great Prophet Yeremyah wrote **chapter 2**, he was saying to these same masons, who deal with the Laws, who are still dealing with the Laws, look at **chapter 23**. Thirty-one years after this was written in **chapter 2**, he was still saying, still preaching now to these people. Thirty-one years he had been preaching. This is **Yeremyah 23. Yeremyah 23** and look at **verse 1**.

55 **Yeremyah 23:1. Woe to the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter the sheep of My Pasture! Says YAHWEH.**

56 **Verse 2, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says against the pastors who feed My People: You have scattered My Flock, and driven them away, and have not visited; attended to, them. Behold, I am going to visit; attend to, you for the evil of your doings, says YAHWEH...** Well, of course, He let the evil of their doings come upon themselves.

57 Look on down to **verse 10, For the land is full of adulterers; those who turn from following YAHWEH to follow the Gods. Because of this curse...** Because of this adultery. **...Because of this curse, the land mourns...** You see that? The land mourns. That word actually there is firmament. Because of this, the firmament mourns. **...the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up...** Drying up. This means drought. **...Their conduct is evil, whose might is not right...** The firmament actually is in mourning.

58 **Verse 11, For both prophet and priest are profane!...** That is, from this bunch that have rebelled against **YAHWEH**, which is including the whole world, worshiping Lords, worshiping Lords. *Unger's Bible Dictionary* will plainly tell you the Lords are dead rabbis. They're dead rabbis and they call their ones they thought were the greatest teachers; Lord, the Lord or the master, the great lord or great master.

59 **...Yes, even in My Own House I have found their wickedness!...** Going on in His House. So these were the masons creeping into His House, bringing these doctrines, dealing with the Laws, dealing with the Laws.

60 Hold your place right there in **chapter 23**, we'll come back to **verse 12** here. **Yeremyah 2:8.** I'm just gonna read you the finish of it and the Great Kohan David Yahodah's got it on his list to read the other. But listen to the way this was actually translated. **...The priests do not say YAHWEH...** It's not "where is **YAHWEH**", the priests do not say **YAHWEH**. You got that? Instead of saying, translating it "the priests do not say where is **YAHWEH**", the priests simply do not say **YAHWEH**. **...They are foul and unclean birds of prey...** This is actually in that verse in the Hebrew. **...They are foul and unclean birds of prey who violently fight against My Laws and do not know Me. The pastors also transgressed against Me and the prophets prophesied in the name of Lord and walked after things of worthlessness...** Gods from Egypt.

61 Now, look back to **verse 12** again here. **Yeremyah 23:12. And so, their way will be slippery places to them; in the darkness...** That means no Light in them, as Isayah shows. Remember Isayah said in **Isayah 8:20**, I believe it is, if they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies, there's simply no Light in them, which means their minds, as the Great Shaul, Apostle Shaul said, their minds are darkened. Their minds are darkened. Well that is what is shown here in Prophecy.

62 **...in the darkness they will be driven on, and fall in the darkness; for I will...** The correct translation. **...for their way they have chosen brings trouble...** The way they have chosen brings trouble. **...upon them: the year of their visitation, says YAHWEH.**

63 **Verse 13, I have seen folly; offense, in the prophets of Samaria--they prophesied by baal; the Lord...** That's the dead rabbis. **...and caused My People Israyl to err; go astray...** I know they can't pronounce that "err" correctly. I pronounce it correctly! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 **Verse 14, I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery and walk in lies...** Yes! Fat men coming down the chimney to lay christmas presents under your christmas tree, rabbits laying eggs. Halloween the ghosts and goblins come up and answer your prayers for you. They're coming from the dead saints, of course, you know. All of these are nothing but lies.

65 **...and walk in lies; they turn from YAHWEH and follow after the Gods! They also strengthen the hands of evildoers, so that no one turns back from his wickedness...** This is done in the courts, the unjust courts of America and throughout the world. **...All of them are like sodom...** They are like sodomites. All of them are like sodomites. Their minds are ruined. Their minds are ruined. They're all like the sodomites whose minds are ruined, whose ruthless tyranny is showing--showing every day. Look at it! See what they're doing. See what they're lining up to do throughout the world. A great depopulation is coming from this wickedness. **...All of them are like sodom to Me, and her inhabitants are like gomorrah.**

66 **Verse 15, Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says concerning these prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall; for from the prophets of Yerusalem profaneness has gone out into all the land...** Earth where there is activity. All the places there is activity is what the Hebrew word means.

67 Now, notice the word wickedness, wickedness. They've spread this wickedness throughout the land, **verse 11, verse 11**, in My House, it's also in My House. **Verse 11** of that same chapter. Now, Yerusalem, at Yerusalem, it was in My House at Yerusalem.

68 After Yahshua, still at **YAHWEH's** House, after Yahshua, even after Yahshua, look over at **Acts**, it didn't disappear. It was still there; we're still tracing it through history here. **Acts 26**. The Apostle Shaul was a Pharisee. He was a roman soldier. He was trained at the feet of Gamaliel who was the best of the best of the Pharisees. Trained in traditions of the elders, not the Laws of **YAHWEH**, but the traditions of the elders where they polluted the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Acts 26**. This was after the days of Yahshua.

69 **Acts 26:9. Once I too...** This is the Apostle Shaul doing the speaking. **Once I too, thought to myself that I ought to do many things against the Name...** Against the Name. This right here, he is showing what, remember, what they said in **Yeremyah**. They changed the Name. They prophesied in the name of Lord. They worshiped the Lord baal, not **YAHWEH**. They worshiped Lord, which means

rabbi. That's dead people. They stood behind the priests. That's **Isayah 65** and **66**. They lined up behind the priests to celebrate the memorials to the dead. Yahshua said you redo the sepulchers of the Righteous and go there to pray to the dead and you don't clean your lives up at all this way.

70 But he said, the Apostle Shaul said. **...thought to myself that I ought to do many things...** More than I was doing. **...against the Name of Yahshua of Nazareth.**

71 He says, **verse 10, And that is what I did in Yerusalem. And many of the Saints I shut up in prison...** I arrested them and put them in prison. These are Saints of **YAHWEH** and no doubt people said, "Well, the police arrested them. There must be something wrong. They must have done something wrong." Yeah, they did. They taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They said to the poor, "Come and eat with us." They said to all so-called races, "Come. You're all my people." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 **And that is what I did in Yerusalem. And many of the Saints I shut up in prison--having received authority...** Look who he gets his authority from. He's a roman soldier, a roman soldier. Look where he gets his authority, and remember what Daniyl said, the army will stand on their part.

73 Herod brought about this system with the army. In fact, he owned it. He created it. He created a huge army in Rome and one in Babylon. This was called the Roman army of these four religions that Daniyl showed would actually use to take over the world, become a world-ruling kingdom, the last of four prophesied. There won't be another one, as I wrote in my Book, in our Book, *The Mark of the Beast*, Volumes 1 and 2. There will never be a fifth world-ruling kingdom. That's it. It's cut off. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, the pope says there will, but there won't.

74 **...having received authority from the chief priests...** The chief priests. **...and when they were condemned to death...** By the chief priests. Did you get that? They were condemned to death by the chief priests and the army took care of the rest of it, the Apostle Shaul being one. He was a roman soldier, got his orders directly from the Pharisee, the chief priest. Him or a Sadducee, a Sadducee, an Essene or a Herodian chief priest. **...when they were condemned to death, I cast my vote against them...** He thought he was right in doing this.

75 **Verse 11, And throughout all the synagogues, often punishing them, I compelled them to blaspheme...** Blaspheme the Name of **YAHWEH**. If you remember in **Revelation**, this beastly system,

that's the one thing they do. Now, this was way after **Acts**. This was 96 A.D. when **Revelation** was written and this beastly system is still active and well and blaspheming and making war against the Saints, along with the fallaways, **Revelation** said. **Revelation 12** shows that Satan joins the fallaways. Satan is the teacher of these masons.

76 **...compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly enraged against them, I even persecuted them to foreign cities...** All under the orders of the chief priests.

77 **Verse 12, Being engaged in this business, as I went toward Damascus with authority... Notice, authority from the chief priests. ...and commission from the chief priests...** It looks like he'd of got it from his commanding officer, don't it? The chief priests were leading it.

78 Now, remember Yeremyah said in **Yeremyah 2:8**, those who deal with the Laws, those who deal with the Laws. And then **Mattithyah** now. The Savior now adds to this and get this in your mind too and remember what you saw in the documentaries.

79 Turn to **Mattithyah 11:12. And from the time of Yahchanan the Immerser until now, the Kingdom of YAHWEH has been...** That's not translated properly, but the *King James Version* might make it more clear till we get this translation changed in here.

80 *From the days of [Yahchanan the Immerser]*

until now, the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence and the violent take it by force... Well, who are the violent? We just saw this. With the army standing on their part, violent men took the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** by force. **Yeremyah 23**. Sin was in the House, right in His House, in His Own House. Remember **Yeremyah 23:11**. And these were the violent men that took the Kingdom by force, to which Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 21** and notice **verse 43**.

81 Now, we've come all the way down to this time and the Savior gives you a Prophecy here. Here is a ruling Kingdom taken by force by violent men that've come all the way from Egypt now. This system of religion came all the way down from Egypt, starting with Cush, of course, which took some doing, but it survived and took over the minds of the people.

82 Now, here Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 21:43. Therefore I say to you...** Now, He showed their sins above. **...The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you...** Well, these were the violent men now that were holding it by force and Yahshua said the Kingdom is going to be taken from you. **... and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land; and they will bring forth the fruits of it...** Well, of course, that's exactly what we see right now that's taking place. He brought up a Work. He's bringing up a Work. You! The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** for you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**He's bringing up a Work. You!
The Kingdom of YAHWEH for you!**

83 It's taken from them and given to The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. The Name of **YAHWEH**, the Sabbath Appointments, their health, even their Salvation was removed from them. They who moved to the seven hills of Rome had only wickedness left. Everything else was taken away from them.

84 Turn over to **Psalm 118** and look at **verse 22. Psalm 118:22**. The Person Yahshua was rejected by these masons. He was found 'guilty' by the chief priests who were the leaders, the top leaders. Chief; that means top. And He says here, **Psalm 118:22. The Stone which the builders...** Masons. That word there is mason, builders. **...masons rejected...** They're the ones that deal with the Laws falsely. They're also called scribes in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. This is **Psalm 118:22. ... The Stone which the masons rejected has become the Head Stone of the corner...** Now that's the Prophecy.

85 This took place with Yahshua. He has become the Chief Priest now and King over The House of **YAHWEH** as we're shown in many Scriptures. Let's turn to **I Kepha**. That's found on page 955. **I Kepha**. And remember, **YAHWEH** prophesied, Yahshua prophesied. He was gonna take this away, give it to us, The House of **YAHWEH**. "In the Last Days I will establish My House and, of course, it will, it will never be destroyed." Praise **YAHWEH**. That's what I say too. [applause]

86 Now, in **I Kepha 2:1** here. **Therefore, laying aside all malice and all guile, hypocrisy, envy, and all evil speaking,**

87 **Verse 2, As newborn babes, long for the sincere milk of the Word...**

88 Look on down to **verse 4, Coming to Him as to a Living Stone, indeed rejected by men...** Rejected by the masons, the builders, that were masons. **...but chosen by YAHWEH, and precious,**

89 **Verse 5, You also, as living stones, are being built up into a Spiritual House...** Now, remember what this Spiritual House is, it's one led by the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The flesh is worthless but the-**Yahchanan 6:63**. The Spiritual House is the total abiding by **YAHWEH's** Laws, Spiritual House. You become unto **YAHWEH** as a Spiritual House; living stones building a Spiritual House, one stone upon another, one person, one Law upon another. Precept upon precept. Line upon line. Here a little and there a little.

90 **...The House of YAHWEH, to be a Holy Priesthood...** We're the last part of it now, brethren. **...offering spiritual sacrifices acceptable to YAHWEH through Yahshua Messiah...** A spiritual

sacrifice, a great one. Put yourself down and obey your supervisor. Put yourself down. Obey your parents. Put yourself down. Obey your husband. [laughing] Put yourself down and obey the One Sent. I will guide you. **YAHWEH** said I would guide you to Righteousness. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

91 **Verse 6, Therefore, it is also contained in the Scriptures: Behold, I lay in Zion a Chief Cornerstone, Elect, Precious; and he who believes on Him will by no means be put to shame.**

92 **Verse 7, Therefore, to you who believe...** Who believe. Now, **Hebrews 4** shows those who don't believe, don't keep the Sabbath. Those who believe, they do the Work of **YAHWEH**. They keep their Appointments with **YAHWEH**. Read it. That's what it says. There still remains the keeping of the Sabbath for the people of **YAHWEH**, those who believe and are obedient and will repent and be converted.

93 **Verse 7, Therefore, to you who believe, He is precious; but to those who are disobedient...** You get that? Those who are disobedient, those who are not submissive. **...The Stone which the builders rejected...** Which the masons, that word builders, it means masons, those who deal falsely with the Laws, who rejected the Laws, rejected Yahshua, rejected **YAHWEH**. **...has become the Head of the corner,**

94 **Verse 8, And: A stone of stumbling and a rock of offense. They stumble, being disobedient...** This is what makes them stumble. **...being disobedient to the Laws of YAHWEH, to which also they were appointed.**

95 **Verse 9, But you are a Chosen Generation...** You are the generation that **YAHWEH** selected to build His House to offer Salvation again. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You are the remnant. You're the last one.

96 **Verse 9, But you are a Chosen Generation, a Royal Priesthood, a Holy Nation, a peculiar people; that you would show forth the praises of Him Who has called you out of darkness...** Get that, darkness. That's what they stumble back to. **...into His Marvelous Light...** **Verse 9**, called you out of darkness, out of wickedness is what it means. Remember **Yeremyah 23:12**, out of wickedness, out of darkness, this system, this system took place over the whole world. He called you out of this.

97 Now, I just got a couple more Scriptures, if you'll bear with me and go back to **Yeremyah 23** now again. (I'll get it here in a minute.) **Yeremyah 23:10** found on page 591. **Yeremyah 23:10. For the land is full of adulterers...** Isn't it today? It's all over the world. **...Because of this...** Because the land is full of adultery, adulterers, the firmament mourns. ...

Because of this curse... Of adultery, of adulterers, the firmament mourns. You got that? This is coming straight from the Prophet and you're a fool if you don't believe it. No, it's not a greenhouse gas. It's a witch's brew that Satan has put together for mankind that they have followed ever since the days of Egypt.

98 **...Because of this...** Because of this curse of adultery or adulterers. **...the land mourns...** The firmament. This word is firmament here.

99 Now, look at **Isayah 24:1-6**. I've read it so many times I think you should have it, you should know it by heart by now. **Isayah 24**. We're in **Yeremyah** here. Go to **Isayah 24** and notice verse, **verse 4**. He says, **The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away...** The world there. **...and the haughty people of the earth languish...** That word **world** there actually means *firmament* again, but it also includes the universe, the universe. But not the whole universe, but the universe that governs, that governs the earth itself. The universe, that part of the universe, which is the sun and the moon and so forth.

100 I want to read you something quickly here. Won't take long. *Role of light in health...* They're studying what light from the sun actually does to your health and they're actually trying to take machines and so forth to build light to imitate what you would get from the sun. But listen to what you get from the sun.

101 *...A nutrient that travels at a speed of 186,000 miles a second...* Why don't you write that there? A nutrient, this is a nutrient. *...that travels at a speed of 186,000 miles a second from a source...* They think to be. *...93 million miles away rates with food, water and air as part of the life-support system on earth...* Isn't that beautiful? And they're finding it out. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 *...It is light from the sun.*

103 *...The wrong kind of artificial light can make students irritable in school, reduce production among factory workers and make office workers sluggish.*

104 *...Not enough of the right kind of light can interfere with calcium absorption...* Not enough of this particular nutrient that comes at 186,000 miles per second to you from the sun and, of course, is adjusted as it comes through the firmament so it will get to you in the proper dose.

105 The wrong kind, which we're probably getting right now at times while the firmament is struggling to try to do its job. The wrong kind can *...interfere with calcium absorption in the elderly and contribute to brittle bones, scientific studies show.*

106 *...The light that some scientists consider a "super nutrient" is full-spectrum light which comes from the sun...* Ah boy! I praised **YAHWEH** when I saw that! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

107 Well, that is the firmament, of course, and that is what is mourning at this time. And notice **verse 4** now again, **The earth mourns and fades away...**

108 Look at **verse 5**, **The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws...** That's what's screwing up our firmament. **...changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.**

109 **Verse 6**, **Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.**

110 Let's go quickly to **Revelation 17** now. And we're still going with this same beastly system that is ruling the earth at this time as the Great Kohan Tsephanyah showed you and explained before you started seeing these films, this documentary, showing that this system now is ruling from Rome. The masons, the lawyers, who they use, who the priests use as a tool, they use them as a tool to bring forth Satan's will. Yes, the masons are working directly with Satan through her priests that judges, judges from the seven hills of Rome.

111 In **Revelation 17:1**. **And there came one of the Seven Malakim...** That's one of the Seven Works of **YAHWEH** that tells this, one of the Seven Prophesied Works. You get that? He's saying to you, one of the Seven Prophesied Works had this Message for you. **...who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters...** That judges many waters. We're shown that these waters are multitudes, nations and tongues.

112 **Verse 2**, **With whom the kings...** That's the leaders. **...of the earth have committed fornication; practiced idolatry: God worship...** And so forth. Just what we were studying about all the way through the history of mankind. **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made...** Higher educated? No! **...drunk...** Stupid, intellectual idiots. That means their minds are screwed up so much they can't even make a rightful decision. **...made drunk with the wine of her fornication...** That is, her teaching, her leadership.

113 **Verse 3**, **So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of God worshipers (worshippers of Elohim); and I saw a woman...** A woman now. He classifies this as a woman, a false woman but a woman. **...sitting on a scarlet colored beast...**

The beast shown in **Daniyl. ...full of names of blasphemy...** Yes, remember Shaul said, "I forced them, I forced the Saints to blaspheme." **...having seven heads and ten horns.**

114 Verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color... Look at them today and you'll see the same dress. **...and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication...** That's what the Apostle Shaul said in **Romans 1.** That's what Yeremyah said in **chapter 23.**

115 Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery babylon the great, The mother of the harlots and of the abominations of the earth... Notice, of the whole earth. Remember, **Yeremyah 23:15** says she took this profaneness to all the earth, to all the earth.

116 Look on down to **verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth.**

117 Look at **verse 9, And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits...** Look up Rome and you will see, she sits on seven mountains or seven hills.

118 Now, look at **verse 15, And he said to me: The waters which you saw, where the whore sits...** Notice, He calls her a whore. She's full of adultery, fornication, which has defiled the firmament. **...are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and languages...** Nations and languages.

119 Revelation 18:1. Her sins have reached into the firmament. Her sins have reached into the firmament. **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.**

120 Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons... Yes, they're worshiping demons. **...and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.**

121 Verse 3, For all nations... Notice, all nations now. All nations are deceived, **Revelation 12:9.** Here it says all nations, **...have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...** That is, they're all involved in her sins. **...and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies...** This is what it's all

about. That's what the higher learning schools that bring you down to hell are all about.

122 Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People... My People who I'm calling. Come out of her. Where? To My House. Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH.** Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. **...so that you do not partake in her sins...** Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. **...and so that you do not receive of her plagues.**

123 Verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven... That word again is firmament, firmament. The same thing you see in **Genesis.** **YAHWEH** created this firmament from which the light comes through that is very necessary for your body, plus billions of other things that feed the cells, the microorganisms which make up your body.

124 For her sins have reached into the firmament, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!... I'll show you how in the next sermon.

125 Verse 6, Render to her just as she rendered to you... The firmament. **...and repay her double according to her works! In the cup which she has mixed, mix for her double!...** Well, He's speaking here now of the leviathan which we will get into next.

126 Look on down to **verse 8, Therefore, her plagues will come in one day--death, and mourning, and famine...** Because the earth is mourning. The firmament is mourning, and **YAHWEH** is looking and actually judging, judging this system from the firmament that she is destroying. I'll show you that. I'll show you that in Prophecy.

127 Therefore, her plagues will come in one day--death and mourning, and famine... Mourning and famine. The earth is mourning. The firmament is mourning. Yes, she is mourning and double so. **...and she will be utterly burned...** She, this city that's sitting on seven hills. You better get out of that place! **...be utterly burned with fire; for strong is Father YAHWEH Who judges her.** Praise **YAHWEH.** [applause]

128 Well, we've connected it here now from one end to the other, along with history that documents her actions and is documenting her actions today. They're the same. They're the same as they were in Egypt. The sins that are bringing the mourning to the firmament while the earth is warming.

129 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH,** applause]

Chapter Sixteen

The Leviathan (The Microorganisms In Mourning) Is Due To Rebellion And Deception

10/09/12

Last Great Day

K. Tsephanyah: If you'll all please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkin

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Keep it up! Keep it up! Don't let it go! [even louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] This is the last day. Not the last day, but the Last Great Day! Right! [laughing] Are you ready, **YAHWEH**? Here it comes! [even **LOUDER** cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**!] Praise **YAHWEH**! You did beautiful! I know **YAHWEH** heard that. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. Peace. Peace and joy.

2 **YAHWEH** is sitting above the firmament. Be turning over to **Deuteronomy**. I hope you're understanding. This is the best Feast I've ever seen--Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I've seen people quickly repenting and this is a blessing. This is what we want. I know they say a Righteous person stumbles seven times or seventy times but he gets up and goes! Praise **YAHWEH**! [crying] (Cut that out! Man!) [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 In **Deuteronomy 12:5**. He says first, seek, seek His Habitation and then **verses 7-8** say go there and rejoice. Go there and rejoice and then **verse 13** says rejoice in front of **YAHWEH** and He says to do this for--for eight days. Now, this is the eighth day. I know you've probably lost it a thousand times if you have a telephone... [laughing] and you're busy

trying to get some calls made to get some work done.

4 But remember, **Acts 3:19** and quickly repent. Quickly repent. Get yourself back in touch with **YAHWEH** if you can, well, confess your sins. We have a twenty-four hour hotline for that, so that even if you can't get through to my number or your counselors' number or whoever, call that hotline and confess to **YAHWEH**.

5 I want you to see the troubles that we're having and we've showed this in the documentaries. Be turning over to **Psalms**. We've shown this in the documentaries. History is full of it, the killings that have taken place down through the years in trying to destroy **YAHWEH**'s Work.

6 The Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler was just telling me some stuff that wasn't on this documentary that he had discovered in history about the killings of what they call the American Indians. Of course, Satan thought she was going to find me there and that's the reason for wiping all those people out. But she was looking for somebody in New York, I'm sure, you know, coming from the schools of low degree. I'm not gonna call them higher learning anymore. They're the lowest thing on the face of the earth. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 They put you in slavery, in bonds that they themselves would not dare to touch with their little



finger, as Yahshua said, and they rule you. They rule you and you become an object of moneymaking all the days of their life. And, you know, on their deathbed they're still trying to make money, make more money. And Yahshua said, He was telling them, you can't take any of this with you. "Oh yeah we can." Pharaohs, they just stacked it in their pyramid coffins and they got it with them right now. [laughing] They stacked everything they wanted in there to take to heaven with them, but it's still there. And then later on, it was stolen--the grave robbers came along and got it. Well that proves them liars, don't it? Isn't it liars that it proves? Sure it is! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 Anyway, this system, this nimrod system of rebelling against rejoicing, rebelling against the Ten Commandments, against keeping your Appointments with **YAHWEH**, these things were set up to bring peace and joy. Rejoicing brings joy. That's supposed to fill into the other days that you are not present before **YAHWEH** while keeping your Appointments, where you can actually rejoice, as the Apostle showed, even in jail, if need be, in prison, facing the death squad, as were some of the Apostles, and praying for your enemies while they stone you or slit your throat or pull you apart or whatever. All the things their heinous minds can come up with.

9 Well, **YAHWEH**, of course, set this world in order to support life and to bring the greatest amount of joy to the body that He created for mankind. And all of these things will be for eternity. He talks about the little things and judging the little things and I haven't gotten totally into that to show you. I'll get some. I'll get some of it here today and we'll continue it after the Feast.

10 But here in **Psalms**, He talks about this firmament that He made for mankind and the scientists that are finding this out now, they're doing tests. Here's one that was done in New York where they found all kinds of bacteria and fungi and harmful bacteria. Even, even skin cells that were so plain that they could see what color the body was that they were taken from. And that, of course, is the air that they're breathing in New York. But just New York, right? No! [laughing] No, it's all over. It's all over the world. It's going up into the firmament.

11 There were studies, a lot of studies started after we told science what to look for--what is actually causing the global warming. Now, we know the arctic ice caps are missing or they're melting, I mean. They're melting away. We know that. We can measure it. We can see the rate that they're melting.

12 Now, this article came out and it's talking about ice nucleation. These are microorganisms that

are taken or they gather their power of doing their job from the arctic ice caps. Now, these things travel. They're transported, it says, ...*from long distances...* From these polar ice caps. ...*and maintained their ice-nucleating activity in the atmosphere...* Well, what do they do? They make your rain!

13 If this ice totally disappears this summer and some are saying it will, where do your bacteria, your nucleating bacteria that form the raindrops, that are taken into the firmament, transported into the firmament and there they start doing their work to bring you rain, where do they come from then? We're in a pickle! [laughing] We're in a pickle and **YAHWEH** says to a small group, "Overcome. Overcome and I will give you Power to restore this leviathan." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Now, **leviathan** means, and you've got to get this meaning in your head and you won't find it in a dictionary, lexicon, you won't find it anywhere but the Scriptures and it's not an easy thing to find. For all these thousands of years that man has had the Holy Scriptures in front of him, they've not found it at all, but **YAHWEH** has chosen to show His House in these Last Days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 And that is the last Message, He says, that will bring to a completion **YAHWEH's** Secrets. Well these are some of the Secrets that He created for mankind that this beastly system that we see that's so evil, they're so evil and wicked--their acts prove this and, of course, it's spread throughout the whole earth.

16 There was a bit of news yesterday or day before. I got interrupted about thirty times with the telephone so I didn't get it all, but Kohan Tsephanyah, you might remember this. It was on channel twelve. But they were having a wedding, I believe it was, I think that was what was taking place, and all of a sudden, everyone went crazy and they started fighting and--I believe it was the groom that got killed. And they were hitting each other and people picking up sticks or pipes or whatever and the whole mess that went there--they went there for joy and gladness to see this couple married, and it turned into hate and bitterness and fighting and one person or two were killed.

17 Well, this is the character of the world and **YAHWEH** is saying to us, "Go, come here to My House in front of Me and I want to see you rejoice." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And hopefully, this joy, hopefully this joy will build in you and you will be able to take joy in everything you do then. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

18 Well, back to this now, this thing they call ice nucleation, this is a very serious matter but science

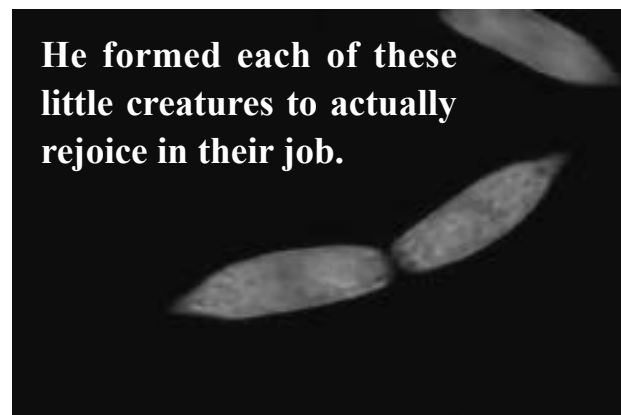
just started this study a few years ago, about four years ago, I think it was, after we had brought out so much stuff from the Holy Scriptures about this subject right here.

19 Well here now in **Psalms 104**. Go to **verse 26** first. **Verse 26, There the ships sail about and You formed leviathan to play there...** Well, of course, they're getting some words mixed up here and this word **leviathan** means *microorganisms in mourning*. So it's the microorganisms that He formed, not just to play but to do a job. But He also formed them, and this is what the Hebrew word shows, He formed each of these little creatures to actually rejoice in their job. And you see this in the lowest things.

20 I've brought this out. I've been bringing it out for years if you'd just call it to memory. And I said look down in a septic system and you'll see maggots having fun. He created them for a purpose and they multiply. The mates love each other. The same thing **YAHWEH** sees, we can't see it except through microscopes, but **YAHWEH** sees it as big as grasshoppers. How would you like to be able to look at microorganisms and they be as plain to you as a full size grasshopper? That'd be wonderful, wouldn't it? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 That's the Power that you're gonna be given so you can watch these microorganisms and make sure that there aren't any sick ones; that only the healthy ones are doing the job and what is their part to do. And watch over the kingdoms of microorganisms and make sure it's kept in that fashion because we're going to have to put it back. Mankind destroyed it. Mankind is gonna have to put it back but that's only gonna be given to a few people.

22 Look back up to **verse 24, O YAHWEH, how manifold; many and varied, are Your Works!...** Speaking of the firmament. **...In Wisdom You created them all...** You created them all. What's He speaking of here? **...In Wisdom You created them all...** This is beautiful, if you'll just pay attention. ...



He formed each of these little creatures to actually rejoice in their job.

the earth is full of Your riches... Look! Everywhere you look, it's full of little, moving creatures, creatures that creep and you're going to be given Power over these creatures that creep throughout the earth and throughout the firmament.

23 **Verse 25, Here, for instance, is the sea, great and wide in every direction, in which are teeming things without number--living things both large and small...** Minute.

24 **Verse 26, There the ships sail about and You formed...** That is, you let be done. **...leviathan...** The mourning microorganisms. The very kingdoms that we see and the song is about that they're mourning. They're crying, "Why?" [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...to play there...** To do its job there.

25 **Verse 27, All of these look to You...** They look to You. We got it mistranslated. So many of the verses are in the *King James Version* and that's the reason that they're hidden too but even if they were correctly translated, unless mankind can see it for himself, he doesn't believe.

26 **Verse 27, All of these look to You...** Write this in instead. **...that they...** Cross out that **to** and put **...that they may give their food in due season...** They look to **YAHWEH**. All of these look to **YAHWEH** so that they may give their food in due season. Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Things large and small, in this ocean, in the atmosphere.

27 **Verse 28, When You give to them, they gather; when You open Your Hands, they are satisfied with bountifulness.**

28 **Verse 29, When You...** Cross out the next three words, "hide Your Face." **YAHWEH** doesn't hide His Face, but His Face is hidden. What by? The Catholic church, the masons, Christianity. In fact, all the world today is deceived and bringing about the hiding of **YAHWEH**'s Face from everything He created.

29 **Verse 29, When Your Face is hidden, they are terror-stricken...** Mark out the word "You." **...they are terror-stricken, it takes away their breath...** Mark out "You" and put, **...it takes away their breath; they die...** That's what's taking place right now. **When Your Face is hidden, they are terror-stricken, it takes away their breath; they die, and return to their dust.**

30 Right there is a start of understanding what is taking place in the world today. These are organisms in mourning. An **organism**, of course, is *any living thing* as is seen in **Genesis 7**. I don't want to spend too much time here so you're gonna have to remember a lot of this stuff. But in **Genesis 7**, I've brought this out before, but let's rehearse it here. **Verse 21.**

31 **Genesis 7:21.** He shows here, **And all flesh died that lived on the earth; birds, and cattle, and beasts, and every creeping thing that creeps on the earth, and every man...** Except Noah, of course, and his family.

32 **Verse 22, All in whose nostrils the breath of the spirit of life had been; all that lived on...** The *King James Version* has *in. ...in the dry...* Mark out the word “land”. **...all that lived in the dry died...** That *land*, that word *land* is added. Here’s where a lot of trouble comes in too with these added words and added letters.

33 Look on to **verse 23, So all living things which were on the face of the ground were destroyed: both man and cattle, creeping thing...** Creeping things, notice and creeping things that creep within the earth also. **...and bird of the air. They were destroyed from the earth. Only Noah and those who were with him in the ark remained.**

34 The words there **creeping things**, it’s a root, the root word means *to wriggle, to swarm, to abound, to creep, bring forth abundantly*. They’re created to bring forth abundantly for mankind. *...swarm, active...* Now, remember this word. You got to remember this one because it’s translated *whale* and some other things later, I forget what, in the ocean. But it means an *active mass* or a kingdom of microorganisms, a ball of, or a kingdom of microorganisms. *...minute, an active mass of minute animals...* And they didn’t know what they were talking about, they just knew what the Hebrew meant so they called it an active mass--that’s what it means. *...an active mass of minute animals, creeping things, creep, creatures move.*

35 **Isayah**, if you get that now and you add **Isayah** to this package, you put it together here, you will see what this word actually means, the word **leviathan**. Remember what we saw now. The active mass that **YAHWEH** says when His Face is removed from them, they’re terrified, but they feed the earth when they are right.

36 Now, here in **Isayah 24** and **verse 4**, we see, **The earth mourns...** That is, the universe. **...and fades away, the world mourns and fades away...** This word here actually means *firmament*. **...and fades away...** They mourn. Did you notice the word **mourn**? So you put that together with this mass of beings that we get from the creeping things and you see it is the microorganisms mourning. It’s the word that is translated **leviathan** in **Psalms 104:26**. A mass of swarming, working microorganisms, kingdoms of them, they are in mourning at this time.

37 I’ve read this before to you, the--*Study: Bacteria thrive in 400,000 times Earth gravity...*

This was put out by *National Geographic*; this is a very recent study of theirs or their reporting scientific studies. *The species continued to multiply...* It continued to multiply. *...despite being spun in a machine that replicated pressure 400,000 times that of Earth’s gravity...* Plus, *...against physical extremes (temperature, pH, pressure, or radiation)...* So **YAHWEH** made these creatures, this mass, very hard to destroy.

38 The only thing, it seems like that can actually destroy it is the result of sin, the STDs. Because it gets inside the kingdom and it starts raping and changing their bodily functions to where they can’t do their job. That is simple. Any scientist should be able to understand this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 **Leviathan**. I want you to turn over to **Iyyob** because he, **Iyyob**, gives a lot of information that science is even lacking on today but **Iyyob**, let’s turn over to **Iyyob 3:8**. And this is speaking of the word **leviathan** in **Iyyob 3:8**. It’s a word *signifying an animal withering or gathering itself into a fold*. And they translate it *crocodile* and sometimes *whale* because they don’t know what it’s talking about. You’re the only ones on earth, except those listening to The House of **YAHWEH**, you’re the only ones on earth who know what it is these Scriptures are speaking of and how it is being damaged right now.

40 Let’s go to **Iyyob 3:8** first. **Verse 8**. This is mistranslated. In fact, almost the whole **Book of Iyyob** is mistranslated, but there’s enough there if you study it closely to see what is actually taking place and that **Iyyob** came through in flying colors. He was tested and tried really hard-like, arrested, put in prison. He was beaten. They gave him things to cause him to break out in sores. This was all done by mankind. Yes, the builders, the masons were in operation back then. They traced their roots, remember, all the way back to **nimrod**, the rebellious tyranny and that’s what it says in **Genesis 10**. They were tyrants. They still are tyrants. That breeding, **YAHWEH** showed in **Genesis 49** has been carried down all the way to you today but you must overcome. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 And He calls you here in front of Him and says, “Overcome here in front of Me so I can look at you. So I can see how much you’ve overcome.” And that’s what you’re doing. Right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

42 Okay. We put it that way--we didn’t do this. Somebody else did. But **Iyyob 3:8. Let them curse...** Speaking of the day he was born. That’s not what he’s doing at all, but, **...that curse the day. Let them who are ready to raise up their mourning...** Did you

get that word? ...**raise up their mourning...** Now, remember what we just studied on that. ...**cry out...** And then you can mark out the rest of that. It was all added. The way this really went was, **Those who cursed the night, cursed the day also...**

43 Let's go back. (Let me see here. I'll follow this closely.) **Verse 3**, and we put, **Damn the day...** Well, that's what the *King James Version* put. **Damn the day I was born, and the night it was said: A male is begotten...** The way it should have read is, **The day I was born has been damned...** The day I was born has been damned. Well, who damned it? **YAHWEH** takes you all the way back there to **Samuyl** and Books of **Exodus** and **Leviticus**, all of it show who was damning that day that he was born and brought all of this terror upon The House of **YAHWEH** that Iyyob was actually teaching, if you remember all the work we did on that chapter.

44 The next one, **verse 4, That day--may it turn to darkness, and may YAHWEH above not care about it nor may light shine upon it...** What is actually said here is--now the Great Kohan David Yahodah, I'm sure, is going to add and detract from this, delete from it, but this is the Okie's way of saying what is coming out from the Hebrew words.

45 **Verse 4, That day has turned....** This is **verse 4** now. **That day has turned to darkness and YAHWEH above cares greatly, will make light shine upon it...** That's the true meaning of this translation.

46 This was a magnificent Priest who was speaking here. Very close to **YAHWEH**, bringing Truth and Joy to all of His People when He was struck down by the world. But he said there's hope. **YAHWEH** is gonna make light shine upon this day and He is.

47 **Verse 5**, we put, **May darkness and the shadow of death claim it, may a cloud settle over it, and may an eclipse in the day terrify it...** The real meaning here of **verse 5, Darkness and the shadow of death claim it. A cloud of darkness settles over it and blackness...** Now, if you remember that word **black**, I've been harping on it, **black** or **darkness**. **YAHWEH** took away the light and brought darkness, remember, to the twelve tribes of Israyl. They didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge so He gave them darkness instead of light.

48 ...**blackness...** Darkness. ...**in the day terrifies...** Or overwhelms it, as the Hebrew word says, overwhelms it. The darkness that mankind brought is overwhelming this, overwhelming microorganisms, in fact. That's what He mentions in this.

49 **Verse 6, That night--may darkness seize it, may it not be included among the days of the year,**

nor may it be included in the number of the moons... The real meaning that Iyyob was trying to put over here. **That night, darkness seized it including all the days of the year, including the number of the moons.**

50 **Verse 7, May that night be barren. May no joyful sounds come from it!** He actually said, **That night became barren and no joyful sounds came from it...** You heard the joyful sounds of the microorganisms. This is what it's speaking of now. He's speaking of actual microorganisms and what the mankind was doing to the earth even at that time.

51 **Verse 8**, I've already read you that one. It means, this is from the *Amplified Bible*. *Let those who curse the nights, curse the days also. Let those who are ready to raise up their mourning...* And the word there is *leviathan* in the *King James Version*. ...*raise up their mourning...* *King James Version* says *leviathan*, speaking of the microorganisms in the firmament.

52 Let me read it again. *Those who curse the nights, curse the days also. Let those who are ready to raise up their mourning leviathan...* That's the *Amplified Bible*. They put *leviathan* because it's the same word. ...*let them cry out...* Well, of course, that's what is taking place right now. They're crying out. They're crying out as we can see. They're weeping. They're mourning, as the Scripture shows. We're in **Iyyob 3:8** now.

53 Let's go over to **Iyyob 41** and notice **verse 1. Can you pull out Babylon with a fishhook?...** Well, now think about this because he's talking about *leviathan*. "Can you straighten this mess out," **YAHWEH** says, "with a fishhook?" We've added three words there. ...**down his tongue with a cord?...** Can you do that?

54 This is the *King James Version* and *Amplified Bible* and in *Job 41:1*. It says *leviathan* and then it gives a little letter there to guide you to the reference which has this meaning now. Remember mass, *mass of swarming, creeping things* in the ocean, in the atmosphere.

55 Okay. Now, the word also has the meaning of *whale, large mass of microorganisms* and they translated it *whale* because they didn't know what else to put there because they didn't know about microorganisms and, of course, they didn't understand the Scriptures so they couldn't understand what we have been bringing from the Scriptures about how creation was made, that **YAHWEH** created everything from these tiny organisms here.

56 The other word that they use here is *whirlpool*. The same word that they translated *whale*, they were trying to figure out but they said

it can also mean *whirlpool*. Well, what we actually find is what we find in the other Scriptures. It's a mass of minute animals, a mass of them, that whirl and do their job in the ocean and in the atmosphere.

57 If you notice the word *whirlpool*. ...*a mass of the microorganisms building the pyramid*... You remember seeing that, building the pyramid. We had it on here just a few days ago. Well, that's what it's speaking of right there. ...*a mass of microorganisms building the pyramid*.

58 We're in **Iyyob 41** and **verse 1**. And they say *leviathan* or *leviathen*. The NASV, NIV and King James Version with margins; *crocodile*... They translated it *crocodile*, *whale* or what was the other one? And then go now, with that in--with that in mind, go over to **Psalms 74**.

59 **Psalm 74:14**. **You broke the heads of leviathan...** That word there, *You broke the heads of the Egyptians*... The Amplified Bible has. ...*with your leviathan*... What on earth could that be talking about? (Let me see if I can find the next... here it is.)

60 The King James Version on *verse 13*, *Thou didst divide the sea*... By the Authority. Now we put, the King James Version has *strength*. The word also means *authority*, which you know that's what it is from **YAHWEH**. ...*Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons*... They give a number there--and they put the word *whale*. They put the word *whale*. They translated it *whale* as you just saw in **Iyyob 41**. King James Version *leviathan*, margin saying *whale*, meaning large mass of microorganisms. ... *in the waters*, in the waters. That's *verse 13*.

61 And then *verse 14*, *Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness*... That word heads means *leaders*. It also means *lords*, *els* and latter *rabbis*. Heads. Now, he's speaking of in the waters.

62 Now, get this from the Amplified Bible. **Psalm 74:13**. *You did divide the [Red] Sea*... Well, when did that take place? *You did divide the [Red] Sea by Your might: You broke the heads of the [Egyptian]*... Which it was, heads of the Egyptians. ...*dragons in the waters*... And that, of course, if you hold your place there and turn over to **Exodus 14**, we'll read that quickly because there're some things amiss right there and bible scholars are arguing about it daily on television, I think because they can't figure out what in the world He's talking about.

63 Now, supposedly He, **YAHWEH**, had Israyl come up to the Red Sea and then Mosheh then held his staff out over the Red Sea and **YAHWEH** caused an east wind to come and blow back the water. Now,

that's the story we're getting and then they crossed on dry land. That's not what occurred.

64 In **Exodus 14:21**, you see, **And Mosheh stretched out his hand over the sea; and YAHWEH caused the sea to go back...** Well, if you'll remove that word **back**, because it's like, you know, we added a word there so it makes it look like He blew the water back, but that's not what He did. ...**by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea into dry ground, and the waters were divided...** Well, did you get the waters divided? It wasn't just blowed back. They were divided. Now, let's read it again and take some words out and you'll see what it really says here.

65 **And Mosheh stretched out his hand over the sea; and YAHWEH caused the sea to go...** Now, put the word **and** there instead of "**back**". ...**and by strong east wind all that night...** Mark out the word "**and**". ...**made the sea into dry ground, and the waters were divided.**

66 **Verse 22**, **And the children of Israyl went into the midst of the sea...** Which means it was on both sides of them. ...**upon the dry; and the waters were a wall to them on their right hand, and on their left...** So two things took place here. First off, He commanded the microorganisms. Remember how Yahshua walked on water? Try that! [laughing] If you can't swim, you better take swimming lessons first unless you have authority over the microorganisms, the big whale, the crocodile, the swarm of microorganisms, the kingdoms of microorganisms in the water to make it hard enough for you to walk on.

67 Well, **YAHWEH** commanded these. The sea moved back in both directions. Look at it. You will see what direction it's going. Look at it on the map and if you have an east wind, you'll see that it blew all night on that land that was divided with a wall on each side of it. Now, that would take some doing, not just an east wind.

68 By coincidence, you know, there's an east wind and it blows the water here and there. There's also a south wind and it switches back and forth. But **YAHWEH**, all night long, and the Hebrew words there show under heat actually, there was extreme heat in that wind. How could He do that? He changed the wind. And He said, "Give Me some strength. Let there be some heat in this wind." Let there be light. Let there be day. Let there be sun.

69 Well, the sun from which the wind carried, the leviathan had to spread out and let the sun come through enough to heat that wind to dry the ground. You think of the heat that would have to be there that night. If you take mud, deep mud and these Israylites walked on that dry, dry ground with

a wall of water on both sides. It's beautiful once you get it right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 Now, back to **Psalm 74:14**. This is the *Amplified Bible*. *You crushed the heads of leviathan...* And then, they put ...(*Egypt*)... Well, here you see another place where they don't understand about the microorganisms. They know this is speaking about Egypt and they know something else is involved. Well, what was involved here were microorganisms that crushed the heads of the Egyptians, the leaders of the Egyptians. In fact, it almost took their whole army. And it was very easy for the twelve tribes, who left Egypt to move right back into Egypt and take it over, of which, they own it today. And, of course, they are fighting against what goes on with the, you know, they want this plot of land. They don't want anyone else to have it and so forth.

71 So they're protecting their little spot of land. And they would take over, they tried to take over Israyl, the land that He gave to Mosheh, Abraham, they tried to take that over. I think it was 1967, a six-day war. Israylites fighting Israylites. That also went on in Israyl itself. Israylite tribes fighting Israylite tribes. All throughout history this has gone on and they kept spreading out to other countries and taking them over. And from them, this poison, this perverseness has gone out to the entire world.

72 Well here, You crushed the heads of the Egyptians by leviathan or by Your microorganisms. So you have the people involved and you have the microorganisms involved. The *King James Version* says *leviathan*, margin says *whale*. **Whale** meaning *microorganisms*, meaning *large mass of microorganisms*. That was **verse 14**. Let's go back to, let's see, we were in **Psalm 74:14**. Let's go to **Isayah** now. **Isayah 27**.

73 Oh, I'm out of time. Well, we got dinner! And I'm already hungry--my mouth is already watering just thinking about that dinner today. It's a beautiful, beautiful dinner.

74 Let's cover this one right here and maybe one more and then we'll quit. **Isayah 27:1**. **In that day, YAHWEH, with His unrelenting, Great and Strong power...** That is, Authority. Authority. With His Authority--this is Authority **YAHWEH** has over the microorganisms.

75 **...will punish...** That punish, it should be **judge**. He will judge. **...judge the prophets of the assemblies of the serpent...** Someone kindly emphasized that a little. Just skip that, everything that was added. **...he will judge prophets of the assemblies of the serpent...**

76 If you remember, **Revelation 12** it shows that old serpent that deceives the whole world, all of her assemblies.

77 **...He will give these perverted ministers of the serpent...** You'll find that in **Revelation 12:9** and also **John [Yahchanan] 8:44**.

78 **...ministers of the serpent, that beast of the depth...** That is now, the microorganisms that they have brought damage to. It's called now **leviathan**, which means *mourning microorganisms*. You'll give them the sentence. **...the ministers of the serpent, that beast...** That they have created. They have created now a leviathan. You'll give the sentence of death back to them.

79 The sentence of death because that is what they're bringing in ruining man's livelihood--hold your place there and turn over to **Revelation 18**. Tie this together now. It's very amazing--it's very wonderful what you'll see here. He will give this sentence of death that they have given the microorganisms that brought death now, that's bringing death, bringing famine, bringing global warming, bringing the arctic ice to nothing, bringing it down, destroying, in fact, the bacteria, the nucleating bacteria that cause rainfall in its proper time and its proper places.

80 They gave all of this, this whore that's the leader of the kings of the earth today, as is shown in **Revelation 18:4**. **And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,**

81 **Verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven...** Into the firmament. **...and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!**

82 Now look at **verse 6, Render to her just as she rendered...** Now, you see what it's saying there,

83 And what **Isayah 27:1** says. **...He will give these perverted ministers of the serpent, that beast of the depth...** That they have created. **...the sentence of death...** Giving it right back to them.

84 **Revelation 18:6. Render to her...** Give it back to her. **Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works! In the cup which she has mixed, mix for her double!**

85 **Verse 7, In the measure that she glorified herself, and lived luxuriously, so in that measure give her torment...** Torment. That's what you see. The microorganisms in mourning, the earth in terror, torment throughout the whole earth. Sickness, disease, war, cruelty, everywhere you look. **...and sorrow! For she says in her heart: I sit a queen...** That's the city that sits on seven hills. **Revelation 17:18**. It sits on seven hills of Rome. **...I sit a queen, and am no widow, and will see no sorrow.**

86 This is **verse 8, Therefore, her plagues will come in one day--death, and mourning, and famine; and she will be utterly burned with fire...**

87 If I could, we could cover just a little. I know I've been promising you this. I could cover just a little, get your mouths to watering for it anyway. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]. If you'll turn over to **Isayah 40**. We're in **Isayah**. If you'll turn to **Isayah 40** now and notice **verse 22**. And I'll give you just a little bit and then we'll pick up later on down the line. I'll get to all of this as quickly as I can because this is the last Message shown in **Revelation 16**, concerning the firmament of the earth.

88 Well here now in **Isayah 40:22**. **It is He Who sits...** That word **sit**, if you remember all the lessons we took on that with Riyyah and Boaz, as I called it and the word **sit**. Boaz was a Judge, a Judge and a Priest of course. And that was where they came to, to be judged and to YAHWEH's House and He told them to rejoice and everything I'm telling you today.

89 Well, here now, he says, **It is He...** That is, YAHWEH. **...Who sits above the circle of the earth...** Now notice, you've got to notice it's not the earth that's the subject here. And this is where everybody screws up, all the bible scholars. That and a dozen other places in this same verse. But notice the word **circle** is what the subject is, not the word **earth**. And everything else that you see here is about this circle, the word **circle**. So what does this word **circle** mean, it's firmament. He sits above the

firmament. That's what the word is. I'll show you, prove to you later, but that's what it's talking about. It's talking about the circle, that is the firmament, the firmament.

90 **...Who sits above the circle of the earth, and its inhabitants...** Well they didn't know the firmament had inhabitants. But that's not the earth now with inhabitants, that's the firmament that has the inhabitants. Got it? Okay!

91 **...and its inhabitants are like grasshoppers. He stretches out the heavens...** That's what He's talking about. The firmament, He stretched those out, this circle. **...He stretches out the heavens like a curtain...** Yes, we've described this many times and from that circle there, He put so many wonderful things in that circle. The inhabitants of that bring you life. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] **...out the heavens like a curtain...** The firmament. **...like a curtain, and spreads them out like a tent to dwell in...** And, of course, the inhabitants of that are like grasshoppers. What on earth could that mean?

92 Well, YAHWEH, YAHWEH blessed you with a little here today and a little more--here a little and there a little! Now a little and later a little! But it's a wonderful picture what YAHWEH has shown here and how, of course, mankind has screwed it up and YAHWEH is letting them live what they have screwed up; and He's giving it right back to

Rejoice!



them. He's not--He's not protecting them from what they're doing. He's letting them bring it on and it's getting worse every year.

93 Some are saying that the ice may all melt this summer. I, for one, hope that it does. I hope they do away with all their blessings and then maybe they'll start realizing, you know, what they have done and maybe then we'll see two billion people repent, repent and come to The House of **YAHWEH** before **YAHWEH** and rejoice. Rejoice! Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

94 Now, remember, remember now, we got to break all this down, set it up for dinner. A wonderful, wonderful dinner. Then we'll have this afternoon, we'll have ordinations and everything is lined up. And then I want to get with you again this evening, probably five-thirty or six and we'll all have prayer and rejoice a little before **YAHWEH** again, show that we're still rejoicing, even at the end of the day. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Come on! Come one! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! I love you!



Afternoon comments and closing prayer

95 [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You may be seated. I'm sorry there're no Kohans ordained today. I started to say that I would that there was, but I want **YAHWEH**'s Will to be done and that's what's being done. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

96 The newcomers, I'd like to say just a word to them before you leave this Feast. You came here for many reasons. I hope it was to learn the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the number one thing that should be on your mind is learning that. It will--it will guide you to **YAHWEH**. It will guide you to being a leader in The House of **YAHWEH**. It will teach you how to overcome all evil. It will solve

every problem, every problem in the world and in the universe. That's what **YAHWEH** shows it will do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

97 Number two, you'll be going back out into the world and, of course, uncleanness is everywhere and you can get yourself cut off from **YAHWEH** really, really easy. You need to continually keep cleanliness on your mind. If you're unclean, you can be clean at sunset. If you'll just read the Laws of **Leviticus**, these're the Laws that will guide you to **YAHWEH** and keep you in touch with **YAHWEH**. If you don't do those things, you can get cut off from **YAHWEH**. Your life can be snapped out in a matter of seconds. So keep that in mind. And repent. Keep the phone numbers for The House of **YAHWEH** in mind. Be



ready to confess and repent and get yourself clean and back in touch with **YAHWEH** day after day. Think of it day after day. Do it everyday. Don't, don't keep yourself cut off from **YAHWEH** for long because there are too many dangers out there.

98 I'd like to have prayer with you. This is the hard part. It's hard to separate. Ah, boy. [crying,

Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] After being with you for eight days, I really hate for you to leave. I know it's a necessary thing. It won't be long, it won't be for long now. **YAHWEH** is forming a Kingdom that will be together forever. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

If you'll all stand, I'd like to have prayer.

Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:



99 Our Father in heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**. This is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Father, along with all of Your House; part of Your House, Father, because there're so many people You're calling and they're striving to get here and the pharaohs of this world are saying, "No, you can't go. You can't leave our country." We're asking You, Father, to change that. We know that You're going to bring at least two billion people to Your House and we look forward to that day, hopefully very soon.

100 We see the troubles building throughout the world and as one person told me from Cypress just a few minutes ago, it looks like they're going to pull the trigger any minute. We know, Father, that

You have these people out there that You're calling and we ask, Father, that You please protect them. We know that You're capable of doing so, wherever they are, until You get them to Your House and we know, from Prophecy, that they are coming.

101 We look forward to it. We're ready for it. If we're not, Father, show us where we're not and we will quickly do our part to change. We ask You, Father, to change it and to bring it about to where these people can be released and to come Home.

102 It's difficult, Father, dealing with the world in every way. We see the uncleanness of the world, the food, Father, is so contaminated that if it wasn't cooked thoroughly it could kill a person overnight. The sickness and diseases are growing. The foods

are all gathered and picked and put in the stores, packaged in the store with unclean hands. The food is unclean. Everything in the stores is unclean.

103 We ask You, Father, to soon make it possible to where we, ourselves, will be building the stores and stocking the stores for the people and everything will be clean and according to Your Laws, Statutes and Judgments.

104 We know, Father, that there are many people wanting to move here now and we ask You to help them to do so. We have jobs for everyone. We have fields of work for everyone. We see now, Father, the hatred and violence that is spread all over the world and we crave, Father, for the day that You'll have everyone out of this world and out of the violence, as You're saying, "Come out of her My People." Please help us to perform that.

105 We'll look forward, Father, of course, to the next Feast, the Great Feast of Passover and Unleavened Bread. We'll look forward to that. We'll look forward to getting ourselves ready for it, getting everything ready for it. We'll start right after this Feast, Father, to preparing for the next one and we ask Your help in doing so.

106 We'll strive, Father, to overcome sin and be like You. We want to be totally Righteous. We know, Father, that You have said in **Isayah 44**, You've prophesied of the Two Witnesses and the Spirit that You will give them and the Spirit that You will give their seed and it will not be taken away from them. And we look forward to that day, Father, for two billion people to receive this.

107 We need Your Help, Father. We need Your Inspiration. We need it every minute of every day to grow and become like You and Yahshua. We so crave to be so. We see Your Righteousness, Father, in Your Laws and we crave to be like You. We crave to be or have the Character of those Laws, Statutes and Judgments, to love, to show the love, the love for our neighbors; the love for You, number one, and Yahshua our High Priest and King, and our neighbors as ourselves. Those Laws mean so much to us and we praise You for them.

108 We ask, Father, for the protection of

everyone. Protect their health. Please give us healthy minds and healthy bodies, Father, to work with. And those going back out into the world, Father, we ask You to protect them. Put Your Guardian Malakim around them and protect them, Father, from harm and danger, from sickness and disease and especially from Satan and all of her workers who are striving, Father, daily to try to bring Your House down, try to destroy and stop Your Work. We know that Satan hates us, Father, and has strived for thousands of years now to destroy that woman, that woman and those women that You prophesied of and spoke of, Father, that is daily spreading Your Word throughout--throughout the world. Even the churches and the synagogues and everywhere, this Message is going out. Call it gossip. The greatest gossip on earth is about Your House right now.

109 We ask, Father, with hearts aching, that You dismiss us from this Last Day, this Last Great Day so that all can go their separate ways and do the Work that You, of course, have set before them, but ever looking forward, Father, for them coming back to Your House and staying in Your Work forever as they did at Abelin, Galilee, in the land of Israyl. Many thousands of them stayed there and trained and brought forth the Wonderful Work that we are looking at and read today, Father, and we thank You for that.

110 We bless You and praise You. We ask blessings upon all of Your People here, Father. Bless them with health. Bless them with the means of getting to their jobs and getting back here.

111 We praise You, Father, always. In Yahshua's Name, we give You thanks in Yahshua's Name. We ask all these things, Father, in our High Priest and King Yahshua's Name, **HalleluYAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**!

112 You've been a noisy bunch and I know YAHWEH's heard every cheer, every hand clap! He's really blessed us this Feast! I'd like to hear it one more time at the count of three now, at the count of three. One, two, three... **HALLELUYAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! I love you! I love you!

**We need Your Help, Father. We need Your Inspiration.
We need it every minute of every day to grow and
become like You and Yahshua.**

Chapter Seventeen

A New Heaven And A New Earth Restored By The Sons Of YAHWEH

10/20/12

K. Chizqiyah: It's an honor to present to you the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] There you go! There you go! You may be seated. You may be seated! You may be seated! [laughing] We got a mic? Praise **YAHWEH**! Technical difficulties is what they call it this morning. Computers, nobody understands a computer! [laughing] You could work on that thing for a hundred years and still couldn't understand it! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We were supposed to have some films that go with this lesson. First off. I want you to turn over to **Luke**, because this time of year Satan has the greatest pull on people. And it's set up for deception and people are still falling for it. But it's there, **YAHWEH** allowed it to be there for your tests.

3 You know, when **YAHWEH** called you--now get this boys. Listen to me closely. When **YAHWEH** calls you to His Work it's because He has a job for you. That job is found in **Luke 9:60**. Read it for yourself. That's why He called you here. The things you're learning here, you're going to change the world with it. Yes, **YAHWEH** says there's going to be a new heaven and a new earth. You know who's gonna make that new heaven and new earth? That's the reason you're being called.

4 The sickness and disease and fightings and wars that're going on all over the world right now are going to change due to your efforts, due to what you're learning here at **YAHWEH**'s House. He called you here to train you to build a Kingdom, a Kingdom of Priests and it won't stop here. Your offspring, your

seed, your offspring, throughout all eternity, is going to be a part of rebuilding the universe.

5 And you can throw it all away in one day, or with a stupid phone call, by saying, "Oh yes mother. I'll be there. Oh yes father. I'll be there." What you should do is tell them, "Hang on to them damnable holidays and go to hell with them if you want to but I don't want any part of it." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 It's these holidays that pull people into the big financial situations that are costing millions of lives right now, causing wars, going on all over the world. Turn a television on and look at the news, the world news and you'll see what I'm talking about.

7 It starts with Halloween. Yes, that's the start of it. And now it's the biggest holiday of the world. You know why they call it that? Because people spend more money on Halloween now than they do on any of the other pagan holidays; christmas and Easter and all of them put together.

8 Halloween. I lost a family because of that. They wouldn't give up Halloween. They loved trick or treating. "Well, can't we go just this last one night?" No! No! Cut it off! Stop it! Yahshua was dealing with the same thing back then, but this is written to you if you turn to **Luke 9** and read it for yourself. **Luke**. It's right after **Matthew, Mark**, then you have **Luke**. Found on page 794.

9 **Luke 9:60. Yahshua said to him: Let the dead bury their dead...** Yes, they are dead. They're dying daily because they're breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They keep breaking the Laws that **YAHWEH**



told them, "You do this and dying you will die." This is what's going on in the world today all around you. That's the reason all sickness and disease are picking up. It's magnifying all over the world.

10 We had news articles to show you this, how it's actually picking up. It's actually multiplying. The diseases are multiplying by leaps and bounds now all over the world and they're saying, "We have no cures. We have nothing that will stop this."

11 So He says let the dead bury their dead. ... **but you go and preach the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** Well, of course, I'm looking at you right now. You don't look like there's any hope left, you know, for you. But if you let **YAHWEH** work with you, if you'll listen to what I say, start trying to study these things. Get them in your mind. You'll see **YAHWEH** is training you and with **YAHWEH** all things are possible. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 He could take a rock, as Yahshua said, or a rock head! [laughing] That's what we have here a bunch of rock heads! Yes, I'm one of them! [laughing] And now He calls us donkeys because we're doing the work, right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But He could make the greatest teachers of you. The world will never see anything like it, you know. From their education, it's nothing to compare to what **YAHWEH** is putting in your minds right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 He says, ...**go and preach the Kingdom of YAHWEH.** Well, that's what you're doing. Any part you have in this Work right here, it's a part that's actually pushing the Teaching of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Look at the next verse.

14 **Verse 61, And another also said; Teacher, I will follow You, but first let me go bid farewell to...** My family. After all, this is my mother. It's not somebody else's mother. My mother is important. But this is my child. My child's really important. Oh, I know the rest of them don't amount to anything. Let them go out to war and get killed. But my child? No let me go bid farewell to *my* child. [laughing]

15 What did Yahshua say to you in that case? Who is my mother and father? Who is my family? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] When He calls you here, I welcome you Home because this is your family. You become a part of this Family of **YAHWEH**. And Yahshua says to the Family, go and preach the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Be a part of it!

16 Well, is that cleaning commodes? Yes! I told you how I rejoiced because I was given the job of cleaning commodes. I had a part in **YAHWEH**'s Work at that time; I thought. Any part, it don't make any difference. I'd scrub the floors. I'd be a floor mat. I don't care. [crying] Any part would be

worth getting into that Kingdom and being a part of it [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]. I'll clean your commodes throughout all eternity if **YAHWEH** tells me that's my job and I'll praise **YAHWEH** for it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 **Verse 62, And Yahshua said to him: No man who puts his hand to the plow...** What is the plow? Cleaning commodes with a toothbrush, with a whatever it is now. I used a cotton mop, a stick with a cotton mop on the end of it and some Lysol. Before that we used lye itself.

18 ...**then looks back...** Notice it, read it for yourself because these words are for you. ...**is fit for the Kingdom of YAHWEH.**

19 Well, that's all I'm gonna bring of that sermon right now. I want to get into the rest if it. If you fit that bill then go ahead and go die with your parents. Go to your family. Go celebrate whatever it is, trick or treating--it's all worshipping the dead. You know, it's not trick or treating, you're worshipping the dead; dead rabbis who now they call Gods. That's what you're doing. They're in opposition, **YAHWEH** says, against Him. Have nothing to do with them He says. This is throughout the Holy Scriptures. Don't have anything to do with these Gods.

20 Come to **YAHWEH**'s House. Gear up to learn everything in His House. You can't read fast enough to read what I'm writing now. You can't study it that fast, but you could double your efforts in trying and that will weigh to your benefit in the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 What I want you to do now is turn to **Revelation 21**. Now, here we have in **verse 1**, He said, **And I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and there was no sea...** I want you to understand all of this so let's go--we'll come back here to this spot, but let's turn turn back here. He's already told you this, but people forget when He tells you something, you know, and then He goes on to another subject and then you forget what He told you there. And this is a big mistake because it's here a little and there a little and you have to put it all together of course, and there you have a beautiful Plan of **YAHWEH**.

22 But if you'll look over to **Revelation** now. Back to **Revelation 17** and remember He said in **chapter 21**, no more sea. Well, what's He speaking of here? No more sea. Well, I could interpret that. Everybody has an interpretation or two or three or four, you know. That's the reason they get so mixed up on all Scriptures. And then they go out wanting to butcher a lamb that was already butchered and set up. And they don't know the difference between a memorial and an actual sacrifice or butchering. They

don't know how to butcher to begin with. They don't know how to select a lamb. They're that stupid. And this is the stupidity we see in the world and that's the reason they don't understand the Scriptures.

23 And it takes years. It takes years of **YAHWEH** working with you to teach this. It goes faster when you have a teacher, you know, who expounds it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And from this point, **YAHWEH** says, the Righteous Teachers will never be taken away again. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And Daniyl said they'll shine as the stars of heaven.

24 Now, He's talking about the glory that Yahshua said, **YAHWEH** gave this gift to Me. He turned over this Authority to Me so that you may honor the Son of Man, the Sons of Men. Honor them, yes, honor. Great honor should go to the Priests of **YAHWEH**. Great honor, if you'll read **Proverbs** and **Ecclesiastes**, should go to your wives and should go to your children. If you'll just wake up and pay attention to what He wants coming from you.

25 He doesn't want dishonor. You can burn in hell with dishonor. He wants honor coming from you to one another. Praise them. Bring them up. Build them up. Give a dog a good name, as the old saying goes, and make him live up to it. That fits. That was made for dogs? No, for people. That saying was for people. I'm one of those dogs. I am! I used to be. I'm trying to live up to the name that **YAHWEH** gave me and that's what you've got to do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 Well the sea. You don't interpret the Scriptures. It says it's not for private interpretation. So what do you do? You find the answer to it, **YAHWEH** gave you the answer, but He gave it somewhere else. Here a little and there a little. Why did He do that? So they would go and fall backwards and stumble. Well, why did He wanna do that? Because now is not the day of Salvation, He said. So He calls those He wants. He calls those, giving certain ones that He planned in advance, like He did Yahshua. He did the same thing for you. Before the world was, He knew you.

27 Now you think of what a magnificent mind that He put together in the man. He put man's body together and could actually predict thousands of years in advance that there's a certain person there, named John or Joe or Pete or whatever, that's going to be called to His House. Well, He had to plan to have a House too and all of that was planned in advance before the world was. That's the mind you're going to have. In fact, you have it now, He just hasn't turned it over to you. You know, the subconscious mind, but that's what it's capable of.

28 I used to sit and take pages and turn them--I was wanting to learn. What I wanted was to turn

books into liquid, unscrew the top of my head and pour it in. [laughing] But it don't work that way. But you can, you know, you can turn a page that fast, don't even look down at it, and your subconscious mind knows every word on that page. Double pages. You can actually do this with a newspaper this wide. [holding arms wide like a newspaper] Your eyes pick that up whether you know it or not. The side vision can see that. It brings it right into your subconscious mind that never forgets. It's there for eternity. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 The one thing that the subconscious mind will also do on command it will forget when you get the use of it. And there's a lot of things that I want to forget. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 But here now in **Revelation 17**. Remember no more sea. Well, what is the sea? If you look over to **Revelation 17:1**. **And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come and I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits on many waters...** Did you get that? Now, sea. Remember the word **sea**. Here it's called **waters**, sits on many waters.

31 If you look at **chapter 17** and **verse**, let's see. Is it **verse 15**? **Revelation 17:15**. And he said to me: **The waters which you saw, where the whore sits, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations and languages.**

32 Now, what He's saying here, it's called sea here. It's called sea in **chapter 13**. Look at **chapter 13** and look at **verse 1**. The same word here. **And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and I saw a beast rise up out of the sea...** Well, here we see in **Revelation 17:15**, if you remember the word **waters**, you know that this is peoples, multitudes, nations, and notice, He says languages. Languages.

33 If you look back to **Genesis**, you ought to have all this in your mind. And you do, your subconscious mind, but you should be to the point to where you can remember these things so you won't be in question about them again. This will help to keep down on unbelief and deception.

34 In **Genesis 11**, if you look at **verse 7**, He says, **Come now! I will go down, and there I will confuse their language...** So if you put that together with **Revelation 17:15**--Am I going too fast? **Revelation 17:15**. You'll see why we have languages. And this sea that this beast rose up in was multitudes, nations and languages. Well notice what He did here.

35 So, **verse 7**, **Come now! I will go down there and confuse their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.**

36 **Verse 8**, **So YAHWEH scattered them abroad from there over the face of all the earth; and they ceased building...** This tower at that time.

37 **Verse 9** says, **Therefore its name is called Babel...** Now here is the beginning, or the word here that you see throughout the Holy Scriptures, Babel or Babylon meaning confusion. Be sure and remember that or you won't understand. Are you listening to me? Be sure and remember that or you won't understand later when YAHWEH says they led them away to Babylon. Or Babylon came and got this group of people, including Daniyl, and took him to Babylon.

38 If you don't understand that, then you won't understand that this was Israyl fighting Israyl throughout the Holy Scriptures. And they took over the nations and they kept fighting among each other, causing wars. And from that rose up four world-ruling kingdoms, the last still being in operation, but not ruling the world. Four beasts, four beasts and this beast then that we see in **Revelation** is referring to those four beasts that became one unit in the great city called the vatican that sits on seven hills.

39 Well here, He says, **verse 9, Therefore its name is called Babel...** Meaning confusion. Now remember this, what it means because you're going to be seeing it throughout the Holy Scriptures in your studies. In this way you'll know what it is. It was started by Cush. That's **Genesis 10, chapter 10**. It was started there and that is what led this great confusion that we see in **Revelation 17**.

40 So Babel became, **verse 9, Therefore its name is called Babel, because there YAHWEH confounded the language of all the earth...** Of all the earth.

41 Now, let's see. (Let me see if I want to go there. Yes.)

42 **Verse 10**, you see, **These are the begettings of Shem...** Notice that.

43 And if you follow it on down to **verse 26**, you will see, **Now Terah lived seventy years, and begot Abram...** Abraham the Hebrew. Well why? Why did they call him the Hebrew? You remember all that? I said, then why did they call him Hebrew? Because he followed the language of YAHWEH. The language YAHWEH gave, that was Hebrew. That was Hebrew. Now the rest of the languages that came after that were not Hebrew. YAHWEH confused their language. He gave them other languages and that's what kept them separate because they couldn't understand one another.

44 Someone came to me at the Feast and they said, you know, "I think I've got started on the wrong foot." She said, "I came to where I was told to go find a job and go to work, to help during the Feast." And she said, "I was told to talk to the supervisor." Well, I guess the supervisor was busy so

she kind of [rolls eyes, twirls hands and sighs] you know, like that. And this hurt the person's feelings. I said oh no, don't let that hurt your feelings. You know, that's sign language that's used around here! [laughing] And what they mean is find a job that you like most to do and you go do it.

45 Well, later on in the Feast I saw the person again and I said how're things going? "Oh wonderful! You know, I've learned a lot of this sign language." And I said you got you a job? "Yeah, oh yeah and I'm really enjoying it." I said what are you doing? She said, "Well, I looked over the whole place and I found these ice cream machines." And she said, "What I like best is ice cream. So I got me a big bowl of ice-cream, I went to the dining room and I started eating it." And I said, and? She said, "Well, the supervisor came down she was well pleased. She says [rolls eyes, twirls hands, sighs] and she turned and left! [laughing] I said, well hang in there! [laughing]"

46 Well, here Abraham now, we see Abraham born. We see Abraham born. And if you go over to, let's see, **verse 27** says, **These are the begettings of Terah: Terah begot Abram, Nahor...** And so forth. This was in about 2161 BCE. We'll go into these dates later. I don't want to do it now because it gives you the generations, the number of generations. (Fourteen.) Get that in your mind right there of Abraham being born now, the Hebrew. The Hebrew being born and he spoke Hebrew. And in the Hebrew language, of course, the Scriptures were written without vowel points.

47 Let's go to **Mattithyah 1**. Without vowel points. And of course this is what His last House is getting back to in the Scriptures that YAHWEH gave us, the Hebrew without vowel points. And here in **Mattithyah** now, remember what you saw there. He gives you the begettings, starting with Shem and going to Abraham. Abraham the Hebrew showing that he was still speaking the Hebrew language. The rest of the people were confounded or given another language to speak.

48 Well here in **Mattithyah 1:1. The record of the begettings of Yahshua Messiah, the Son of David, the Son of Abraham...** You can read this later, but if you'll go on down to **verse 17**.

49 Well **verse 16, Yaaqob begot Yahseph, the husband of Miriam, of whom was born Yahshua Who is called Messiah.**

50 **Verse 17, So all the begettings from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; from David to the captivity of...** What do you see there? Have you got the Scripture yet?

51 **Mattithyah 1:17.** You see that word **Babylon**? So start over. **So all the begettings from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; from David until the**

captivity... The captivity. **...of Babylon...** Now I've told you how Babylon started. Babylon was taken over, of course, by the twelve tribes. They built a huge army there. They also built, the same army, took over the seven hills of Rome. They had an army there.

52 They would take captive. If you remember, Daniyl was part of that captivity. They took him. He was a smart young man and they wanted him in their squadron--him and some others and they placed them, this is the way they did it, they placed them in their schools and taught them their language, and taught them their religion. Or told them they could have any religion they wanted to.

53 Of course, they changed their mind there later when people got to following the Laws of YAHWEH from their teachings. But if you would convert to their religions, then you could become a Pharisee--and had the status of a Roman, a Roman as they called it. And you could have lots of privileges when you had that. You were in the Roman senate. You could go to the Roman government. Wherever they decided they needed you that's where they would put you, and in this way this beast was built.

54 The four beasts of Daniyl, which they didn't kill off each other, they joined one another. Whoever won the battle, the others joined them. And they took the best of the army, the best of the fighting techniques. They took the best of everything from those people. They didn't have computers, so they took the best of the people, the learned, whatever they knew and they used that to build their country--this beastly system that we see today in the world that is made up of four beasts and eleven religions.

55 **...are fourteen...** Notice. **...fourteen generations; from David until the captivity of Babylon...** Where it started, where they started this training program, of which Daniyl shows he was a part of it. And they took him and said, "We want you in our crew."

56 Well, that's what they did with everyone. That shows you the pattern of this beastly system that they were building. That's what we see in Rome today, that's the ruler of the kings of the earth. You got that? This is the beast that rose up where there're multitudes, nations, and languages. Got it? Right here. And He shows it in the days, in the generations of Yahshua. Don't let this slip from your mind. It's very important.

57 **...and from the captivity of Babylon until Messiah are fourteen generations...** Fourteen generations to Yahshua. Now, of course, when Yahshua died, The House of YAHWEH was destroyed. The House of YAHWEH destroyed. And then those who were following Yahshua, due

to the gossip of Norah, due to this gossip, they were hunted and killed. But they never did kill them all. They kept going and going and going. And generation after generation.

58 Then you go back now with this in your mind, with this information in your mind and you go back to **Revelation 13**. And he says here. Remember the word Babylon and the languages. **And I stood upon the sands of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea...** Well, now we know the sea is people. **...having seven heads...** Seven heads, that's what Daniyl showed. **...and ten horns...** That's what Daniyl showed. **...and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon their head...** That is, authority given unto them.

59 **Verse 2, And the beast which I saw was similar to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion; and the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority...** It was the dragon, Satan the devil, who put this machine together.

60 Now, it's this same machine that, of course, Daniyl said was going to be given extra knowledge in this time period. Extra knowledge, which we know this came from the computer. YAHWEH is the one that opened this door and He had it set. Remember **Yahchanan 1:1**. Nothing occurs that YAHWEH doesn't permit. It can't. It's His Plan. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

61 And you, brethren, have a part of training in the greatest, in the greatest Kingdom ever put together. This is YAHWEH's Kingdom. It's the Greatest Ever. And from this Kingdom that you're sitting in right now learning, this Kingdom is going to rule the universe. That's His Promise to you. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

62 Now notice, he says, **verse 3, I saw one of his heads, as it were wounded to death. And his deadly wound was healed; and all the world wondered after the beast...** This great beast. It's shown to be one now, but it was four earlier. And from each one of those four came knowledge put together and all of it was war, war, war. And now it's come down to these Last Days. They're still fighting. Still fighting. They just have some weapons that can destroy the whole world. That's why it's gonna be remade. That's why we've got to redo it. There's gonna be a new heavens and a new earth, because we know it's gonna be destroyed. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

63 **Verse 4, And they worshiped...** Notice. **...the dragon...** How? Halloween. Yes, that's part of the worship of this dragon. She was the one that put this gaiety together for you. Christmas, Halloween, Easter, **I Samuyl 7** shows you that. And it was

done back in Egypt and, of course, it's grown down through the years.

64 **...and they worshiped the beast...** They worshiped this beast, notice. They gave honor to the beast. **YAHWEH** wants you to give honor to Righteousness. That's what He wants. The sons of men, when they turn, when they do Righteousness, you need to give them honor for it. That includes your children and your wife or your husband.

65 **...Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?...** So it's a war machine that they put together as Deacon Tovia has been bringing out. This beastly system, it's a war machine that is now built into the greatest ever and is capable of destroying the earth.

66 **Verse 5, And it was given unto him a mouth speaking great things, and blasphemies...** Of course, against **YAHWEH**. **...and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons...** This is the last part of it.

67 **Verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH...** He's still doing it. "We don't want **YAHWEH** here." That's what we were told in Abilene. "We don't want you here Yisrayl Hawkins." [laughing] Well, who is Yisrayl Hawkins? I saw hundreds of people saying, "I am Yisrayl Hawkins." I was looking here and there and they were everywhere. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

68 And notice. **...to blaspheme His Name and His House...** Everyone on earth is doing that today except The House of **YAHWEH**. They're the ones showing honor to **YAHWEH** in building His House. **...and those who dwell in heaven.**

69 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints, and to overcome them. And authority was given him over all tribes...** Now, here's where you get the languages again. **...authority was given to him over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations...** Now that has occurred.

70 What is occurring now is the people trying to get out from under this authority. The petrodollar is one of the things--one of the laws that they're breaking. And we've got quite a bit of stuff to show you on this. You really need to know it because it's a tool of Satan that she's gonna use to actually bring the last war and her hopes of destroying heaven and earth.

71 Now, she knows she's got a death sentence. She knows she's dying. And like the people who strap on the bombs, where did they get that thought from? That inspiration come straight from their teacher. As Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 8:44**, your teacher is Satan the devil and what she tells you to do that you're going to do. And that is what the

world is doing today. And you belong to whom you obey, **Romans 6:16**, whether of disobedience which leads to death. Yes, no uncertain terms there. Disobedience, **Romans 6:16**. You certainly need to know that Scripture for sure.

72 **...make war with the saints, and to overcome them...** She did. **...And authority was given...** They even took the Holy Scriptures away from the Saints. And they made and passed laws. They passed laws that put a death penalty on owning any of the Prophets' Writings, upon practicing any of the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and brethren, this went on for years. Years and years.

73 But **YAHWEH** said, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House and it'll teach the Holy Scriptures." Which means there had to be a breaking time for this and the Scriptures had to be printed where the Witness could have a copy of them to train with and then to teach later. So all of that was in **YAHWEH's** Plan. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 But first, notice there first, that he would overcome them and authority was given unto him. That's what Daniyl said was going to take place also. **...given unto him over all tribes, peoples and languages...** Notice. Languages, you got that? **...and nations.**

75 **Verse 8, And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him...** That's all who dwell upon the earth will worship him and that went on for years. **...whose name was not written from the foundations of the world, in the Book of Life...** So you were named or you wouldn't be here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...of the Lamb Who was slain.**

76 **Verse 9, If any man has an ear, let him hear.**

77 **Verse 10, He who is for captivity, will go into captivity...** Of course, that part has already taken place.

78 Now here's the second part to this. Here's the place with the United States. Remember the United States--stay with me, listen closely--now here, this was the first beast that you saw here up to this point. **Verse 11** shows the United States being established. Now this was a Babylonish land not yet established, remember that's what **Zecharyah** spoke of. In **Zecharyah 4** and **5**, where Zecharyah said the Two Witnesses would build a House, The House of **YAHWEH**.

79 So here's the land now, the Babylonish land that was not established then, but became established. Remember? Columbus sailed the ocean blue in 1902... Is that what it was? Yes? No? What? When did Columbus sail the ocean blue? [Someone calls out: "1492!"] You better learn these dates boys. You need to learn these dates.

80 The land that you're sitting on right now

was not established when Yahshua was here on this earth. It was not established when this Prophecy here was written. But it was prophesied in advance in **Zecharyah 4 and 5** to be established. Be established, by what? By the House of **YAHWEH**? No, no, Babylon. Babylon. Remember the word Babylon. And **Zecharyah** said a Babylonish land not yet established.

81 This was the only place on the face of the earth that was not established. It was the ends of the earth as another Prophet said. The ends of the earth. Oklahoma was the end of the earth. Period. It was the last land to be let out to the people, called an Oklahoma run. Now you got to remember this, got to remember all these things that I'm bringing to you.

82 Here it is spoken of. **Verse 11, And I saw another beast...** Another beast. Not the one that we just spoke about here, that all the world is worshiping, but I saw another beast. **...coming up out of the earth...** Not the sea, the sea is the multitudes, nations, and languages. The waters which you saw, remember where that was? **Revelation 17:15.**

83 **Verse 11, And I saw another beast coming up out of the earth...** Another beast. The earth. Well, we know that this is not multitudes, nations and languages. This is coming up out of the earth where there's no multitudes, nations, and languages. And that's exactly what we found in the United States. And it became established, a Babylonish land. The Catholic church went quickly building orphanages and churches throughout the land that is now called America. Their governments are all under the control of the Catholic church. Now read on and you'll see it's prophesied. Look at where it's prophesied right there.

84 **...and he had two horns...** What do you see ruling the United States, but the catholic and the protestant. They call it the protestant. Of course, they don't protest to anything that the catholics are doing. They're in full agreement with them. They all work together. In fact, the catholic church calls christianity her daughters. Christianity follows all the laws that they changed, like Sunday, like easter, like halloween. So notice what this Prophecy prophesied in advance.

85 **And I saw another beast coming up out of the earth, and he had two horns...** These are two religions. **...like a lamb, but he spoke like a dragon...** Yes, one of the generals said we're the strongest nation on the face of the earth and you pipsqueaks are gonna have to yield to us, to our every demand. We're stronger than you so we will beat you down if you don't yield to us. So they rule as Yahshua said. Yahshua also said it won't bring peace. Boys, hey boys, it won't bring you peace. It's going to bring you

destruction and that's exactly what we see building in and around the great River Euphrates at this time.

86 Now **verse 12**, notice, **...he exercised all the authority of the first beast...** You see that? Same ruling power. That's the way they started and that's the way they still are. Not like Yahshua said the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** would be, following the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That's it! That's what we're going to be ruling with, ruling with the tongue, with guidance, with help. Helping one another. Working for one another. Serving one another.

87 **...of the first beast before him, and caused the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast...** Now, this is the second beast that's pushing this religion, pushing it, forcing it, going out and taking in countries and saying, "We're gonna give you democracy." They call that freedom. The Apostles said, while they promise you freedom they're giving you death. This is a death sentence they're passing off on you, getting you to go against **YAHWEH's** Laws. Sinning. You sin. Dying you will die, and that's exactly what's taking place. **...whose deadly wound was healed.**

88 **Verse 13, And he does great wonders, so that he makes fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men...** Fire, think of that now. Think of it. When a nuclear bomb is exploded, when the atom bomb was exploded over Hiroshima and Nagasaki, up above, it was exploded above the city, and one bomb destroyed each of those cities. **...makes fire come down from heaven...** To destroy cities, multitudes, nations and languages. Keep that in mind now. Fire come down from heaven.

89 **Verse 14, And deceives...** Notice, they deceive. **...those who dwell on the earth by those acts of power which they had authority to do in the sight of the beast; saying to those who dwell upon the earth, that they should make a likeness of the beast...** Be like the first beast. **...which had the wound by the sword, and did live.**

90 **Verse 15, And he had power to give life to the likeness of the beast...** That is, this America had power to give life, to bring this about where they would be like the first beast. **...that the likeness of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the likeness of the beast should be killed...** This has been going on. The last one that we know of was not too far from here in Texas. The Davidians. I believe that was their names, and the United States' government went in and burnt the whole group of them to death, put to death. If you come out preaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**, that's what they do. They didn't have the full Truth, because they weren't The House of **YAHWEH**, but they were trying to keep what they called the feasts

of **YAHWEH**. They knew and used the Name of **YAHWEH**. There were ones up north that were doing it too, and they killed them also, wiped them out. This is still going on. You see that Prophecy?

91 How could he possibly know that this two-horned beast of the catholics and the protestants would actually, in this land not yet established as Zechariah said, wasn't even established at the time this Prophecy here was written, but he knew that this two-religion system of the United States would be killing people who would not worship this beast. And it's still going on. They tried that. They had it set up for The House of **YAHWEH**. Yes, they were going to hit us the same time they did the Davidians, but **YAHWEH** turned that around. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

92 So this beastly system caused this to be set up that everyone, anyone who would not worship this, either christianity or catholicism, would be killed.

93 **Verse 16, And he causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond...** Well you know about the mark of the beast. If you don't you really need to get the book. You need to get it anyway. There's more information in those first two books, brethren, than you can ever imagine.

94 **Verse 17, And that no one might buy or sell, unless he had the mark...** Or the number of his name. Well, right now what's going on in Europe, if you can see what's taking place, the United States is sanctioning those who won't worship the beast, who won't yield to the petrodollar, and they're shutting their trade off, their economy off from them and they're putting them out of business. They're causing, as these Prophecies right here show, they're causing this. They cause all the world--that's their job that Satan has given them.

95 **Verse 18, Here is wisdom: Let him who has understanding count the number of this beast; for it is the number of a man. And his number is 666...** As is given in the Book called the *Mark of the Beast*.

96 We're in **Revelation 13**. They will bring destruction. If you look back to **chapter 9** here, and you'll see what's going on in Europe around the great River Euphrates. **Revelation 9:14**. It shows you the place where destruction is going to start and kill one-third of man over that fourth part of the earth.

97 And then **verse 20**, look at **Revelation 9:20**. **And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands...** The plagues that you see there in **verse 17** are the three colors that make up the nuclear bomb that is put together with the world's latest increase in knowledge called the computer and explodes bringing down fire from heaven. The great beast, the United States, invented this with the increase in knowledge that **YAHWEH** gave them.

98 But they, after this, he says in **verse 20**, **The rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues still did not repent of the works of their hands that they should not worship demons...** Follow demons. Yes, that's what you get when you go to a grave and pray. There're no live people in there. If there were they'd be trying to claw their way out! But there's plenty of demons around and if a demon sees something like this going on and wants to use that person, they've got their minds and hearts open saying, "Enter my body. Come on Lord, enter my body."

99 **...worships demons and Gods of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;**

100 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their...** Pharmaceuticals, that word **sorcery** there.

101 How did meningitis ever get in that plant of steroids? You know that would have been the first question I would have asked. Why was it there? Why was it even there around those steroids? And nobody has asked that question. Why? Have you seen it on the news? And now they got something else in the steroids. And it's killing people. Well, they're not gonna repent of this. Do you hear any of them repenting? No, they got lawyers coming in now to mop up and get big money spread around, put them out of business. Of course, they'll open up again just down the street, you know, with a new name in a few days because there's big money in it.

102 **Sorceries**, that means pharmaceuticals. If you want to look up the word, it's #5331 from #5332 meaning *medication, pharmacy, sorcery and witchcraft*. We're in **chapter 9**. Now if you turn back over with that in mind now to **chapter 17**. Now you've got to remember also with this in **chapter 6**. Yahshua is the One Who opens the seals. Yahchanan recorded it for us and that recording had to get in the hands of the Witness so Yahshua could open the seals for the Witness to preach this Message.

103 And here were the laws that the beastly system passed that you couldn't own a bible. And this went on for years. Thousands, millions, some people say billions of people lost their lives because of this hatred for the Laws of **YAHWEH**. History shows this, I'm not lying, you know, it's there for anyone to read and we're putting many copies in the letters and in *The Prophetic Word* magazine, and, of course, in the sermons.

104 But now we get back to the sentence of this great whore, or this beastly system that rose up. Here now in **Revelation 17:1**. He said, **And there came one of the seven Malakim who had one of the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying....** Well, of course, he's saying, come to The House of **YAHWEH** and

we will teach you the sentence. **...I will show you the sentence of the great whore...** This is somebody teaching this, one of the seven, one of the seven. And if you remember in **chapter 10** when the seventh one speaks and he's the only one left at this time. He's the end. He brings this sentence. He shows this sentence for what this great whore is doing--the religion. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] He says come, come, we're inviting you to come. **...I will show you the sentence of this great whore that sits upon many waters...** Waters? Waters? The sea, rose up out of the sea and she sits on many waters.

105 Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication... Practiced idolatry and all kinds of wickedness. **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk...** This word means *confusion* now as you saw back, remember this, you saw back in **Genesis**, the creation of Babylon, confusion. So the inhabitants of the whole earth have been made drunk with this teaching. Started back in **Genesis**. Cush was the father, he's the one that fathered this school of higher learning and brought this practice of moneymaking, God worship to all the world.

106 ...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine... That's the teaching. **...of her fornication.**

107 And look at verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth... That's **verse 18**.

108 And now, let's see, chapter 17 and verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city... The great whore that is described here as the whore that leads the world astray, that rose up, the great beast rose up and in the many waters.

109 As Revelation 17:15 says, And he said to me: The waters which you saw, where the whore sits, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and languages... Nations and languages.

110 Now in Revelation 18, chapter 18, the first eight verses of this chapter shows and He's saying to you, "Come out of her My People." What does He mean by that? He means get out of that family if it's worshipping Gods. Get to The House of **YAHWEH**. Get away from them. Come out from among them and be you separate, **YAHWEH** said. Touch not the unclean thing. There's no way you can go around unclean people and touch not the unclean thing. Get out from among them. Be separate. Don't worship their Gods.

111 Halloween, halloween, next week I think isn't it? Or very close now. The biggest paying holiday of the year now. And it draws, it has a tremendous draw. Let's go out there and get some free candy from those people and dying you will die. And throwing away

your Salvation, yes, you're throwing it away.

112 Revelation 18:2. And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen... I think you've heard me say that a few times. Because it's filled with all of demon worship, all of sin of every kind.

113 Look on down to verse 8, Therefore, her plagues will come in one day--death, and mourning, and famine; and she will be utterly burned... Yes, the same thing that she created to try to destroy the earth and educate these people and make money.

114 You know, that was what Bawa Jain, if you remember, he's the one that opened the door to get us in the U.N. to bring the Message before many, many people. And he told me, he said that there's no way you're going to stop this. And I said I am gonna stop it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] He said there's no way that you're ever gonna stop this. He said that this was like a seven billion dollar business, a year. Well now it's getting up into the trillion dollar budget.

115 But this is gonna be burned with fire. ...for Strong is Father YAHWEH Who judges her.

116 Now, look back to where we started Revelation 17. It's going to be destroyed, but not completely. Well, how do we know that? Because **YAHWEH** tells us by the Prophets.

117 But look at Revelation 21:1 first. And I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth have passed away, and there was no more... Multitudes, nations, and languages. No more different languages. What separated them to begin with? Dividing the language. This is what he's saying here. There's no more division of languages and there won't be a multitude of different nations, of different religions throughout the earth. Everyone is going to worship **YAHWEH**. You're going to see to that. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

118 And verse 7, He who overcomes will inherit all things; and I will be his Father, and he will be My son... And daughters. But you will see no more of this. Once this is done, yes we're going to rebuild the earth. We're not going to destroy it.

119 Look over, I'm not through yet, look back to Isaiah. I've got to show you this to go with this, to go with what we've just learned. Isaiah 58. Everybody get this and read it now. Remember there's gonna be a new heaven and a new earth. For the first heaven and the first earth are passed away. That is, they're destroyed. There will be a few left. About two billion people, **YAHWEH** shows on earth when He finally stops it.

120 In verse 12. Isaiah 58:12. And those of you... You, brethren, He's speaking of you. You're the last one. You're the remnant. You're the one who's

going to receive the Power to raise the dead. It's all promised to you if you will... go worship halloween? Go worship that God? Go worship christmas? Is that what it says? That's what the christians and the catholics are saying. We're the only ones who're saying go worship **YAHWEH**.

121 **And those of you will rebuild the old waste places...** That's speaking of the earth. That's speaking of the heavens. Yes, you're going to rebuild them, **YAHWEH** said. You're going to make them new and you're gonna make them the way **YAHWEH** originally made them.

122 **...you will raise up the foundations of many generations; and you will be called the Repairer of the Breach, the Restorer of Streets to Dwell in...** Where does this start? Where's it started? Look right there, the next verse. Look at that. Isn't that beautiful? You're training for it right there. That's where it shows. Right there. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

123 And then **chapter 59** you're bringing them out of this world, out of this beastly system. **Isayah 59:1-2**. You're bringing them out of all of this right here.

124 And **Isayah 59:21**, He says, **As for Me, this is My Covenant with them...** Well, He's talking about those--

125 Go back up to **verse 15**, **Yes, Truth; the Laws, is suppressed; and he who departs from evil is accounted as mad; YAHWEH saw this, and it displeased Him...**

126 And then **verse 19**, **So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH from the west...** From the west? Did you get that? [Knocks on lectern] The west. He came, the Malak, the Messenger came from the east going west. In fact, he went straight

to the homestead, the homestead and the Work was dedicated to **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And in the west **YAHWEH's** Name is given honor and the sons of men are given honor as Yahshua said it must be. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

127 **Verse 19, So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH from the west...**

128 Now **verse 21**, **As for Me, this is My Covenant with them...** Speaking of you. ...says **YAHWEH; My Spirit, which is upon you...** That **you** there, is found in **Isayah 44** where it's talking about two brothers who are Witnesses. **Isayah 44**, two brothers, and He said as I pour water on the dry ground, I'm going to pour my Spirit on you. And this **you**, this Spirit here comes from the Witness, **YAHWEH** gave to the Witness.

129 And He said, **As for Me, this is My Covenant with them...** That's talking of you. ...says **YAHWEH; My Spirit which is upon...** You, the Last Days' Witness namely. ...**My Laws which I have put in your mouth; they will not depart from your mouth...** No, I'm gonna teach them forever, throughout all eternity and you too. Notice, ...**nor from the mouth of your seed. Nor from the mouth of your seed's seed...** Your children, your grandchildren. It will keep going says **YAHWEH**, from this time and forever more. It's not going to stop. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

130 You're doing great. If you'll just keep it up. He who endures until The End, the same **YAHWEH** says. And he who overcomes. He who overcomes. Don't keep one foot in the world and the other foot in **YAHWEH's** House. You'll be found--you'll be found and taken out.

131 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**You're doing great.
If you'll just keep it up.
He who endures until
The End, the same
YAHWEH says.
And he who overcomes.**

*He who
overcomes.*

Chapter Eighteen

The Seven Last Plagues And The Firmament #1

The Seven Last Plagues-- The Worst Part Of This Will Be Seen In This Time Period

11/03/12

K. Tsephanyah: Please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! You are looking great! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Come on! Come on! One more time! One more time! [more joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] There we go! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 There're more and more groups of scientists now that're getting in on the test of these microorganisms, the firmament that they call the atmosphere. And, of course, they're all finding out what we told them they would, which is great. This is wonderful! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 I have an article here right now that says, *It's raining microbes...* And this was put out September 13, 2011. It says, *There have been recent reports...* Now these are coming from scientists, of course, that are seeking grants to conduct these tests. And they have to have equipment to do so, you know, the best, the best technology they have. And then they will miss parts of it, but they will get to the point to where they'll see that what **YAHWEH** says in the Holy Scriptures is actually the way it is. And this is what's important. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 ...*There have been recent reports that*

airborne bacteria play an important role in atmospheric developments. Bacteria can serve as nucleating sites... Gathering together, you know, to do a job. ...*and lead to the formation of rain and hail. Some microbes also metabolize organic pollutants including formaldehyde, acetate, and oxalate...* In other words, they're cleaning up. They were made to clean the firmament and to keep a healthy atmosphere for the bacteria that're doing their jobs for mankind, for that kingdom of microorganisms that we wrote about years ago. We started bringing this out years ago that we're hurting the atmosphere, not through the burning of wood, or coal, or oil or anything like that, but sin. Sins! Sin is what's causing it.

5 Burning wood, burning wood and coal and oil is not sin. And of course if you want to know the real truth about global warming, all of you out there, write, call, email, we give it to you free! Request the 06/07 and 11/12 issues of *The Prophetic Word* magazine. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

6 ...*The nucleating effects of microbes has been documented by several groups...* Now, and it names a bunch of them. ...*These teams independently isolated nucleating bacteria from rain and snow*



with species including *Pseudomonas syringae* (a plant pathogen). A French team has similarly... See this is going global now. As the interest arises, and they're thinking, you know, they can find some way to solve these problems we're having, if they can get enough information on the firmament and what's causing drought and what we just saw.

7 This Hurricane Sandy that was over a thousand miles wide and the destruction that it caused; they're saying is about up to seventy billion dollars now in damage that this storm has done. And this is waking people up. They're seeing that this is not ordinary, as you just saw on the documentaries. And of course, these people are out there trying to get grants and criticizing the government because they're lax in wanting to issue money for it. But they will. They will, they will get it. Maybe at least they will get enough to start looking into the Scriptures along with their microscopes.

8 ...*If plant pathogens...* Now, this is the question that arises as you saw too in this documentary, I noticed. ...*If plant pathogens and soil particles can travel across continents and can play a role in the formation of rain and hail, the potential for dispersion of disease-causing microbes could follow a similar path...* Now add that please. Please add this--this disease-causing microorganisms to the fact that they can also latch onto the bacteria that're keeping the firmament clean, that're forming the rain. They can latch onto these bacteria, which were designed to do a certain job. They can rape those bacteria and out come mutations that are incapable of doing the jobs of causing rain to fall like it's supposed to and also increase the energy that we know every drop of salt water contains.

9 There's enough energy in every drop of saltwater to form a hurricane, just one drop. Now, that's the energy that we're playing with out there and the microorganisms are what control this. Every bit of it.

10 They should have, if they can see that...*the potential for dispersion of disease-causing microbes could follow a similar path...* and they're doing it. But you're looking at this. You're overlooking what these deadly microbes that we have created, such as HIV do. HIV is a rapist that rapes everything it gets in contact with. Now the scientists know that. If you would just wake up and see what it's doing when it's floating around in the atmosphere. It's raping every microorganism that was designed to work for you. It's causing that microorganism to help produce vicious Sandy hurricanes.

11 ...*How quickly are these populations refreshed?*... Well, that's what I told you months

ago, that the firmament is working hard. **YAHWEH** did make the firmament to take care of itself under normal or original circumstances. But we have poisoned the firmament. We've poisoned our earth. We've poisoned the atmosphere and, of course, they can't take care of it like they're supposed to. And this is what's got the firmament totally out of kilter and this is what the Scripture shows.

12 But remember it's caused by sin, sin. Write to us, email us and we will show you the sins that mankind is committing due to the efforts of the catholic church. Yes, the catholic church said, let your daughters, your daughters, young daughters, they tell them twelve, nine, ten, eleven, twelve go out and experience fornication with boys. Wind up murdering babies. Those that you don't want to murder, bring them to the catholic church and they'll put them in the orphanages where they can do more harm to them.

13 The catholic church is behind all of this. They've done away with the Laws. They've changed the Ordinance and broken the Everlasting Covenant, and because of this, the earth is defiled. The firmament is defiled. That's what your Scripture says. You're getting really close to it here with these studies. I would that, I was behind you, I'd just push you a little further to the truth here! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Well, *How quickly are these populations refreshed?*... That is, the microorganisms in the firmament. See what they're finding out? Just exactly what the Scripture showed thousands of years ago. ...*If plant pathogens are the primary type found, is this based on how easily they are launched from land subject to high winds? How consistent are these populations over time, sampling location, weather conditions, season, and so on? Could be some interesting research questions which could help us to better understand our environment...* Firmament. They call it environment, but look in the *King James Version* and you'll find the word **firmament**.

15 (If I didn't leave my notes somewhere [laughing]) There was an interesting, really interesting thing on this hurricane Sandy. It seems like it's got people's attention, especially the meteorologists, but others too, like the scientist that's doing this research. And what they were talking about in the film here, they're wanting the president to get more interested in this and to issue more money for research to find out why Sandy got so big. The hurricanes are getting so vicious now.

16 It says, *Even with a week to watch and model the projected outcomes of the hurricane dubbed*

Sandy, which joined two other wintry weather systems late yesterday to become the hybrid, super-storm now squatting over central Pennsylvania, the historic event has meteorologists marveling... It says. ...at its sheer size, strength and behavior... So it takes something like this, seems like, to ever wake anyone up and you're gonna see much more research now and much more money socked into this because of this hurricane. Because they know that this is just the start of it, that it's going to get worse. The meteorologist is saying this daily.

17 *... But unlike Hurricane Irene...which caused some \$16 billion in damages... This one has reached up to seventy billion now. ...its sheer size, which stretched some 1,000 miles in diameter as it swept up the East Coast.*

18 *He says, ...These factors, along with the timing of the high tide--and, perhaps, new meteorological variables arising from a warming planet... So they know what is causing this. They just don't know what is warming the planet. And we're trying to show them what is warming the planet. We have the proof! We have absolute proof! I could show it to you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]*

19 *...Various reports have put the U.S. death toll due to the storm as high as 33... I think it's a lot higher than that.*

20 *...as Sandy's 9-foot storm surge rode in on top of a high tide to bring water levels up to 13.88 feet... Almost fourteen feet. ...at The Battery, smashing the record 11.2-foot water level... Smashing the records of eleven feet.*

21 *There was one more thing that he, yes, here it is. ...turn across Western New York and into Canada toward the end of the week, the ultimate toll of the storm will likely not be known for some time. But experts have suggested that a variety of factors--including several that suggest climate change may be playing a role in the storm.*

22 *...it is rather uncommon for hurricanes with Sandy's origin to move inland into the U.S. this late in the year... That's unusual. Everything is unusual about this.*

23 *...Meanwhile, the jet stream--the steady, eastward-moving air current that undulates around the Northern Hemisphere, including across Canada and the U.S., and which would normally sweep storms along--has been losing speed... It says. ... That loss of speed, Francis recently noted, could lead to storms in the East appearing to get stuck.*

24 *...One theory for the drop-off in jet stream speed? The steady loss of Arctic sea ice as a result of global warming.*

25 *... "But there certainly is a lot of potential for*

climate change to affect a storm like this." ... If we could, if they would just read the Holy Scriptures, they would find this all forecast for them and the real cause.

26 I want you to go over to **Isayah 8**. What we're seeing here is, of course, the plagues and plagues of **Revelation**, called the seven last plagues by **YAHWEH**. We want **Isayah 8**. Well we're seeing these plagues that were predicted. They were prophesied back in **Genesis 49**. We've already covered that thoroughly and we've covered this too. But I wanna point out some things before we go to **Revelation** in the study of the plagues which includes the firmament that **YAHWEH** said would be the last warning message.

27 Here in **Isayah 8**, found on page 535, if that will help. **Isayah 8:20**. He says, **To the Laws and to the Prophecies, if they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no Light in them...** Well, we know this Light means understanding, wisdom that comes from the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And we know that the Prophecy here that it's speaking of is to show you where the Message, the last warning, will come from.

28 Because there're thousands of preachers out there that are saying they're taking the message of a kingdom out to the world. And they are. They are taking a message of a kingdom out to the world, but it's a message of the kingdom of the Vatican that they're taking with a "no Law". That's exactly what **Isayah 24** shows that they would. They're taking a preaching of "no Law", "Don't teach your children the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Teach them freedom from the Laws--whatever you do don't let them keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**." You can let them go out trick or treating, of course.

29 You know, the other day I had the TV on and some preacher had a paid advertisement on there to advertise his church. And he said in spite of the circumstances that lead up to this, that led up to the development of this holiday that we call halloween, it's still a fun thing for the children to do. This man knows that this is an evil thing that they're doing. He knows that it's God worship. And he hinted at the fact that he knew that these were evil things that led up to this. Of course, they are, they're the worship of the dead. Everything that your Scripture condemns is laid to rest in that death sentence that you get with practicing these Satanic holidays, but they bring in billions of dollars.

30 They were saying that this is the highest, highest paying holiday that they have now. It tops christmas and easter now. Brought in about eight billion dollars, this one pagan holiday brought in

eight billion dollars and they still didn't sell all their candy. And there was one article we were reading that said the candy was being made with something being put into it that, and they showed this rat that had a big tumor on its neck and they said that they had proven that this, what is going into this candy is causing this. Well, they said, let's pack it up and ship it to the armed services and let them eat it then. Or send it to the Big Sandy victims and let them eat it.

31 Well, of course, they've got to the confused point to where they can't even see, I mean well it's got poison in it. Don't, don't let your children eat it, but send it to somebody else. It's almost like the old tale, what you don't know won't hurt you. And the woman found a rat in her butter or some rat specks in her butter and took it--this was a long time ago, back in the horse and buggy days. She took this block of butter to the grocery store and said I found these rat specks in it and I was wondering if you could exchange this and sell this to somebody else that don't know about this because what you don't know won't hurt you. So the grocer, he took it in the back room, and he put a package around it, repackaged it and brought it back and said you're right, what you don't know won't hurt you. [laughing] Well, that's the kind of attitude we're seeing here in this time period right here. It's just a period of confusion.

32 But look at **verse 17**, now. If they're not prophesied, if a person or a group or a preacher is not prophesied to be speaking for **YAHWEH**, to bring a Message for **YAHWEH**, there's no Light in him, he's just spinning his wheels and deceiving the people and that's what it says there in **verse 20**.

33 Look back at **verse 17, I will wait on YAHWEH, Who hides His Face from the house of Yaaqob; and I will look for Him...** Well, this hiding His Face from Yaaqob, of course, he's speaking of the twelve tribes, which, they cut **YAHWEH** off, they cut their selves off from **YAHWEH**. So **YAHWEH** is not teaching them. And Yahshua said it's not meant for them to understand right now. And it's meant for you to understand. The ones that **YAHWEH** calls to His House, it's meant for you to understand. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 Look at **verse 20** now, again. **To the Laws and the Prophecies: if they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no Light in them.**

35 **Verse 21, And they will pass through it...** That is, darkness. **...hard pressed and hungry...** Now if you'll look close here you'll start seeing the seven last plagues here. Because this chapter here is actually talking about the Last Prophesied Work of **YAHWEH** to bring a Message. It is to bring a

Message about the plagues, the seven plagues are the complete group of plagues that we're bringing forth with this changing the Laws, transgressing the Laws, changing the Ordinance, breaking the Everlasting Covenant.

36 We're bringing these plagues around. First one here is hunger that we're seeing now spread and the cause of this. The cause of this, the cause of it, of course, is the same reason for the climate changes that we're seeing, that the earth is now suffering. But you're seeing these droughts spread to bring forth this plague of hunger.

37 **...and it will come to pass when they are hungry; that they will be enraged...** Did you, I don't know if you noticed this or not, but the enragement, we had a film that we were going to show some news on that. But you know, you could see and I almost thought anytime that someone was going to pull some guns and start shooting because they couldn't get a gallon of gas--or couldn't get food. And somebody was outrageous because they had several freezers full of food and they let them rot. They let them ruin, knowing the electricity was down, knowing people were needing food, but they kept thinking, well, we'll get our electricity back on, then we'll sell it to them. Well, it's too late, I guess. And, of course, they found this out. Now they're wanting to lynch the company. [laughing] That's hang them. Hang them from a high pole, as the old westerners did.

38 **...they will be enraged and curse their king...** Today they curse the president. **...and their gods...** Also. And they're turning away from the catholic church. And I've got an article but I don't want to take time to read it. But the catholic church is worried now and they've had a big meeting to see what to do. What they did before when they had this big, big meeting with Constantine, they changed the Gods and said, "You'll worship this one." They set death penalties and said, "Let's go out and take everything they got. Murder them, take everything they got. You can be rich and have all this wealth. Just join our crusade."

39 So, now we already know that Malachi Martin wrote that the catholic church, through Mother Mary, as they say, is going to make war against all the Muslims. Well, any fool could see that's what they're doing right now. They're making war against the Muslims. Anyone who won't worship Mary, there's war being either planned or already in stage right now, being carried out.

40 These were Prophecies. Could anyone that's listening to me prophesy what the next move would be without looking in the Scripture? But we can

see from the Scriptures everything that's going to take place, just like the global warming, just like Hurricane Sandy.

41 Well, **...and curse their king, and their Gods, and look upward for help.**

42 **Verse 22, Then they will look to the earth, and behold trouble and darkness...** These are the plagues. **...gloom of anguish; and they will be thrust into thick darkness...** That is, the darkness that comes with the hurricane. The plagues here that are shown now, are in the Last Days, the mourning, you know.

43 The earth is mourning and fading away, as Isayah said. And it's shown in the seven last plagues, by the Seventh Messenger. This is what the Prophecy shows, shown in the seven last plagues. These are plagues that the earth has suffered. They're just building up and this seventh means completion, completion of these plagues. Let's go over to **Revelation**. But they're the strongest in these Last Days because we're feeding more of the same sins into the universe, into the atmosphere.

44 So the plagues are the worst than they have been throughout any form of history. That's what the scientists and the meteorologists are saying right now. There's nothing like this in history. This is definitely a global thing and it's getting worse. And we can see it they say. We can see this. They say, give us more money to get some research done to try to find an answer, a solution to this problem we're having.

45 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** says that it's going to be told here in **Revelation 16, Revelation 16**, the seven plagues, the plagues that are mentioned there

in **Isayah** and the one to bring it. Now, if they speak not according to the Laws, if they're not teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**, if they're not prophesied to have a work at this time, there's no Light in them. They can't help you. They'll lead you further into darkness.

46 The only Light on the face of the earth, brethren, is you right now. You're the Light of the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And soon **YAHWEH** says the heathen will see this Light. They're seeing it now a little. And He says the heathen will see this Light and they'll come to you He says. He says watch they're gonna come across to you. That's a Prophecy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

47 Well in **Revelation 16:17** now, He says, **And the Seventh Malak poured out his bowl into the air...** That's the firmament, as I showed you in the other previous sermon. **...and there came a great voice out of the House of heaven, from the throne, saying: It is done...** Comes out of heaven saying it is done. It's finished. It's over with.

48 If you look back to **chapter 10** now. Keep in mind **Isayah**, what we read in **Isayah** look at **chapter 10:7. Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin...** Notice. **...in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound...** That is, to teach, to teach. **...the Great Secrets of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** They will be explained, in other words. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

49 Now look at **verse 11**, where He says, **And he**

The only
Light

on the face of the earth, brethren, is you right now.

You're the Light of the world.

And soon **YAHWEH** says the heathen will see this Light. They're seeing it now a little. And He says the heathen will see this Light and they'll come to you He says.



said to me: **You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations and languages, and kings...** You must prophesy before them.

50 And the very next verse, **Revelation 11:1. And there was given me a reed...** Whoever this was ... **there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the temple...**

51 And then He says, **verse 2, But the court which is outside the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the heathen. And the holy city they will tread under foot forty-two moons.**

52 **Verse 3, And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices...** So we know that this Seventh Malak here is actually one of the Two Witnesses. ...**and they will foretell...** They will foretell. You got that? They will teach this. ...**about the one thousand, two hundred and sixty days, those cast about with darkness.**

53 **Verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees, and as it were, the Two Lamps of the seven Lamp Lampstands...** He tells you right here in no uncertain terms who they are. Now if you, (go to page 2, let me get my other card. [laughing]) If you go over to **Revelation 21** now, we see this present day.

54 **Revelation 21.** Now remember the plagues. You remember what we were reading a while ago in **Isayah**. Ya'll listening to me now? **Isayah 8.** You remember that, the plagues I was showing you? Now look at **Revelation 21.**

55 **Revelation 21** and let's start here with **verse 1.** He said, **And I saw a new heaven and a new earth...** Well, of course, that's coming and you can be part of rebuilding this new heaven and new earth. You can be a part of it. That's what **YAHWEH** calls you for. You actually have that opportunity if you will just pay attention and get these Messages. Study them. Don't, don't just listen to it and go off and leave it. Take it home with you, study it until you can see and put these together and know that a Great, Super Mind had these inspired. If you remember what I brought you on that.

56 The Prophets, many of them lived thousands of years apart, but they prophesied about the same things. They taught the same things and had no idea what the previous prophets had ever taught. But they were prophesied to--they prophesied. They brought the Laws and so forth. And they added bits and pieces to this, here a little and there a little. And when **YAHWEH** inspires you to put this together, then you can see the Plan of **YAHWEH**. And until **YAHWEH** reveals that Plan, they have no Light in them. That means they cannot reveal that Plan.

It's that simple. That's the reason you don't see it preached anywhere else except The House of **YAHWEH**.

57 Well, in **Revelation 21:1** now. **I saw a new heaven and a new earth...** This we're going to do. ...**for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away...** That is, all the activities set up by sin. If you'll just see this. If you'll see this, if you'll understand this. Sin is going to be taken away from this earth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And everything that sin caused is going to be cleaned up and put back in order.

58 All the plagues that we're seeing right now on earth are caused by sin. Not the burning of coal and wood and oil, but sin. And sin is the transgression of the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It's that simple and it's provable now. All they need is just a little more money to sock into this. They already got a bunch of it proven already, the science has.

59 But notice, ...**there was no more sea...** That is, no more divided languages, and deception of sin.

60 **Verse 2, And I, Yahchanan...** Now, who was the recorder. ...**saw the Holy City YAHWEH Shammah, coming down from YAHWEH out of heaven prepared as brides adorned for their husbands.**

61 **Verse 3, And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying: Behold, the tabernacle of YAHWEH is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they will be His People, and YAHWEH Himself will be with them, and be their Father.**

62 **Verse 4, And YAHWEH will wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there will be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying...** From these plagues. ...**nor crying, nor will there be any more pain...** Notice, pain. ...**for the former things are passed away.**

63 If you look back to **verse 1**, you'll see the new heaven and new earth are actually just a cleaning up, a cleaning up of what sin has caused here as is shown, or what the plagues have caused, as you see there in **verse 4.**

64 ...**the former things are passed away...** In teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** as you will see, that's how it's going to be brought about, that's how it's being brought about at this time. We're cleaning up, restoring the old waste places, as I showed you week before last.

65 **Verse 5, And He who sat upon the throne, said: Behold, I make all things new...** Make them new again. He made them new to begin with. We are going to restore them to their newness, taking away all the trouble, all the wreckage that sin has done. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There'll be

no more plagues after we get this cleaned up because we then will watch and guard and keep it in order, as **Genesis** shows. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 ...**make all things new. And He said to me: Write, for these words are True and Faithful...** So Yahchanan was writing them for us today.

67 **Verse 6, And He said to me: It is done! I am Aleph and Tau, the Beginning and the End. I will give to him who thirsts of the fountain of the water of life freely.**

68 Now get this next part here. You can't make it unless you do this. And you can't do it unless you learn **YAHWEH's** Word and apply it in your lives and practice it. **Verse 7, He who overcomes...** Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Now, you know we got a catholic church that leads all the world today and they're saying "no more Laws. Don't practice the Laws." They put death penalties for it. Then finally destroyed the Holy Scriptures completely, all they could find. Had book burnings of all kinds. Killed the parents, took the children, retaught them and, of course, sent them out into a blind, blind world to work for their corporations to bring in wealth and so forth.

69 Well, here Yahshua is saying in a time period now--this right here was written in about 96 AD. Have you got that? About 96 AD. It was written at that time. Now shortly after that, Yahshua had prophesied and said they're going to kill you. They're going to pursue you from city to city. Well, of course, the roaming army, that's exactly what they did.

70 The crusades, the inquisitions, they're still going on today. They're still, and the court system today, they're still having the inquisitions today and it's legal--it's legalized in the land of America, I'm really sad to say. But it's still going on and it's still led by the catholic church and anyone they want to put out of business they will do so. They can. They have it in their power. File false or get false witnesses, file false charges, arrest that man, blackmail him until he gives up and goes. That's how they do it. It's being done all over America. Believe me, as the Scripture says, there is no Justice in this world.

71 But here He says, **He who overcomes...** Well, of course, you've got to have teaching to overcome. You can't overcome without a preacher Yahshua said. You've got to hear and you can't hear without a preacher. But if they come, not being prophesied, they can't teach because there's no Light in them. They have no Light to teach. They have no Knowledge from **YAHWEH** to teach you. Remember all of that.

72 Now picture a world, picture a world shortly after Yahshua when all the ones who followed Him, or at least the biggest part of them, were hunted

down, killed and led into Babylon for reteaching. If they would be taught. If they would eat pork, of course, that was the deciding factor. Eat pork and we'll accept you as one of ours. And you can go out and we'll give you a job and you can work and earn your pay and pay your taxes and pay your tithe to the headquarters.

73 But they destroyed the Scriptures, made it against the law to own Scriptures. So how could this possibly come about here that in the Last Days this total Message is going to be taught to all nations and renew the whole earth? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 Well, think about it. No bibles, you couldn't own a bible. The catholic church was the only ones that could own them legally. And yet **YAHWEH** says, "In the Last Days I'm gonna establish My House and It's going to teach this Message of the Prophets, of the Prophets to all the world." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, that is quite a thing considering he doesn't have a bible to teach from. You think about it. Not even a manuscript could be owned. If they caught you keeping one or if they caught you celebrating the Holy Sabbath, that was a death sentence, a death penalty. This is what our forefathers went through. This is why they fled Europe trying to stop the persecution that is still going on in the United States.

75 Why do you think they destroyed the Branch Davidians? The man used the Name **YAHWEH**. He thought he was keeping the Feast of **YAHWEH**. It's still going on today. Before that, there was another group, I forget the name of them. But the FBI shot the baby. They shot the baby in the mother's arms or rather shot the mother while she was holding the baby standing in the door seeing what the dog was barking at. They also killed the dog and then they shot her too.

76 In Europe they would round these people up with their roaming army. They would go out, search the countryside, find a peaceful community and they would take it. And they would take the people to Rome, march them to Rome where they would teach them their literature. Daniyl was one of those people. If you'll just read the story about Daniyl, Daniyl was one of those people who was taken captive. The Great Prophet Daniyl was one of those people, peaceful community taken from Yisrayl, taken captive. And the king said bring me some of the best young men in this bunch, ones that can study and learn quickly and let me put them to work in my kingdom to improve it. And Daniyl wrote for us. This is how **YAHWEH** can work through you right now if you'd just pay attention. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 **He who overcomes...** He who overcomes. Look at that again. Read it for yourself. **He who overcomes will inherit all things; and I will be his Father and he will be My son...** (How far do I want to go here? How far can I go? Where can I shut off right here? [Laughing] Let's read this next one and then we'll start up next week maybe on the other one.)

78 Notice, He's going to let you be a part of His Kingdom, inherit this Great Kingdom that is going to actually rebuild the earth. Now the Prophecies that I mentioned, how can it be taught without it being in your hand? It can't. The Holy Scriptures that **YAHWEH** had inspired His Prophets to write, it was destroyed, totally, almost totally destroyed. No one could own a copy. And yet **YAHWEH** prophesied that in the Last Days, He would start a House. He would reestablish His House and it was going to teach all the Words of the Prophets. We just read them. Go back through your notes and read them again and see what the prediction, that is, He's actually going to reteach this whole thing to all the people. And it's actually going to be finished. **Revelation 16**, we just read it. It's going to be done in this time period by two persons called the Two Witnesses who are the two Lampstands and the two Olive Trees. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 And one of them, one of them, Yahshua, **YAHWEH** Himself refers to him as the Seventh and Last One. The Seventh and Last One who's gonna take this Message out. And this was all prophesied and brought about step by step until the bible, the bible was brought back in to where that person could own a bible and actually read and study that bible. That's what **YAHWEH** has brought about in this time period.

80 You wouldn't have a *Book of YAHWEH* in front of you had **YAHWEH** not made the plans in advance. No one could own one. It was a death penalty and they were very joyous to pass that death penalty out, take all your possessions to their selves. But that's what the world has come through up until my time period and very shortly before my time period. **YAHWEH** prophesied and gave us the date when He would start bringing about the bible again. Yes, it's all prophesied, even gives you the exact day that you could look for. Is that interesting to you? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 **Verse 8, But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable...** Which is shown in **chapter 17**. Abominations that're being brought forth by the catholic church, has been all the days of its life. ... **the abominable, and murderers...** The murderers. They swing a big sword today with their voice in Washington, they carry a lot of votes. And the

politicians, some of them are afraid of these people and say, "Oh yeah, I support killing babies." Of course, come on, let's make it even more where they don't even have to tell their parents. Just go to the doctor and have him killed and he'll take care of the dead body and you can come on back home and just never will have to reveal that you murdered your baby.

82 Well, there's a huge group that wants to do this and, of course, the politicians don't want to fool with them. They don't want to say anything. They don't want to say, "No, I don't agree with it because all them votes would be taken away from us if we did." And there's a huge amount of people that believe in that. Huge amount of people that believe in sodomy.

83 **...and murderers, and whoremongers...** The whoremongers, it covers that. **...and sorcerers...** That's the pharmaceuticals. **...and worshipers of Gods...** Going on all over the world. **...worshipers of Gods...** Halloween. Well, I don't know, he says, regardless of all these bad circumstances from which this day comes. Well, what are these bad circumstances? The catholic church, the Egyptians before that, they said the Pharaoh could give you life. He could answer your prayers and after you die he'll bring you to heaven to live with him.

84 Yes, and then the catholic church, well the forefathers before Yahshua and Yermeyah and Isayah, when they died they deified them. What do they do to the popes today? They deify them. They call them saints. And they say you can pray to these now, go to their grave and pray to them and they have all these sites where you go to pray. And they have many of them in Israel, many of them in Rome and people travel there to pray to one of those graves. Of course, it's like talking to a stone--it's not gonna hear you. But that's what they fall for.

85 Well, people are saying the churches don't have the answers anymore. The catholic church don't have the answers. So we're seeing a turn now toward restoring this earth, making all things new. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, He says that this is not going to be there much longer.

86 **...and all liars, will have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone--which is the second death...** Second death. Because you live once, you die. Then you're resurrected. If you die, you'll be resurrected. In fact, you'll have the Power. Everyone sitting here will have that Power. **YAHWEH** willing very soon. Yes, I'm ready to see this world end with all of its trouble and sorrow. It's not going to go much longer. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Nineteen

The Seven Last Plagues And The Firmament #2— The “Quartet Prophecy” Is Running Abreast With YAHWEH’s Eternal Prophesied Work 11/10/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! We've got a full house today. Come on now! Let's go! One time! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. **YAHWEH** is rejoicing right now and Yahshua He is sitting up there clapping. I can hear Him! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 On this, what we're bringing, what we just brought you here, if you notice there was a question he said he couldn't answer. And that was what do you think this is going to do if they get their way, why and what will they bring in? And he said that's hard to say. He couldn't answer it.

3 The Catholic church, if you remember what the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins just brought out, the Catholic church, the writer, Malachi Martin for *The Keys of this Blood*, before they ever started taking over these countries, if you remember Afghanistan, Georgia, Azerbaijan, they wanted the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* taught in their countries. They had it all set up for us to do so and then Afghanistan was invaded. They told us you can go there, but there may not be a coming back. So, of course, this pretty

well shut things down for the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* going into that country at this time.

4 What they do want and you've got to keep this in mind. They've found a word to cover up their actions. That word is democracy. And, of course, they play on this word and the people don't even realize what they're getting when they get democracy. If it was just democracy they were getting, which is freedom of religion. They're not getting freedom of religion. They're getting a set up to where Catholicism can be taught in the schools, where it can be enforced in the hospitals, where the priests--they can put a priest in every prison, and get money for it, get paid for it, just like it is here in America. This is democracy we're living in.

5 Now, when someone uses the Name **YAHWEH**, flags go up on all of their computers. If they start using the Name **YAHWEH** and saying, you know, we should be keeping these Laws, like the Davidians did, then here comes the sin of death. They passed laws years ago, the Catholic church did and the popes and this is what we've been bringing you. We're not the first to bring it, you know, this is a matter of history. And people see this and they



start playing it in their churches and right away they commit suicide for some reason. You know this has occurred more than one time.

6 The Branch Davidians were wiped out. They intended to wipe us out, but **YAHWEH** did not allow that to take place. He has a job and right now, right now, the pope is as close to Satan as I am to **YAHWEH**. Now, that's a fact. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 Now if you read the Quran, the Quran, it says that my guardian Malakim are closer than my jugular veins and it gives my name in the Quran. It doesn't hide it like the *King James Version* does. So what is taking place here now is that the Work of **YAHWEH**, Prophesied Work of **YAHWEH** is going along side-by-side with the Work of Satan here.

8 Satan is, her job, of course, is to get rid of mankind, heaven, that is, the earth and the heavens that have anything to do with the earth. That's what she wants to do. She wants to wipe it out. That won't save her, you know. Her life is limited, as **YAHWEH** shows, and she's the one that put the limit on it when she turned to sin because it is affecting her too, affecting all of them, all the universe at this time.

9 But democracy, it makes me think of when we were talking to the mayor of Tel Aviv, Israyl and I wanted him to know that we knew that his town was not free of troubles. And we knew about it. And he made a statement one time about it, you know, and I said well, I know you can hide a lot of trash with a few rose bushes. And I looked him straight in the eye when I said this and he looked down. He knew what I was talking about because we'd just been discussing it. So he knew that I knew what he was hiding.

10 Well, later, he did admit that he needed the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. They actually gave us land in Tel Aviv, some of the best, best and most well placed land there is to build and we will build there one day. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The time is not right now, but we will build there.

11 But democracy, if you start thinking about what democracy hides. The word democracy, first off, it forbids religion from being taught in the schools. And that's, you know, a separation of religion and state. That's what they call it. Well, that's fine as long as it doesn't include them. They can teach their religion, which is paganism. It's the worship of Gods, many Gods.

12 In fact, in America, under the word democracy, all worship of all the Gods in Egypt and everywhere in the world is taught here. But there is no teaching from **YAHWEH** and that's what democracy forbids. That is the way they have it set up here. They don't

have it set up in the word democracy--once they establish their laws, like they have in America.

13 Look at what they have established. You can't put the Ten Commandments in a courthouse. You can put Santa Claus, the pope. You can put halloween, the worship of the lords, worship of the dead. You can place this in there, all you want to, in the schools too. In fact, the teachers teach it. And they teach you to celebrate, to worship these Gods in the schools. All of this is done in America in the schools.

14 So now, this is not done in Afghanistan, wasn't done in Afghanistan. It's being done now. In Iraq, same thing is going on there. They're setting up disguised democracy. They're putting it in schools. Oh, don't that look great! Man, the Catholic church has even put us in a bunch of orphanages here. Yeah, all of this is going on right now in those states that we have taken over. And this is the way to change them over from any form of Holiness that they might be practicing, which they do have some forms of holiness in their religion. But it's to change them over to Catholicism.

15 Now this was taking place. It's not a new thing. In Israyl itself, when these elders came to Samuyl, the Great Prophet Samuyl, and they said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** ruling over us." There you have your democracy and the nimrod system set up. That's what they were talking about. That's what we have here right now in America. We have it called democracy--they use the word freedom here, you know. Well, the Apostle said they promise you freedom while they give you death. Well, their religion brings forth death because it teaches sin. It actually teaches your children to sin.

16 This set up that we have in America, it forbids Life to be taught, but it teaches them to bring forth everything that would cause you, or prevent you from receiving Eternal Life, which is **YAHWEH**. He's the Only Lawgiver Who can save or destroy, as the Apostle said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, now they've set up these religions, or democracy as they call it. They don't want to tell you what's behind this scene. But this is what's behind it, the same thing that's going on in the west.

17 And of course, the Syrian President Bashar al-Assad made the statement that he was willing to have an election. If he lost he would step down. Hillary Clinton said no way. We want you out! We're going to set up democracy here. Well, when she says that, you know, then she means everything that goes with democracy as the west has it.

18 They teach your children. They actually teach your children to commit fornication, adultery, bestiality, homosexuality and sodomy, which come

from the worship of Gods. This is what the Apostle Shaul was writing in the first book of **Romans**. And he showed them how they didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge. That's what you see in every courthouse, every school in America, all of it, all the churches. They don't want **YAHWEH** in their knowledge.

19 What do they want? They want sin. They want to follow their evil lusts--and why? Because Yahshua told you, He says in **Yahchanan 9:8, Yahchanan 8:44**, I'm sorry, **Yahchanan 8:44**. He says Satan is your teacher and what she wants you to do you're going to do.

20 The pope said anyone who won't worship Satan, who he calls the queen of heaven, Mary the queen of heaven, who Yechetzqyah condemned, Yeremyah condemned. But people don't read their bibles. In fact, they're told that is a no no. They told them that in Europe and they put a sign on it besides that, a death penalty. You're not to own a manuscript. You're not to own a bible.

21 Well, that had to change for the Work of **YAHWEH** to be established in the Last Days and **YAHWEH** changed it, so we have our bibles today. But people are afraid to read them. They're afraid they'll commit suicide if they read the bible. This is the propaganda that's brought forth. Now this is propaganda, but the real laws are not hidden. Don't put this in the schools. You can't bring it in the schools, you can't bring it in the churches. If you start displaying it, we'll persecute you to no end. And that's what the Savior told us too. They're gonna chase you from city to city.

22 Well, now you have the elders who were the great leaders of Israyl. Samuyl said to them, this king of yours, the number one thing he's going to do is take your sons and daughters and he's gonna teach them to manufacture weapons. I know you missed that.

23 But one of the Deacons here has started bringing out stuff on the increase in knowledge in these Last Days and that's exactly what Samuyl warned the people. When you go to this nimrod system, then the rulers, the rulers that rule, they're going to take your sons and your daughters and they're going to teach them how to manufacture and produce weapons of war. Well, that was a Prophecy for our time period and **YAHWEH** showed that it will come down to our time period.

24 And then in these Last Days, these weapons of war that we have now, can wipe out the earth. They could actually destroy the earth. And the way they're getting set up, I'm sure that they could destroy a number of planets if **YAHWEH** allowed it.

Because those planets are moving, they're moving like a clock. If you ever took a back or a front off a clock and saw this clock moving inside and every wheel has to turn a certain speed, every planet has to turn a certain speed in the universe. It has to stay in a certain orbit. If that wheel, if it gets out of line just a little bit, then it starts the clock to having trouble and eventually shuts it down. That's the same thing that could take place with enough nuclear bombs. And they have reached into heaven with their nuclear bombs too, their nuclear equipment. And so they, inspired by Satan are setting this up to where she can do exactly that.

25 In **Revelation 6** here, what we're seeing here started in the **Book of Genesis** actually. It started telling about this in the **Book of Genesis**, but it's now coming to pass in the **Book of Revelation** right before our eyes. Now, I've told you this before many times, but I want to show you again to get it refreshed as you have this information here now. And there's much more than that. We have to pass up so much information, I almost cry. We could go seven days a week, you know. [Someone yells, "Praise **YAHWEH**!"] I know, and had to cancel the speaker this morning because I needed this time to cover this and get all of this in your mind so you could see what is actually taking place here. It's not going to get out of hand. **YAHWEH** had it planned from the beginning. And He told Samuyl let them go their way.

26 Well, **Genesis**, He'd already told Samuyl in **Genesis 49** what the twelve tribes were going to do. When the twelve tribes set up democracy in Israyl, they didn't get along well. In fact, they started their competition. They had their weapons of war. They started manufacturing weapons. And what did they do with those weapons? They started using it against each other. There would be people, there would be families or preachers that would try to get away from this trouble because they were still trying to live by the Scriptures. They would pick and go out to other nations and hide; hide from what was going on.

27 The Hmong people, that's a great history right there. And the U.S.A. promised to deliver--that is the ancestors, the presidents, like Bush, I think it was Senior Bush, that promised them if they would help them in the North Korean war, that they would bring them to the United States. Well, of course, they was trying to go back on their word but the generals of the Hmong people, they went to putting pressure on them and their promises and, of course, if this would have gotten back to the rest of the allies they would know they couldn't trust them so I believe it was George Bush Senior that loaded them up and

brought them to America. But that's just one. But that's a great example of what the babylonish system does and can do.

28 Well, in Israyl now, the strongest ones, which is shown to build Babylon, if you'll remember Babel and Babylon was the start of this system. So the strongest, the most violent, the most evil, the most evil people on earth started capturing. Or they would first take or find a community like the Hmong people who were hiding, they were actually hiding in the woods and trying to survive off of the land. They would find those communities and they would promise them things. They would set out their way of life to them and promise them wealth, happiness, and joy and we'll put you through our colleges. We'll teach you how to find a job. We'll give you a high paying job. You can have two cars in every garage and two garages in every house, you know. All these promises of wealth were made to these people. Just come to Babylon with us and we'll train you.

29 Well, if they didn't want to come to Babylon, then they would send their army in, the next we would see are the spears and the guns and the shields; spears, arrows and shields. And they would go in and they would kill the ones who resisted then they'd give the others the chance to go to Babylon and learn their literature. Learn their way of life. Well, this is how they built this huge empire that took over the earth.

30 Well, of course, it didn't take over all the earth. There were still those who were resisting. And they built up, like the Moslems did, under certain leaders, they built up a huge army too. One that couldn't be taken except by taking all of their army out of Rome and out of Babylon and they even talked about this. They had to have an army that could protect their land while they were gone because otherwise the enemy would come in behind them and they would take their land and they would have it set up for war when they got back, weak and tired and so forth. So they had to not only protect their land.

31 You see that the same thing took place with Hitler. If you've ever studied that war that took place when they were trying to take over the world and kill all the people of a certain age group, and all the people who had anything to do with the Scriptures. Hitler did this. He was working for the Catholic church, he said. That's what he said in his own speech. I'm doing what they don't have guts enough to do, but they want it done. If you've ever visited a holocaust museum, you'll see this for yourself. They have it. They have the pictures, the films and all. And you can hear his speeches.

32 But what he did, he had to--he made the

mistake of not killing all of them and that's what he said. He said, I should have killed all of them. Instead of killing all of them he set up or he'd use portions of his army to control, come in and control these portions that they had taken captive and see to it that they didn't go back to the enemy and become enemies and actually warriors against Hitler and the German nation.

33 Well, this started taking up all of his army, so he started weakening. This was one of the things that took place in Rome too. They could not control what they took captive. And in this way the army became weaker, and weaker, and weaker and finally it split up and the enemy started growing faster than the Roman Catholic church. That's what's got the Roman Catholic church worried today. So she's saying, we need to resurrect the roman empire.

34 Now this didn't just start last week. This started years and years ago, their hopes of resurrecting the roman empire to take over the whole world again. It starts with a depopulation program. We're gonna have much more on that just in films and also in teaching, **YAHWEH** willing, very soon.

35 But to resurrect this roman empire, you know, to where they wouldn't waste their army in controlling what they took. They would wipe it out first, depopulate it and then they would come back with this strong army and they could take over the whole land in this manner. Now this is the plan now as Malachi Martin painted it out loud and clear. And he says that Queen Mary is going to make war with those who won't accept her.

36 Well, of course, you have a lot of nations; Muslim nations that will not accept her so these are the ones that're being taken over right now. Assad didn't, he didn't know, he didn't know why they were wanting his land so bad. But Malachi Martin, if he'd read Malachi Martin's book, he'd find out what they want. And of course, that's what the Scripture shows.

37 Turn over to **Revelation 6**. You see here the Lamb. Now I want you to remember each time that I say that word, I want you to remember the Plan that **YAHWEH** had to bring the Lamb, to bring the Lamb into effect. Here is a Man Who had to be without sin and He had to have a breeding program. Remember all of this that I've brought you on this. And every time you hear His Name, let this come into your mind, the Great Plan that **YAHWEH** had and how even under great opposition when nimrod's system was so strong that it was out killing everyone who would not give in--who would resist this--who had roots in this Plan to bring forth the Man Yahshua, meaning **YAHWEH** will save his people from their

sins. Their sins are what is destroying them. So this is **YAHWEH**'s Plan to save His People from their sins. Yahshua is the Hebrew word that means that.

38 But here you see the Lamb opening the seals. Daniyl shows you that this would take place and what you would see. Daniyl shows you that this would be the secrets of the Prophets that would be revealed here in this Plan of **YAHWEH** to bring forth not just one man, but a Kingdom of Priests, a huge Kingdom of Priests who would actually be Servants; not rulers and warriors, but Servants of Teachers of Righteousness.

39 You know why the world celebrates christmas, halloween, easter, which are all lies. It's all fantasy. Of course, that's all christianity is. It's based on lies and fantasy. You know, Santa Claus coming down the chimney, why would a person believe that? The worship of the dead on halloween, following the priests who eat swine's flesh, that's pretty plain. How could they possibly read their bible and say, "Well, I'm not following the priests that eat swine's flesh." You know, they are. The whole christian thing is following priests who eat swine's flesh.

40 Swine's flesh weakens the mind. You can work as the toxicologist report, you can do work, but you can't think clearly. Now that's what it does to your mind. There're articles galore out on this right now that they're printing because they heard The House of **YAHWEH** say swine is unhealthy. It weakens the body. It causes confusion. So is sexual perversion, it does the same. These are the things they teach.

41 But why would a person go out on easter Sunday morning? Why would they fall for the lie that says go look for painted eggs; of saying that the Savior rose on Sunday morning and that's the reason they do this. Well, did the Commandment say that the Savior, the Lamb was gonna rise on Sunday morning so you paint you some easter eggs and start celebrating this day for me? Do you find that somewhere in the Scriptures? No! So why would a person do these things?

42 The only reason you would do these things is because it's been taught. It's taught in the schools. It's taught in the families. It's taught in the churches. They don't hear anything opposite from that. The children that are brought up, the adults that have been brought up, they've been brought up on this teaching, and that's why they're doing it.

43 Some of them wake up when **YAHWEH** rings a bell in their mind or something. Or they hear the word of **YAHWEH** being preached on television. They say yeah, that's right why am I doing this? I wonder why the world is doing this. There must be something here. Surely the world is not deceived.

Surely you can't deceive the whole world. [laughing] But that's exactly it and they're doing it with education.

44 How do you learn about the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*? How does **YAHWEH** tell you to learn about it? What's His Plan for that? His Plan, of course, was to bring forth a Lamb that would start a Work in the Last Days, and He'd guard that Work to bring forth and finish what the Prophets had spoken, all the way through the Holy Scriptures. And now we see this Plan coming to pass here. We're going to be a big part of this from now on, brethren. It's not going to be a little thing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 It doesn't look that way now. It doesn't appear that way now, but this Work is going to be the largest Work on the face of the earth. It's gonna overshadow everything. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can believe that as much as you can believe there was a Lamb Who's opening the seals. There's a Lamb Who came and died for your sins, that changed the world in fact. Even the calendars were changed on this Man coming, this Man's coming and His death.

46 Everything was done according to **YAHWEH**'s Plan. And in spite of all of these elders wanting to kill everybody and kill off this Plan, being led by Satan, you know, what Satan wants you to do that's what you're going to do is what Yahshua said because you're a servant to whom you obey. So they're obeying Satan to follow sin. So she's teaching this and wants to teach it throughout the world because she's attacking all forms of Holiness the Scripture says, the Prophets said.

47 Well, here we saw this Lamb. **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals...** Well, this Lamb, of course, is spoken of earlier here as being Yahshua. This was the Lamb Who Abraham prophesied that **YAHWEH** would provide. He provided Him on a night when all the children of Israyl were threatened, threatened with death. And He provided Him. He provided this protection. He showed then that represented the Passover Lamb that would actually shield us in these Last Days. Yes, He's very much on guard of what is going on, or what's taking place with His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Very much on guard to protect them too, to protect you. That's what He promises He's going to do, this Work is going to proceed throughout the whole universe. It's going to proceed here running abreast, of course, with the wars, the manufacture of weapons, that they've got enough now to destroy the universe, if they were all exploded in the right places.

48 But He opens this seal to show and bring forth

the Work and bring forth the Plan of **YAHWEH**. **...opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four...** This is the quartet that is working to bring forth the depopulation. And one of the quartet, or two of them are involved in bringing forth democracy. The well-established word of deception that they use to cover all their evil.

49 I felt so great this week because of this bit of news that took place. *Protesters...* There were protesters. *...Rally In Support of the Closing of Planned Parenthood...* [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, it was closed and they were out with their signs. And yesterday they were celebrating that this thing was closed and it's gonna be like the movies, you know, the man with the white horse and a white hat he rides off into the sunset and there's peace ever after. Well that didn't stop it. The cause is still there and it didn't even put a dent in it. You know, it won't slow at all from this. They're thinking they can close all the hospitals and they will stop these unwanted babies. But the unwanted babies started before the hospitals so, in order to stop it, you've got to stop what caused it and that is shown in, of course, **Isayah 24**.

50 They say, *Twelve years ago Planned Parenthood of West Texas settled on North 10th Street in Abilene.*

51 *...“This evil... This is their writing. ...“This evil, evil place called planned parenthood that was built on lies... That's just like Christianity, right? Lies? Like Santa Claus coming down the chimney or the rabbits laying colored eggs or go to the graves, follow the priest to the graves and pray to the dead and get your prayers answered. You'll be healed! Yes, you'll be healed! [laughing] I've heard them, I grew up with them. It's based on lies. ...based on lies and based on death... It says.*

52 *...put an end to such a powerful organization...* It says.

53 *...“You can't tell me the life that's inside of me is not a life... She said. This woman, they quote several. This is Miss De La Cruz.*

54 *... She says, “A lot of people that come here don't really know what they're getting”... A lot of people, thousands, millions, billions now who celebrate christmas don't know what they're getting. Billions of people who celebrate halloween, and this is one that's taking over the world right now. They don't know what they're getting. They don't. They don't know that they're getting death here when they're doing that. Easter? No, same thing. They don't know what they're getting.*

55 Well, she's saying here the same thing. If she'd just wake up to the fact that all christianity is

where this started. Christianity, behind the scenes. It sounds great on the outside and they got big, beautiful churches that you can walk in, decorated to perfection and that's a meager colored egg compared to what we saw of the Catholic churches in Rome where they really are elaborate inside and out. But that doesn't bring Salvation. It doesn't stop unwanted babies. It doesn't stop killings and murders. Salvation doesn't cause unwanted babies. It doesn't cause people to strap on bombs and kill. Salvation is Righteousness and it serves. It's a system set up to serve; not to rule or kill, but to serve.

56 *...She says, “A lot of the people that come in here don't really know what they're getting into. A lot of them are forced... It says. They're actually, ... forced into it and a lot of them aren't encouraged to choose life... Did you get that word? Choose life? A lot of them aren't. Well, in christianity you're not encouraged to choose life. You're encouraged to choose death. It's a deception, of course. They make out like they're giving life when they're actually giving death.*

57 He says, *...An end to abortion in Abilene...* Well no, not really because **Isayah 24** says just the opposite. Now there will be an end of abortion. Hold your place here in **Revelation 6** and look over to **Revelation 7**. I'm going to show you the end here where christianity won't be anymore, where the quartet will actually repent of and see what they've done. Their eyes are going to be opened.

58 Here, this is **Revelation 19** and look at **verse 4. And the twenty four elders...** That's a deceptive word too. It comes from the word score and it could be any number and this could have been written four score elders as well as twenty-four elders, but it was written twenty-four. So we don't know how many elders or how many Priests will be there but it's an unknown number. It's uncertain as the dictionaries say. But it could be several ways. But it could be a huge number of priests. Notice the quartet, the quartet. **...fell down and worshiped YAHWEH...** Well, of course, that means serve.

59 So that in The End this Lamb here in **chapter 6** Who is showing you the damage that the quartet is going to do. I'm really in hopes that this is going to take place very soon and it could. It could start any day now. I see a lot of things taking place, the resignations, I think more are gonna to be brought on this last week and maybe some films too. But I see a lot of resignations, this week, are taking place in order, I think, to put men, other men in their places lining up to do this job that was mentioned years ago of depopulation.

60 That job is going to take place. They are going to depopulate the earth and this is part of the resurrection of the roman empire, the plans to resurrect the roman empire. And I think you're gonna see a bunch of Jesuit, Jesuits put into places of these people that are resigning and they're using every excuse to resign. But the fact is they are going to be used, but they're also gonna be tongue-tied to where you won't never find out why they resigned, the real reason they resigned.

61 But the ones that are going to take their place are the ones that're going to bring forth, they're willing to bring it forth, what the pope's plan is that he let Malachi Martin write about, or maybe he didn't let him. Maybe Malachi Martin didn't have permission, but he wrote about it in the book *The Keys of this Blood*. And he also brought it out in his interviews--the same thing that this depopulation is going to bring about. What is left of the earth they hope, he said, this is going to be a three-way competition between the United States, the pope and Russia.

62 Now Russia, Russia wants to rule the earth too. And they want to see to it that they're not ruled themselves, while they lend a hand to helping in this other. So what you're seeing out here is not really what's taking place a lot of the times, what you're seeing on the news. But the secret plans that are planned by the Catholic church, the leader of the kings of the earth as **Revelation 17:1** shows, and **Revelation 17:18** shows the city that sits on seven hills, her plan is to bring this about, destroy all forms of Holiness. That's her job. That's what she's trying to do at this time.

63 Well, here now the Lamb opens the seal and you see the quartet. **Revelation 6:1. ...and I heard, as it were, one of the four living ones...** That's your quartet speaking here. And then the jobs of this quartet is shown here in this chapter what they're going to do.

64 **...saying as with a voice like thunder: Come and see...** Come and see. Well this right here is showing you what the quartet will do in the rest of this chapter here bringing, of course, the nuclear war that's shown in **verse 12**--the great earthquakes then the sun being darkened. That's **Revelation 6:12**. The sun becomes dark as sackcloth of hair. The stars of heaven fell. We saw that in **Mattithyah 24**.

65 And then we're going to see the heavens depart like a scroll showing that **YAHWEH** is still in Power here and He's still got His House and His job that was promised in **Genesis 1**, actually in the first chapter. "I'm gonna make certain of these people in My Image and I'm going to give them

Authority and they're going to guard and keep My Way." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, so you'll see the heavens depart, as you'll see them close up with the nuclear missiles, nuclear bombs that are going to take place. You will see them depart.

66 And He said in **verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse...** Which looks great, this is democracy and hidden behind this white horse is all the evil. Such evil as this woman said, evil, evil she said takes place behind this thing called Planned Parenthood. Well it's behind this thing called democracy and they hide all kinds of things in this thing called democracy. They called it freedom, freedom in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH* and also King David mentioned it when he said they come to you saying, "Shalom," when they don't have Shalom in their mind. They don't have peace in their mind at all.

67 Well, that's what democracy is supposed to be, freedom; but it's actually freedom from the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And that's what Satan promised Eve, freedom from the Laws of **YAHWEH**. What Eve didn't realize is that this freedom from the Laws, not following the Laws, is going to bring the sickness, disease of the body, confusion, which we see in that word Babylon.

68 But the white horse now, the deception of the white horse. This is a false religion. **...and he who sat on it had a bow...** He had war, manufacturing weapons of war. As Samuyl, rather, as **YAHWEH** told Samuyl to tell the people, this is what your sons and daughters are going to be doing if you take this nimrod system into your life.

69 Well, **YAHWEH** had already said in **Genesis 49**, this is exactly what they're going to do. This is what the twelve tribes are going to do. And they're going to have this evil that you see in their characters, in their DNA right now, he said. What you see is going to spread throughout the whole world and that's exactly what's taken place.

70 Well they had the bowl which represents weapons of war. **...and a crown...** The crown of authority which is given, as **chapter 12** says, given to this beastly system by Satan the devil and that's what was shown by the Prophets also. This crown, meaning authority comes from, of course, Satan but it's given through the Catholic church.

71 The Catholic church can take anyone out of politics here in America that they want out of it. They have their schools set up, their academies. You know where these men were trained? In Catholic schools, every one of them. The ones that are resigning now they were trained in the Catholic schools and they

did a job for a while, but they are either unable or untrained for it. The ones that're gonna take their place will be able to kill with the sword, big time, and they'll be willing to do so.

72 **...was given to him...** This authority. **...was given to him: and he went out conquering and to conquer...** What do we see going on right now, in the world right now? And these things that they got set up to take over Syria right now. Well Assad says he's not going to fall for it. He's not going to give in, so they will have to kill him. And they probably will because, as Malachi Martin says, I think she'll win. He said Satan is gonna make war against them and I think she'll win. Well, I think she'll win to a certain point.

73 The House of **YAHWEH** is the only thing right now that **YAHWEH** is protecting except for certain, certain things that He is, where people that He has called and set in certain places that are involved, or going to be involved in His Work, then these are being protected. They have a protection that you can't see, but it's there. It's a guise of protection that you can't see, but it's there and already set up probably before the earth began. Like it was for us to protect us in this time when they wanted to kill us. They still want to kill us, they just haven't figured out a way to do so at this time.

74 But notice it goes out, **...conquering and to conquer...** Well, of course, you see that now.

75 If you go back, remember the next part and what it all comes down to. Let's go back to **Genesis 4** here and notice **verse 14. Genesis 4:14** and remember what Samuyl said. Your sons are going to be trained to manufacture weapons of war.

76 The sons were being trained at that time by Samuyl to be Priests. He had schools set up to teach the Writings of the Prophets and to teach **YAHWEH's** Way and to train in **YAHWEH's** Way. That's what brought forth Yahshua. Satan was trying to destroy those people, but there was protection for them, enough. It looked like that Satan had the upper hand when she killed Yahchanan and when she killed a number of other people. But if you remember also in Egypt, the one that **YAHWEH** drew out was Mosheh, and Pharaoh, even back then now, the Pharaohs that are the lords today that they worship along with the other rabbis. They called them Pharaohs in Egypt, then they called them rabbis or elders in Israyl, and now they call them popes.

77 But the same ones, they were trying to kill Mosheh at that time but **YAHWEH** protected him. He brought him out to the branch of fire that they kept burning, The House of **YAHWEH**, the Light that they kept burning, brought him to that promoted place, The Promoted Place. A mountain, of course. [laughing] Nobody's ever found the mountain yet, but we're trying to tell them where it is right now. It's here again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And the Light never stops. The Light never stops coming. Have you noticed? It never runs down, never runs out of oil. It just keeps burning, and burning, and burning, and you keep hearing that Light in your ears. Can you hear Light? You sure can. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 Well, if you get that in your mind, maybe you can understand what this Mountain of **YAHWEH** was in the wilderness, this Great Light that never goes out. The burning bush, bush, olive bush, olive



branches, it never goes out. It's just still burning from the time of Mosheh until now. And **YAHWEH** has allowed it to be put down and taken away from the people, but it's still there. It's still kept burning. And now it's once again, it's protected, and it can't be put out. But it can be seen and heard now, going throughout the whole world, that same Light. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now that should be enough for everyone to understand that.

79 In **Genesis 4:14**. Notice the last part, continual war, vengeance and retaliation. Now, if you look over to **chapter 11** notice **verses 7 and 8**. **Genesis 11:7**. **Come now! I will go down, and there will confuse their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.**

80 **Verse 8, So YAHWEH scattered them abroad...** Well, the first thing this language here, it's not just language, but it actually means religion. It means preaching. It means broadcasting. The same thing that we're doing today. That's what it means. So it was a separation of religions.

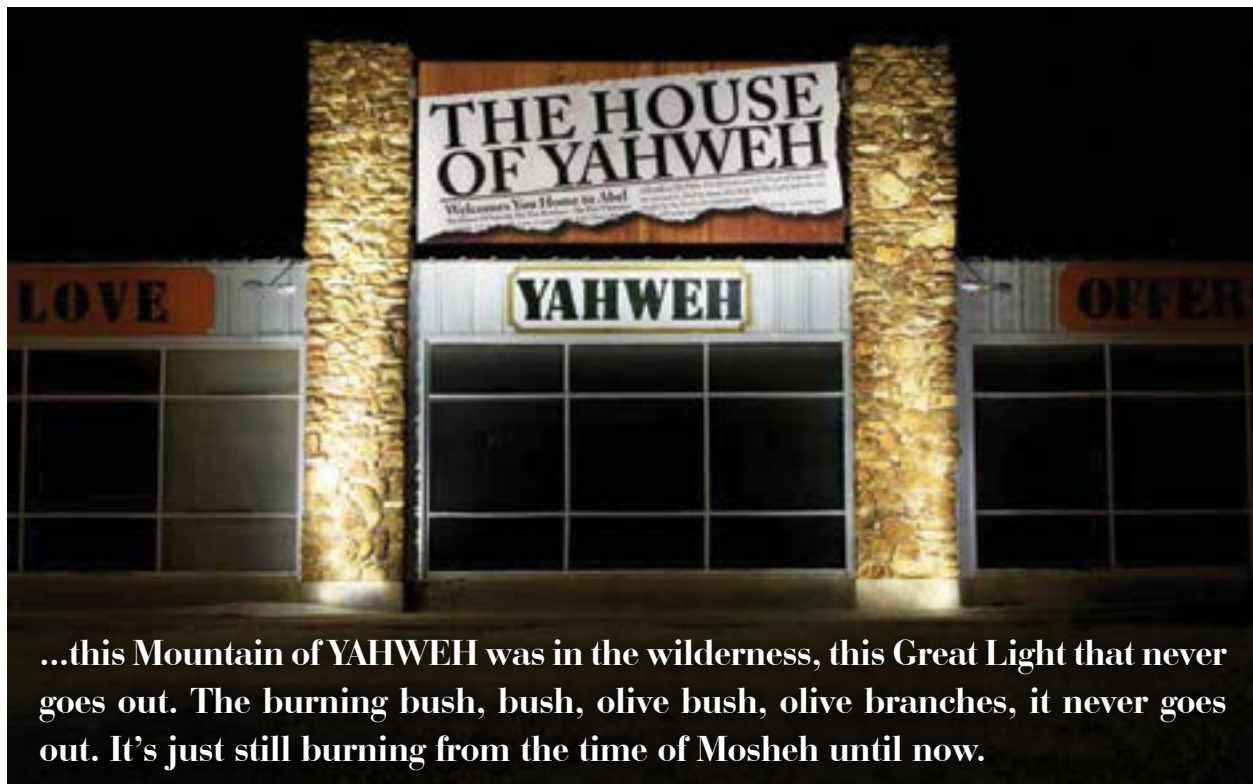
81 Now if you think about what's taking place in and around the great River Euphrates today, they have a number--the Catholic church as she calls it, is a number of rival religions that have gained power. Well, it just so occurs that certain of these powers here are building weapons the same as the west, and the same as the Catholic church has had the others doing. What took place in Israyl--in the land of Israyl, called Israyl is taking place throughout the world.

82 The system has not changed. It's the same system and they're still fighting against each other. If everyone was Catholics, if somehow they could wipe out everybody that's not Catholics, they still couldn't wipe out the wars and fighting. What they're doing--it's the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws that causes hatred and war. It's illegal lust and then followed by the acts of sin. And this is what's causing the acts of war.

83 But now it's religion against religion. And the pope says if we had everybody as Catholics, then we would have peace. That's what Satan promised Cain. "Kill your enemies and you'll have peace." Well, did he have peace? No he brought forth continual war.

84 We're in **Genesis 11** now. So He changed their speech but it also means the religions. Let the Gods, let the Gods go ahead, because if He left one God that was not worshiped here, that God could proclaim, "My way would have brought peace." So **YAHWEH** allowed it, right here in this verse. All of this is kind of like democracy. It's hidden. A lot of truth is hidden or not expounded on.

85 But the Gods, they turned as other Prophets said to idolatry. Their idolatrous practices, which is the worship of Gods. Now these are Gods that Samuyl said, rather, that **YAHWEH** told Samuyl, that they brought forth from Egypt. These same Gods they brought forth from Egypt and they had a rebellion against **YAHWEH**, a carnal mind, enmity against the Laws of **YAHWEH**.



86 Verse 8, **So YAHWEH scattered them abroad from there over the face of all the earth...** And now get this, over the face of the earth, the whole earth, and they ceased building the city in that one place.

87 The word **confound** there, where we have it **confound**, it means *confusion of the Gods*. It also means *bewildered* and it means *damned*. So the freedom that they got from **YAHWEH** cut them off from Life, but it also cut them off from peace--it brought them continual war.

88 The twelve tribes were prophesied to this damnation now. They were prophesied to this damnation. If you go over to **I Yahchanan** and keep this in mind what you just read here and go to **I Yahchanan 3**. This is famous, the chapter of Yahchanan, the third chapter that Christians hate. It's a wonder the Catholic church didn't take this out, you know, totally.

89 **Yahchanan 3**. Keep in mind now everything we saw in **Genesis** and what **YAHWEH** told to Samuyl. And continual war, we just saw that in **chapter 4 of Genesis**. And notice here in **I Yahchanan 3:12**. He says, **Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one...** That is, doing the bidding of Satan as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 8:44**. She's your teacher and you're going to be doing what she teaches you to do.

90 Well, **YAHWEH** told Samuyl what she's teaching them to do is manufacture weapons of war; and when I give you this extra knowledge, when knowledge increases, that's exactly what they did. They manufactured stronger weapons of war following the satanic teaching that came forth from Babylon, which is a worship of the Gods, all the Gods. None left out. And they're all fighting with one another through mankind, of course, at this time. And among their own too, because **YAHWEH** shows that they have the wars in the heavens too.

91 **Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one...** She wasn't of **YAHWEH**--He wasn't of **YAHWEH**. **...and murdered his brother. And why did he murder his brother? Because his works were evil...** Evil, evil as the woman said. Evil, evil. Well, now we've wiped it out. It's no longer in existence. [laughing] They left Abilene. Their funding's been cut off. The economy, Texas said, the governor said, it's preventing us from giving them any money, so they left Abilene. Evil, evil, as she called it.

92 But that's not where it started. **...because his works were evil, and his brother's works were Righteous...** So they hated him. Now, that's the way of Cain.

93 Now if you look on over to **Yahdah**, the Book just before **Revelation**. **Yahdah** and look at **chapter 1**. Don't go to **chapter 2**. Just stay in **chapter 1**. Look at **verse 11**. Now we see something else here. We see a woe, a woe pronounced.

94 **Yahdah verse 11. Woe to them! For they**

have gone the way of Cain, have run greedily... Of course, this greedy is lustful, it's breaking the Law of lust. **...in the error of baalam...** Which was the God of Babylon. **...for reward, and have perished in the rebellion of Korah!...** Or set up, they were set up to perish.

95 This **woe**, I can't cover all of this, but I want to cover just a little of it to let you know what it actually means. Now the woe in going this way that we've described, that Samuyl described, and **YAHWEH** described to Samuyl, he's described it to us. This **woe** it means *an exclamation of grief*. And, of course, this is what we're seeing throughout the world today. We're seeing it in Syria, big time, where they're trying to take over there and bring democracy to that land. Now, this won't occur, of course. What is going to take place as the Scripture shows is one third of the people being killed over that fourth part of the earth and then the earth--then the wars spreading from there as **Revelation 17** shows.

96 And then the earth being totally devastated. And then Yahshua, that's when you're gonna be most joyous to see that Lamb rolling back the clouds, because all of this is going to be done by the Sons of Men. And then of course, you're going to see your Powers come. And then you're going to see a great repentance take place of what is left of the earth at that time, including the quartet. Because parts of this quartet, about two billion of the people will remain alive and at that time their eyes will be open. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] They're not open now. As Yahshua said you know, as Yahshua said, their eyes are closed right now.

97 Since they didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge--let's look at **Revelation 12**. I think that's right. **Revelation 12:12**. Since they didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge, **YAHWEH** gave them up to this confusion, this exclamation of grief, this crying out, the crying out with grief, with sadness, with misery. And that's what you can see here in this article, Planned Parenthood, with death and suffering and killing, and murdering of babies.

98 Well, what's more cruel, taking the life or sodomizing that baby and living in grief so much that his life is ruined and he's tormented, and he's crying out for help to overcome what has been placed in his mind? These things are going on all over the world from this system right here, this babylonish system. They're all like sodom and gomorrah. Like sodomites that lived in Sodom, in Sodom, the city of Sodom. They even named it after themselves. Of course, to them that means holy and that word **qadash** it means *sodomy*, but it's translated holy. It's the furthest thing from Holiness. Holiness comes from keeping the Laws of Righteousness.

99 Well in **Revelation 12:12** now. We see here, **Therefore, rejoice you heavens, and you who dwell**

in them! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea!. For the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath... Well, that's what we see now in the world today. We're seeing hatred from the nations, of all kinds, but not just of the nations.

100 Look at the news, brethren, in Abilene, if you get the opportunity to do so, or maybe we'll be playing some of this. But almost every time you turn the news on, this man went to prison for raping this child. This man went to prison for shooting this person. This man knifed two or three people. This man blowed up some others. This man went and shot a bunch of people at the school. I mean it's just all the time, all over. Robberies and stealing taking place. This is all christianity. It's not just abortion. It all comes from sin, every bit of it. And this, we see here, it's coming from sin and Satan is the guide.

101 **...having great wrath...** Yes, that's what you see in the world today. **...because she knows that she has but a short time...**

102 If you look on over to **Revelation 18** now. I don't want to close without showing you where this is coming from. **Revelation 17** shows the city that sits on seven hills that houses this religion called the Vatican and the Catholic church that is wanting to resurrect the roman empire or is doing it, is trying. She's in her efforts to do so right now, to resurrect the roman empire. What did the roman empire do? It tried to kill everyone who didn't worship Mother Mary. That was their purpose, to turn them from the worship of **YAHWEH**. That same Roman empire shut down the Scriptures and you were forbidden to have a Scripture.

103 The Savior had done His job. He had come and had died for our sins. Now the bible was thrown away. And that's what they wanted. They didn't want any, any part of Salvation left in the earth. But the Prophets said in the Last Days someone's gonna come teaching that Law. And here for two thousand years they didn't have anything to teach it from. Isn't that beautiful?

104 Well, here now in **Revelation 18** and look at **verse 10. Revelation 18:10**. Now this is the city that He says the system--**YAHWEH** says come out from among them and be you separate so you won't partake of her sins and so you won't partake of these plagues. That's an exclamation of grief caused by these plagues of sin.

105 **Revelation 18:10. Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying: Alas! Alas! That great city Babylon...** Confusion. This is sitting on seven hills of Rome. Yes, the same system right now is sitting on the seven hills of Rome that's shown in **Revelation 17**. How much plainer can you get? The man paints this picture loud and clear. The seven hills of Rome, a great city sitting on seven hills.

Show me another city whose leader is the leader of the kings of the earth that sits on seven hills. Show me a city that sits on seven hills. Get you one better than that. [laughing]



106 **...saying: Alas!...** Grief, hollering grief, evil, evil, they say. **...That great city Babylon, that mighty city! For in one hour your judgment has come!...** So this, an hour doesn't mean twenty-four hours, but it could be a time period, but a nuclear war, a nuclear bomb which that showed, is the way this city is going to be destroyed; by fire, a nuclear bomb could do that in a few minutes.

107 **Verse 16, And saying: Alas! Alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls!...** Yes, the Catholic church is the richest organization on the face of the earth.

108 Look down to **verse 19, And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying: Alas! Alas, that great city, in which all who had ships in the sea were made rich...** Made rich. Wealth, after wealth, that's what christmas, halloween, easter, that's the energy they use to put forth to cause people to buy. And if you notice right now--their total hopes and dreams between these two presidents are, we will have wealth once again. We'll have great wealth once again if we choose the right person.

109 Well, you saw the arguments from this. If they got wealthy, what would they have? More weapons. More weaponry, and stronger weaponry to kill and to take by force, to rule by force which Yahshua said, this is not the way to peace and it won't be in the Kingdom.

110 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty

The Catholic Church Is Resurrecting The Roman Empire

11/17/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the greatest teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Okay. Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 You had to hear those words. Ah, that was beautiful wasn't it? That Barack Obama is one smart man! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 The rejoicing, it must go on. I know there's a lot of hatred out in the world, but we've got to rejoice before **YAHWEH** and keep in mind that He's the One. This is His Plan. He's letting man go his way and bring the earth down. And very soon you're going to see the quartet repent and come to The House of **YAHWEH**. Now that's the last part that's shown. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 We had the Great Kohan Benjamin Crouse this morning speaking, rejoicing with us. You probably didn't know that he came all the way from Alaska because he heard this gumbo was cooking! [laughing] That's a long ways to come to get a dish!

5 He went to school with the great Palin, I believe was her name, in Alaska. She was the governor of Alaska. Did you bring her with you? No? Okay. Governor Palin. He's famous. He's gonna be famous. He's gonna be more famous than she is, more famous than she is one of these days.

6 There was somebody trying to explain to me this morning what gumbo was and I pretended I didn't know and they went to extremes trying to tell me what gumbo was and I didn't tell them, but I

used to sing about gumbo. You want me to sing it for you? [Congregation says: "Yes!"] [Singing] Me, oh my chicken pie, filet gumbo, cuz tonight I'm gonna... No, got to change that... Because today we're going to show **YAHWEH**'s Way to go... [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Rejoice with **YAHWEH**!

7 Now, if you'd gotten here early this morning, now probably our great doctors of music are going to have that made into a song probably, in praise to **YAHWEH**, probably by sundown. And then next Sabbath you'll be hearing it! When I made the suggestion that we get this music to going early on Sabbath morning, before that we had men out there singing. They were harmonizing and I said man this is beautiful. And I could hear the school over there, I saw it rocking back and forth, you know, and so I knew something was going on over there. I said we need to get some music going with this. And so next Sabbath, if you get here early enough you might could hear it. It's gonna play from 6:45 to 7:15. Thirty minutes. That'll wake everyone up. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 The things that we're seeing in the world. They say, I don't know if you saw about Japan--we didn't have that earthquake in Japan. But the studies that have been done on that and maybe we can get some for next week, the experts are saying the reactors have not been repaired at all--but they're saying too that if one more quake, *With one more quake Japan will cease to exist...* And now, that's not the end of it. They're saying, *...Resulting destruction will take*



half of the planet along with it... Now, these are the ones that are studying the damage and what is going to take place.

9 Now this wouldn't interest me if it wasn't for the Prophecy concerning the quartet and their actions and what we're seeing from their actions today under the leadership of the pope, of course. But there's a great earthquake going to take place at the end of this whole thing. And at the same time the sun will be darkened and the moon will not give her light.

10 Pope Benedict is not just proposing it. You're hearing about it more now, but it actually started and I told you this back in 2008 that he wants to resurrect the roman empire and resurrect it is what he is doing. If you remember the history that we've studied here about the Roman empire and how it started in Israyl. This was so neat what Satan did in trying to wipe out the Message from the Prophets and then, of course, the Apostles.

11 In about 75 BCE, you might want to write that down, 75 BCE the Latin language started. Now this Latin language was used to extremes. First off, they had a plan to get rid of the Holy Writings of the Apostles and Prophets--the Prophets at that time and then the Apostles' Writings went with it later. Now that was ninety-five years. They started the Latin language ninety-five years before they destroyed the temple and moved to Rome. And what language do they use there and did they use? Well, it was the Latin language. And for years and years the only bible that could be purchased would be from a priest of the Catholic church, universal church. That's what Catholic means is universal. And after I brought that secret out, I noticed they've started using it in their literature now, universal church of Rome. And after they destroyed the temple and moved to Rome then they did or rather, they started their work of getting rid of all the Writings and all the people who worshiped **YAHWEH**.

12 Now in doing so, now listen, you need to compare this with what's going on today. The little things you're seeing today are going to build up to big things and it could build up to big things quickly. But what you're seeing today is a push, as Malachi Martin said, Mary is going to make war against all these nations that will not worship her.

13 Now, worship means to serve. She wants them serving her. Which means she wants their tithe brought to the Catholic church. And what you're seeing today is the roman empire in action. If you'd just remember how they worked. They started in Israyl, of course. These were the twelve tribes that

built this. Out of four kingdoms, they came up with one that they said this one is the one that's going to work, the fourth kingdom that they created, mainly because they created a huge army and they would send those armies out. They were rovers, roving armies or roaming armies or roman armies. That's where the name came from.

14 They would send them out to the different villages where people would go to another country from Israyl. The Israylites, a group of them would say, "Listen, this land is not taken over here in this country," across the mountains or wherever. "Let's go there and build a village." So they all agreed and they went there and they had peace until they were discovered by the roman army. And the roman army then would come in, talk to them about tribute, because they wanted their money. They wanted their tribute, and "We'll protect you with our army."

15 Well, if they wouldn't submit to it then the next army that would come would make war. And they'd kill off the parents, take the children to Babylon or Rome, mostly Babylon at that time. And that's where they'd train them in the literature.

16 Israyl--Prophet Daniyl, the Great Prophet Daniyl, he was one of those and when he was taken captive and taken to Babylon, then they tried to teach him the literature there because the king asked, "Well, bring me all the smart, young men, because I want them in my army."

17 Armies were made up of converts to the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. The Apostle Shaul was one of those converts. He was taught at the feet of Gamaliel. Well, what did Gamaliel teach the Apostle? He taught him to make war against those who brought anything except the tradition handed down by their elders.

18 Now the Apostle was great at this and he killed many. He was responsible for the deaths of a lot of people, as the **Book of Acts** tells you. If you'll just put it together, you'll see what is taking place now. In Egypt, they sent a group of this roman army into Egypt. We're just now getting news on this, that these were not citizens of Egypt. They're not citizens--now you're getting it, these are not citizens of Syria that are causing the trouble here. These people come from another nation. They're armed soldiers. They are trained in what they're doing. The Apostle Shaul was one of those trained in what he was doing. And what he was doing, was forcefully bringing in converts to the Catholic church.

19 It wasn't named Catholic church at that time. They were called Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. They're the ones also that after the

conversion of the Apostle Shaul, they killed him. They put him to death because he started preaching the Name **YAHWEH**. He started teaching the Laws of the Prophets, written by the Prophets. This was what they were trying to wipe out. Anyone can look up the history of the bible. It's the easiest thing to find, you can even find it on a computer, believe it or not. I find it the hard way, I go, I go through the books and get it! [laughing]

20 But you can find it easily and you can read the history of the Scriptures. The Catholic church tried to wipe it out totally. They passed laws that if anyone was caught with any part of it that wasn't registered, and if you go to register it, of course, they confiscated it. But if it wasn't registered, they would arrest you, take you to the priest, the Pharisees, Sadducees or Essenes. The Pharisees passed the final judgment, but the others judged you too. They made an inquisition or an inquiry as to what you had been doing in your life, who you were worshiping. Why aren't you worshiping the Gods that Constantine set up? Of course, that was much later, but they were calling them lords, Gods and rabbis still at that time, even back in the days of Yeremyah the Prophet.

21 But they were planning this trip to Rome, as you can see in the history. Because the Latin language that they used in Rome, if you just think about it, that Latin language then they used to rewrite the Scriptures, and you couldn't print a bible without it being printed in Latin. And of course, only the priests spoke Latin. It was never a popular language. So now what is taking place, along with this push in Syria, and what is taking place in Egypt, and, of course, now that Egypt has been taken over, they still haven't got peace there by any means. But the pope is gonna bring peace. He's already got plans to organize Egypt and bring it into subjection with the rest of the nations.

22 All of this was already planned. It was planned years and years ago. Before the move to Rome ever took place, the Latin language was invented and they already started their writings that they were going to teach there and they were teaching them. And they tried to teach this to Daniyl, but Daniyl was a convert of **YAHWEH** and nothing could

change his mind, nothing could turn his head. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 That's what I want from everyone here, you know, young and old, and you can do it. Be very careful with your language. Some sermons are going to be brought on this. But when they said, you know, watch your step when you go into The House of **YAHWEH**, He wasn't talking about tripping or anything like that or brush your feet off. He was talking about when you're called, start watching your language. Yahshua added to that, of course, and said by your language, by your words, you're going to be judged. By your words.

24 Well, what if you're saying a bunch of goofy sexual stuff like comes from Hollywood or, you know, it's all jokes. But what it does is put certain things in your mind. I was told this week that, I guess we're going to have some documentaries on it next week, maybe, or I think it's too long for that, right? It's too long so we'll probably play it for you some night here and where you can watch the whole thing. But you can see the subliminal messages in the commercials, in all the commercials in what they're showing you.

25 When you pop off a stupid joke, you know, you may think it's funny and people will laugh at you when you do it and, of course, that thrills you, doesn't it, when somebody laughs with you with a stupid joke. But what you have done is place a subliminal message in that person's mind to where that child or the grownup starts thinking in that direction. And the pope has plenty of these out there on the market and, you know, everyone is falling for it. It's a moneymaker.

26 But it gets the person's mind away from **YAHWEH**, and that you don't want to take place. You want to be like Daniyl, yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Or like I've said with Samuyl, if you study Samuyl and try to be like him. He had kings turn against him, threaten to kill him, tried to kill him, but he would not change. That man stood firm until he died. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

27 And that's what you need to do. You need to. I don't want you to die, I want you to be alive and help me resurrect all the dead. That's what I want! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But you won't receive that power unless you do what I'm telling you. Keep your mind on the straight and narrow path. Yes, watch your step. Watch your stupid words. Don't let them come to your mind. Don't let them come out your mouth.

28 Well, right now the pope has asked for, *"It was the will of the Eternal Father that one universal language be used along with, in comparison*

That's what I want from everyone here, you know, young and old, and you can do it. Be very careful with your language.

with, together with the language of the land. This universal language, Latin, befit and was chosen by the Eternal Father as a universal language for the universal Church, the Roman Catholic Church.

29 ...Pope Benedict XVI on Saturday issued the *Motu Proprio Latina Lingua*, which establishes the new Pontifical Academy for Latin... Now, what they're going to try to do is make Latin a universal language where it'll be taught in every school in the world, because they plan on taking over the world. Resurrection of the roman empire, it's already at work. It's working, same way that it did in Israyl when they first started the roman empire. They had their roaming soldiers go out and take city by city and bring them into the Catholic church. Those who would not submit, of course, Circe got them, their dead bodies, fed them to the pigs, fed them to the pigs.

30 It's strange, I just read an article the other day, where the man got eaten by his own pigs because he had some kind of stroke or something in the hog pen and his pigs ate him. And I'm sure that Circe went right ahead and put him on the market, you know, to be fed back to the people. That's where you get the word "church" today. It comes from the word Circe, who took the dead bodies of the gladiators who were killed, throwed in lions' dens, what the lions didn't eat the pigs did. And then she fed her enemies.

31 The history says, "mythology", most of this was history. It wasn't a myth what she was doing. And of course, all of her church members, the Circe members, who followed the priest and ate swines' flesh, they were most eager to get in on this profit. Free feed. Just come get the dead bodies and feed them to your pigs and you've got a high paying market out here. It'll make your hams more tasty or whatever, you know, and this was the advertisement, like they're advertising the christmas ham today. They already got it advertised for thanksgiving and Christmas.

32 Well the circimites, or whatever you call them, circiacs, they got pork in every store from the orders of the priest. The priest that brought this about was the Catholic church. Before they were called that, they were called Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. The priests who ate pork who ate swine's flesh, **Isayah 65**. And **Isayah 66** said they will be consumed in the soon-coming Judgment of fire. That's in **Revelation 20** and **21**.

33 The sickness and disease it causes, they're running out of antibiotics, by the way, for it. They can't find antibiotics strong enough. You really need to watch yourself. We just had a young person die, very young person. And I don't know if they

don't want to tell what the woman died of, but they first said they thought it was some kind of strange pneumonia. And then they said, well maybe it was a flu, swine flu or whatever, a strange virus of the swine flu, the pig flu. Ah boy!

34 A new "Resistant Map" from the Center of Disease Dynamics, Economics & Policy (CDDEP) shows major disparities in antibiotics prescription rates and growing resistance to once-treatable diseases like urinary tract infections... And they're running out of antibiotics to treat them.

35 So, the diseases that are growing, I wouldn't even bother with it if it wasn't prophesied to be in this time period, these great disease epidemics and the Prophets saying there's no cure for them. Now, isn't that something? We're down to a stage where we got scientists with increased knowledge. [laughing] Ah, that's a laugh, isn't it? Have you seen anything to help the common cold? Well, this person died and they think, they *think*, they said, it was some kind of strange flu infection that killed her.

36 At 9:44 today, I got a report that, besides all this that's going on, that Egypt started firing rockets into Israyl. This was 11/17/2012 at 9:44 AM was when the report came this morning. So you can see it is building. The experts say this could get out of hand really easy now. Somebody could push the wrong button and it could turn from conventional warfare to nuclear warfare.

37 But Pope Benedict has called for a new crusade. Now, remember all the history that I brought to you and put it together with what you see taking place right now. You see the nations being taken over one by one as they were taken over by the original roman empire. And in 2008 he said we've got to resurrect the roman empire. Well, it was already being resurrected at that time and plans were being made to take over the nations. Malachi Martin put this in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*, saying that the Catholic church dates back to the Aaronic priesthood. They are the priests of Aaron. They weren't the Priests that followed the prophets, like Mosheh, but they were the priests that rebelled against Mosheh and then made their final stand against Samuyl in **I Samuyl 8** and **9, 7,8-and 9**.

38 The customs they were following are shown in **I Samuyl 8**, christmas, halloween and easter, following the easter Goddess. Now these are the same things that they were following as they come on down to Yechetzqyah. And Yechetzqyah, at that time, they were baking cakes, hot cross buns, to the queen of heaven, proving they're the same religion that sits on the seven hills of Rome, whose

memorials to the dead have now come to the top of their worship. Yes, halloween is the top on their list of worshipping the lords, the Gods, as the Great Kohan Benyamin Crouse Hawkins just brought out.

39 *Pope Benedict has called for a new Crusade of Roman Catholicism to sweep Europe and return it to its "holy" Roman roots. That cry has grown more intense, more insistent... Benedict knows this is but theological language for a revival of Rome's power... Yes, roman power... to "move mountains"... Move entire nations, he says mountains. ...The real implication... The real implication. ...is that this pope is clearly calling for a powerful crusade to be led by the princes of the church for a revival of Rome's power to reshape global order... It couldn't be clearer what their plans are to do.*

40 Now, if you go over to, well first let's look back to **Yahchanan Mark** and see how different this is from what Yahshua said you're going to be. This Roman order was, "We order you to do this. If you don't do it you're going to be put in prison or we're going to kill you." Now you make your choice. The first thing they tried to get their prisoners to do, this would of set them free, eat pork. "If you will eat pork we will set you free." Well, they didn't want Circe. They didn't want church. They didn't want pork in their body to lose their mind or to confuse the minds. And thousands, some historians say trillions, that this had to be in the trillions and they started naming the ones who were killed, like Hitler killing six million. That was a small number compared to what he really did get rid of, who would not turn from following what they thought was the way to **YAHWEH**. They hung on to the Sabbath, or they hung on to some kind of celebration that they were doing and they wouldn't give it up, so they died.

41 This was, of course, Jews killing Jews, if you want to call them that. They were Hebrew people of the twelve tribes whose main Roman army was Germany. And I've got to bring you more on that because Germany is really the leader now again for the Catholic church and pushing this big time.

42 But here in **Yahchanan Mark** now, if you look. Remember what the Catholic church did, we give you an order and the order is death. "We're gonna kill you if you don't do what we tell you to do." And they make no qualms about it. You're going to die or you're going to worship Mary--you're going to worship mother Mary, Mary, Circe. She represents the queen who eats pork, who kills the bodies and feeds them back to the people through the pork, following the priest who eats swine's flesh. Yes, the Catholic church eats swine's flesh. All Christianity

does, except some of them who read their bibles and they say, "You know, I don't think we should eat this stuff." And there're a lot of them that're doing that now. They're worshipping **YAHWEH** secretly. They're serving Him secretly. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] They haven't gotten brave enough yet to stand out in the open and do it, but they will one day. **YAHWEH** shows that He is going to bring two billion people here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

43 Well, **YAHWEH** says--Yahshua in **Yahchanan Mark 10:42**, Yahshua says of these people, of these Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes, you hypocrites! You Pharisees! You sons, sons of Satan, He called them. You, you, whose teacher is Satan the devil. You liars. You tell nothing but lies. You don't have any truth Yahshua said. All these things He said against these people right here who want to rule the world by force. You got all that? They want to rule the world by force. He's talking to them here before they ever moved to Rome.

44 They established their Latin language in Israyl. Yes, they established that in Israyl--but when they moved ninety-five years later, they destroyed the temple, moved to Rome, and they set up this universal language along with their universal church. And nobody knows where they came from. Well, of course, they came from two wolves, two she-wolves or something raised them. Romulus and Remus or whatever their names were. These gods that they worshiped.

45 **Yahchanan Mark 10:42. But Yahshua called them... His Disciples. ...to Him, and said to them: You know that those who are recognized as rulers of the heathen... Or unbelievers. ...exercise rulership over them, and those who are greater still exercise authority over them...** Those rulers that are ruling them.

46 **Verse 43, But this must not be so among you. For whoever will be greater among you, will be your minister--your servant...** One who serves. There're not going to be any rulers in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. There are going to be examples in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, teachers of Righteousness. They're going to get everyone to wanting to be a servant instead of being served. And when Yahshua, He says, when I come out to greet you, I'm still gonna be the same. I'll put My Tallit on and My apron on, and I will come out and I will serve you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

47 And **YAHWEH** says, you must choose this way or you won't be part of My Kingdom. You must choose it. If you don't, if you don't now, there's a hell fire that will be the end of you--where you'll be

cast to get rid of you. You won't be bringing what the pope is bringing to this world today.

48 If you look, if you look at the crying and the misery that are going on in these countries that he is taking over right now. He's already sent his roman army in there to stir up the trouble. He knows what will solve the problem. This is what Malachi Martin told on the man. He said, if you know what the problem is, if you create the problem, then you know what it is and you know how to solve it. Well, that's exactly what's taking place today. And that's what took place in the first roman army. This stuff that was going on then is going on right now right in front of your eyes.

49 The crusades are going on and they're taking one nation after another. And soon the pope will solve all their problems. "Just worship Mary and I'll solve all your problems for you." It's not that bold. They don't give the answer that boldly, but if you'll watch closely, that's exactly what they're going to try to do. It won't work! It won't work! Scripture tells them, no, it's not gonna work.

50 But if you think about, if you think about the roman empire, the roman empire was the cause. It wasn't, it never did bring peace. The roman empire, the only thing they ever brought was war and fighting. This went on for thousands of years and it fell. It failed and it's going to fail again now before it ever gets off of the ground. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 And Yahshua said to you, **verse 44, For whoever of you will be the first, will be a slave to all.**

52 **Verse 45, For even the Son... Even the Son...of Man...** That word **even** there is **and**. **And for the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve...** The Son of Man, it's not even the Son of Man, but the Son of Man His purpose was to come and serve, not be served. And to give His Life even for The House of **YAHWEH** that was coming later.

53 You know The House of **YAHWEH**. Let's be turning over to **Luke 22**, The House of **YAHWEH** was actually advertised, prophesied or advertised in **Genesis 49**. But it doesn't actually, it doesn't actually come into full effect, the Work that it's to do until **Revelation 19**. Where you see that the quartet, what's left of the quartet of two billion people is going to throw down their arms and come to the House and bow down to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Why? Because you're part of my seed. That's what **YAHWEH** promises you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause.] You are my children, and my children

will receive blessings, the same as I. That's what Yahshua tells you. And he who accepts a Prophet because he is a Prophet gets a Prophet's reward. Remember all those Scriptures that go with this.

55 Well, in **Luke** now **22** and notice **verse 25, So He said to them: The kings of the Gentiles exercise rulership over them; and those who exercise authority over them are called Benefactors...** Well, this is the same set up that you see today. You see people--this is, I'm sorry **Luke 22:25**. You see the kings and you see the ones who actually control the kings. Malachi Martin says, speaking of the Rothschilds, that was one group, but these are people with money. They control the banks of the world. I think we got something on that we want to bring too. They control the banks. They control the money. Malachi Martin said they can throw billions of dollars to have a nation fall or a nation stand. They're the ones that govern who stands and who falls. They're the ones that tell the kings what to do. They give the orders.

56 One of the Russian leaders said it wouldn't make any difference who was chosen president. It doesn't make any difference if Bush wins it or whoever wins it, he said. The plans are already laid out and they're just gonna fall in and do what they're told to do. Well, other people know this besides Malachi Martin but it's in the book, *The Keys of this Blood*. They say they have rights to do this. It's the keys of their blood, and they have rights to open these doors or close these doors.

57 Well **verse 26, But this must not be so among you... YAHWEH** is going to give the Kingdom to His Saints and these are the Saints that Yahshua is speaking of right here. And it says, **...he who is first, like the one who serves.**

58 **Verse 27, For who is greater? He who sits at the table, or he who serves? Is it not he who sits at the table? But I am among you as He Who serves...** This is Yahshua, your Example to follow.

59 **Verse 28, Now you are those who have stood by Me in My trials. So I appoint you...** I appoint you. You stood by Me. I appoint you a Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **...just as My Father has appointed to Me.**

60 **Verse 30, That you may eat and drink at My table in My Kingdom...** In My Kingdom. You get that? You may eat and drink at My table in My Kingdom. These are, of course, on the Days of Appointments, the Sabbath Days, the Days of Appointments with **YAHWEH**.

61 (Let me see read reference. I think I read that.) Let's go to, with that in mind and what I just said

and everything that you saw on the film today; let's go over to **Revelation 6** here now. **Revelation 6**. And remember what Yahshua expects of you and what the kingdoms are trying to do. They don't care who they kill. They send bombs, they don't care who it kills. They just send bombs to kill. And they got much bigger bombs than that they they're going to send.

62 Well, here now in **Revelation 6, verse 1**. Here's our Lamb Who said you must be one who serves. You've got to love. You've got to love one another and don't do anything to someone else that you wouldn't want that person to do to you. Like the--the young Priest brought out this morning. Don't bring any harm to others--treat others like you want to be treated. Serve others like you want to be served.

63 **Revelation 6:2. And I looked and behold, and he who sat upon it had a bow...** War in his hand. That word **bow** it stands for the same thing that **YAHWEH** told Samuyl. This king, you choosing a king, here's what's gonna take place. They're going to choose your young men and they're gonna train them to make weapons for you, instruments of war. That's what they're gonna train them for. That's what they're trained for now and they pay them big money to work in their offices, work in their laboratories, to produce what it takes to kill what they call the enemy. To rule over those and that's what the pope is crusading for today. Yes, and they're going to use it and they're going to depopulate the earth like they did in Hitler's day. Only more so because they want to depopulate the earth down to two billion people. And **YAHWEH** is going to allow it to take place. And this has been voiced by them, over and over.

64 Well here is the one that's doing it. **...and a crown was given to him...** That is, authority was given to the pope to do this. **...and he went out conquering...** This is not Yahshua. You see that?

If all the people on earth were Catholic, they still would not have peace. They would be just like Cain. That's what they are. They've gone the way of Cain and they would continue to kill and lust after what their brother had instead of wanting to serve their brother like Yahshua said. You see the difference in the two?

Now, here you are a Prophet back two, four, six thousand years ago and you're saying in the Last Days there will be a man called the Branch who will branch out and build The House of YAHWEH. You see what a miracle this is?

This is not Yahshua. This is a false prophet that is now running another crusade, resurrecting the roman empire that caused so much trouble to begin with; in Israyl and throughout the whole world, murdering, murdering, murdering. Crusade after crusade.

65 If all the people on earth were Catholic, they still would not have peace. They would be just like Cain. That's what they are. They've gone the way of Cain and they would continue to kill and lust after what their brother had instead of wanting to serve their brother like Yahshua said. You see the difference in the two?

66 **...conquering and to conquer.** Well, that's exactly what he's doing right there. **...conquering and to conquer...** with war.

67 Look back to **Kepha**. This is **II Kepha 3. II Kepha 3**. Because the Scripture, if you think about it and if you think about the Prophecies fulfilled, you think about prophesying that a certain thing would take place tomorrow. You know how many plans you've had that didn't take place? You were wanting to go learn how to swim and all of a sudden it's canceled. Well, that shows what kind of prophet you are.

68 Now what if you were looking down a thousand years or two thousand years in advance and you Prophecy that a place was gonna be established called The House of **YAHWEH**? Two thousand years. Four thousand years. You see that? Are you with me? Now, here you are a Prophet back two, four, six thousand years ago and you're saying in the Last Days there will be a man called the Branch who will branch out and build The House of **YAHWEH**. You see what a miracle this is? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 But there're people yet today that don't believe these Scriptures. They don't believe nuclear war is going to come. They think all of this will just go away here pretty soon and the Catholic church will bring them peace and they'll live in peace until they

die. They don't have peace today. When they talk, they're gritting their teeth. They're mad. They're angry. They're hateful. Their faces are full of hate. Their stomachs are eaten up with bitterness and hatred. They're dying. They're killing themselves with their own hatred.

70 And they're saying, you know how many years I've heard you teaching this? I said, do you know how many years the Prophet Yahnah taught before that actually occurred? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Isayah is the one that prophesied that I would be here teaching you today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But let me give you a real one now, I'm teaching you Peace. That's what I've always taught was peace.

71 And yet here are Prophets, both Yeremyah and Isayah, saying this one called the Branch is gonna establish The House of **YAHWEH** is going to be despised by everyone. He's going to be hated by all the world. And low and behold, I'm hated! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I laugh and rejoice about it.

72 One of the things that they teach you in worldly colleges is conform. Get in line with the pope. Go work for these people who build bombs. Well, I never did want to conform. The only thing I ever wanted to do, truly, I tell you this. From as young as I can remember, I would never read funny books because they were, I thought, a waste of time. I'd never read anything like that, and that's the reason I had a hard time in some of the school lessons because I didn't read them. I said, I see no reason for this.

73 What I wanted was something that would help me understand Scripture. I loved reading the

bible and I wanted to understand it fully. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, I governed my life to just search Scriptures and I'd buy books on top of books that would help me to understand the Scriptures. But I would never buy funny books. That, to me, was stupid and all the stuff that goes with it is just stupidity.

74 Well, here in **Kepha** now you see some unbelievers prophesied. How would he know this? How would he know? How would Kepha know, the Apostle Kepha, this is **chapter 3** and we'll start with **verse 2**. But how would he know that in the Last Days, which the Last Days is the time when they have nuclear bombs. There is no other Last Days. They didn't have nuclear bombs until knowledge was increased as our Deacon has been bringing out so many times. That knowledge was increased at a certain time, that it was prophesied to be increased at a time that a man would be hated for bringing the way to Peace to a world that don't want peace. [laughing]

75 And here the Apostle Kepha is saying in this same time period, you're going to have scoffers, scoffers. Yes, he's gonna have them tell you, "Well, I've listened to you preach that for years and it still hasn't come." No, but it will. And I'm gonna preach it right up until the day it does! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 To remember now this is **II Kepha 3:2**. **To remember the words which were previously spoken by the Holy Prophets...** Yahshua says you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

77 **Verse 3, First, you must understand this: that scoffers will come in the Last Days walking**



What I wanted was something that would help me understand Scripture. I loved reading the bible and I wanted to understand it fully. So, I governed my life to just search Scriptures and I'd buy books on top of books that would help me to understand the Scriptures.

according to... What? Their own righteousness? You see that? Walking according to what? ...**their own lusts...** They're walking according to their own lust. Do they wanna serve? No. If they did they'd be here with you serving. They didn't want to serve. They don't want anything to do with this right now. They will later. But they don't now. They don't see any need for it. But notice they're walking according to their own lusts.

78 **Verse 4, And saying: Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep...** Think how stupid that is.

79 **Verse 5, But they deliberately forget...** Now. **But they deliberately forget...** The Prophecies. That's what He's showing you here. They deliberately forget the Prophecies and the history that has gone before the Writing of these Words of **YAHWEH, The Book of YAHWEH.**

80 **Verse 6, By YAHWEH's Plan...** That He's the One Who governs this and tells you in advance what's going to take place. No one can do that. You can't do it. No one on the face of the earth can do it. Satan herself cannot foretell Prophecy. The Only One Who can foretell the future is **YAHWEH** and Yahshua Himself said that. Not even the Malakim in heaven can do this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 **Verse 7, By the same plan, the heavens and the earth which now exist are reserved for fire...** Fire? Fire! Yes, reserved for fire. This is the great burning that is going to take place. ...**being kept in store until the Day of Judgment...** What Judgment? What's He talking about here? Judgment. A fiery Judgment as **Hebrews 10:26** says. Those who sin willfully after the Knowledge of the Truth has come... I'm prophesied to bring you the Truth. After the Knowledge of the Truth has come and you go ahead and turn back to sin, there is no sacrifice for you after that, but a certain fearful looking and fiery indignation that will devour the adversary.

82 **...for the destruction of unrighteous men.** For the destruction of the unrighteous.

83 If you look over to **Revelation 20.** And remember the false prophet in **Revelation 6** because he's the first one that's named here. Yes they had their opportunity to serve **YAHWEH** and they still have it today, but they won't repent. **YAHWEH** shows they won't repent. They love this. They love

to follow their own lusts. They love what Satan promised to Yahshua and Yahshua turned it down.

84 **Revelation 20:10. And the devil who deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophets had been cast...**

85 And verse 11, **And I saw a Great White Throne, and Him Who sat on it, from Whose Face the earth and the heavens fled away; and there was found no place for them.**

86 **Verse 12, And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is The Book of Life...** Now this is for the unbelievers that I just told you, the scoffers. ...**And the dead were judged out of those things that were written in the books, according to their works...** According to their words. Yahshua said you're judged by your words and by your words you'll also be condemned.

87 **Verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it... And they were judged, every man, according to their works.** Death and sheol gave up those who were buried.

88 **Verse 15, And whosoever was not found written in The Book of Life...**

89 And look at **Revelation 21, Revelation 21** and notice **verse 8. Revelation 21:8. But the fearful, and unbelieving...** The fearful and the unbelieving. ... **and the abominable...** Those who eat pork. Those who eat pork. **Isayah 65.** You're an abomination. You become an abomination to yourself, and you become abominable to those who are around you, passing off diseases to them. Yes, the fearful and unbelieving and abominable.

90 You'll find the same thing spoken of in **Revelation 17** where it's talking about the roman Catholic church, which sits on seven hills, seven hills, a great city from which she is now crusading again, crusading again, to take over the world, to resurrect the Roman empire, to do what she did before. Kill. Murder. Slay with the sword. With her bow, this great bow and authority that Satan gives her. Yes, Satan is the one that gives her that authority as **Revelation 12** shows.

91 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

*But let me give you a real one now—
I'm teaching you Peace!*

Chapter Twenty-One

The Pope's New Book Calls Christmas: "A Pagan Custom"

11/24/12

D. David K.: It's my great privilege to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Boy, you're looking great! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] All right, let's hear it real loud now! [even louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We had to forgo the news today. The pope sent me some special information and wants me to address it! [laughing] I think he does. I think he wouldn't be writing it if he didn't.

3 But I did want to read you this. Mental health. I don't know if you noticed Jesse Jackson's son was the big news and very few paid any attention to it, but he suffers from a bipolar condition. He's not alone. One out of every three people is diagnosed with it, with mental disorders. That is, mental disorders. Not all of them are bipolar but there's a big share of them that are.

4 Let me see. *Why one poll says forty-five percent would rather skip Christmas...* Forty-five percent, how about that? Would rather skip Christmas. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, of course, this is something that's taking place because The House of **YAHWEH** is pounding these evil, pagan traditions that **YAHWEH** says don't even learn.

5 This one says, *It's time to ban Christmas presents...* [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, this is a rather long article, and he shows that it throws a hardship on the people. It entices them to spend money that they don't have. And, of course,

their families have to suffer. They have to suffer. They foreclose on their houses and cars because they've gone in debt more than they can handle. So it's a loser. Christmas is a loser! It's a curse! It always has been. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 This is something that is certainly not a curse... Red radish slaw. That's really a great tasting slaw. If you taste this and really pay attention and you really remember what it was like when you ate a carrot out in the world or a piece of lettuce out in the world, and you thought you were drinking water instead of eating because there was no taste to it! [laughing] Well this organic salad, I tell you, the more you eat of them, the more you want them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They have their own ranch style dressing too that I love very much.

7 This chili cheese, chili cheese casserole, this is a recipe that I talked Donna Ivy into making years ago, back when we were in Abilene and she became expert at it. I don't see her here today, but if she's here, it's something that I'll always appreciate. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'll tell you, it is beautiful. Beautiful tasting and you get addicted to it.

8 The poems, we need some poems. We want to write a *Book of YAHWEH* that's filled with just nothing but poems. You don't have to write eloquently, they said. So in that way they can use some Okie's work. [laughing] Some of them Okies can make that language sound pretty great!



[laughing] But whether you do or not, no matter what, keep it in praise to **YAHWEH**. Keep it Scriptural and meaningful.

9 One more thing, the pope and his crew have written a new book confessing false doctrines concerning the pagan tradition of Christmas. Now the reason he did this, I think the reason he did this is because we're bringing out the Truth about Christmas and hitting it pretty hard right now because it is a very evil custom that is spoken of in the Holy Scriptures that turned the heads of the twelve tribes of Israyl and started wars all over Israyl and then eventually throughout the nations with their competitive spirit that it puts forth.

10 He starts with, he says, *Jesus was born years earlier than thought, claims Pope...* Well, of course, this is just claims. They have nothing to back them up in this. Maybe he was and maybe he wasn't. That makes no difference. What makes a difference is what Yahshua taught. His Name was not Jesus. It was Yahshua. If the pope would just take time and turn over to **Hebrews**, I want to show you the Savior's Name. In **Hebrews 4. Hebrews 4**. Where it's speaking of the Sabbath Day that Yahshua kept perfectly and commanded the world to keep. There're attacks on that too today.

11 But Yahshua, the pope admits, the Catholic church admits in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church* that they replaced the Name Yahshua with the names of two Gods and replaced **YAHWEH**'s Name also. "Out of respect," they said. I think the respect went to the one they follow which **I Yahchanan** or *I John* if you have a *King James Version* shows you who that is; **I John 3:7-8**.

12 But here in **Hebrews 4:8**, you see the Savior's Name. Now they try to make out like this was the man who they named Joshua that took Mosheh's place. But that's not speaking of him. There's no place you can find that, where he did anything but go and fight like any general or captain or whatever and take the lands so the people could come in and set up a breeding program, and set up a trying area to where the people could be tried for **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.

13 But this man right here is speaking of the Savior. And He gave the Sabbath and He gave it in a way like it was meant from the beginning. He rested on the Sabbath Day, He rested by doing, by stopping his own work and doing **YAHWEH**'s Work. And He plainly says if we keep the Sabbath Day, which is the Seventh Day, that's the Day **YAHWEH** rests on. It's plain. It's the Seventh Day. It's no other day but the Seventh Day. And there still remains the

keeping of this Sabbath, Yahshua said, Who gave this to the People of **YAHWEH**.

14 Well the pope, of course, denies that. But he casts uncertainty. He tries to cast uncertainty. He does this with a slick, psychological move to make people doubt and to look to the Catholic church for guidance. But less and less people are looking to the Catholic church for guidance. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] They count themselves now at one billion people, one billion. Their congregation is one billion. And that's supposed to be the world's largest religion. That's uncertain too by the way, I respectfully tell you, Mr. Pope.

15 *The assertion that...* That Yahshua. I'll call Him Yahshua, they call Him Jesus and Christ. But, *The assertion that the Christian calendar is based on a false premise is not new...* It's not new but there's no proof that it is either. This calendar that we have, there's absolutely nothing, nothing to prove that we've been through all of that. And people try to cast doubts to make us think, well we don't know whether we're keeping the Sabbath or not. But we've been quoted in several of the encyclopedias now. I don't know if you know this or not but they're quoting The House of **YAHWEH** regularly where we bring out the fact that the Seventh Day cycle has never been broken. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

16 And he says here *...the year of [Yahshua's] birth is not clear...* The birth of Yahshua is not clear. That's right, the One Who actually inspired the Scriptures gave no hint as to the day that He was born--that the Savior was born. He says, *...The Bible does not specify a date for the birth of [Yahshua]...* That's true. And I'm glad you admit that.

17 *...The monk instead appears to have...* The monk who wrote this appear to have? Appear to have? Well, maybe they did is what he's saying. Maybe they did and maybe they didn't. *...appears to have based his calculation on vague references...* Well, what do you base christmas on, the christmas holiday on? You know, it's not vague references that you base it on. It's a pagan custom and it's condemned by the Prophets. They started condemning it as early as **I Samuyl 8**. It and easter, and of course your worship of your dead 'saints'. That's part of the christmas. You're worshiping dead 'saints'--you're worshiping the dead. People who died and you made gods out of them.

18 He says, *...The idea that [Yahshua] was born on Dec 25th also has no basis...* Praise **YAHWEH** he admitted that. [applause] Nothing vague about that. You can't, you can't deny it. In fact, the Scripture even backs that up. I think it's

Luke 15 or something like that where it shows that the shepherds were still herding their spring lambs. And somewhere in between that time, in that summer time period, Yahshua was born. Nowhere near wintertime. Everybody agrees that it couldn't be any later than September, the last of September or the first of October when that took place.

19 But he finally admits there's no basis here ...*in historical facts*. "We don't even know which season he was born in..." Well, we know it was the summer time. We know that for sure. He says, ...*probably linked to pagan traditions*.... Now he even admits that. That is this December 25th. ...*linked to pagan traditions and the winter solstice*... Now what did we put out in our books. That's exactly what we said, right? We brought this fact out. He's writing this to try to cast doubt on us but he's backing up everything we say.

20 Christmas celebration is all pagan. It is. Let's do this for the benefit of those who haven't heard this. But the pope is trying to gain back those who are leaving the Catholic church because of these pagan celebrations. And these articles that I just read to begin with where forty-five percent are saying it's time to dump it. It's time to dump this pagan practice. It's nothing but trouble. If you notice Black Friday. Now, they've come up with a new one to make money, this Black Friday. And you'll see people start gathering, you know, two to three days. They even set up in tents to beat one another into the store to fight over the sales that they have there.

21 Well, now they have or rather, they want to expand this sale because they're making so much money. So now they decided thanksgiving wasn't worth a flip either, so they now call that Gray Thursday and expand the sale. And this is what's going to take place; they've already agreed on it. From now on they're expanding this sale for you through Gray Thursday. Instead of going to mother's to eat turkey for dinner, forget that! Let's go shopping! Grey Thursday all day. Then Black Friday. And it'll expand other than that too. I think it already has. Somebody said that it would do that. Maybe they'll just close down December 25th and have another sale. [laughing] And then we can all just run out and play all day on December 25th instead of celebrating christmas, the pagan custom which he says is obviously, it's obviously pagan. They know that.

22 But it's also obvious that the Great Prophet of **YAHWEH** condemned this custom in **Yeremyah 10** or **Jeremiah** if you have a *King James Version*. Don't forget, Mr. Pope, you changed his name too. You took the Name of **YAHWEH** out of this Great

Prophet's name and gave it a new name in the *King James Bible*.

23 But he says, the words are, **Yeremyah 10:1. Hear the Word which YAHWEH speaks concerning you, O house of Israyl...** Now I know that the pope knows that I know that they are claiming to be the Aaronic priesthood. And I don't have any qualms with that. I know they are. They are the Israylites that refused to obey **YAHWEH**, that chose in **I Samuyl 8**, they came to Samuyl and said, "We don't want **YAHWEH** reigning over us anymore." This was the rejection of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They didn't want to keep His Laws.

24 Now before this, in the very chapter before this they were celebrating christmas and easter. And of course, they cut their selves off from **YAHWEH**. The people were coming in, capturing their children, taking them to Rome and to Babylon. And they came to **Samuyl** and said, "Please save us." Well, Samuyl said, "Okay, if you truly want to worship **YAHWEH**, I'll have **YAHWEH** fight your battle for you again."

25 If you'd just think, brethren, if you just think of what **YAHWEH** was trying to show His People. He said, you don't need strength. You don't need a huge number of warriors, I'll fight your battles for you and that's what He was doing. And He showed this in that chapter. And they said, well Abraham had a big army. Abraham had a lot of laborers, yes, but they never did go to battle. There's no record at all in the Holy Scriptures that Abraham ever killed anyone or his men that worked for him. **YAHWEH** fought his battles for him.

26 Now they ran and ran through tar pits and fell in them and a few other things and dropped all their things that they had stolen, set all the people free that they had captured. And Abraham merely came and got them and took them back. That's the story with Abraham. He kept My Laws, Statutes and Judgments, setting an example like Yahshua. Yahshua never killed anyone either. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Well here, he says, **Hear O house of Israyl...**

If you'd just think, brethren, if you just think of what YAHWEH was trying to show His People. He said, you don't need strength. You don't need a huge number of warriors, I'll fight your battles for you and that's what He was doing.

And it's speaking to you, the Catholics, because you split off from Samuyl. And I know who you are. I fully recognize that. You're the ones that killed the Prophets. You're the ones that persecuted the Prophets. And you're still doing it today and you're still rejecting **YAHWEH's** Laws today and trying to get out of the crack here you've got yourself into by writing a book to try to pull back these people into your deception. Why don't you repent of this pagan custom? Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

28 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says: Do not learn... Do not learn these pagan practices. ...the way of the... Unbelievers. ...the way of the heathen; and do not be deceived by the signs in heaven; though the heathen are deceived by them.**

29 **Verse 3, For the religious customs of the people are vain; worthless... They're vain. ...For one cuts a tree out of the forest... This is christmas. ...One cuts a tree out of the forest... They took it to the White House yesterday on a horse-drawn wagon. Loaded it up in a wagon and took it to the White House. This is supposed to make it better I guess, some way. It's still a pagan custom of cutting a tree--cutting the tree out of the forest. ...the works of the hands of the workman...**

30 **Verse 4, They decorate it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, so that it will not move.**

31 **Verse 5, They are upright, like a palm tree, but they cannot speak... That's the way with all their Gods. They're dead. They can't speak. They've been cut down. You need to get--trash it! It's gonna be cast into the fire, YAHWEH says.**

32 Now let's go to the Savior's Writings in **Yahchanan Mark 7**. This should be something that anyone who celebrates these days and now is thinking twice about it. Here in **Yahchanan Mark 7** and notice **verse 13. Yahchanan Mark 7:13**. He says, **Making the Laws of YAHWEH of no effect through your tradition...** Well, of course, you admit that christmas is one of your pagan traditions. You even admit that it's pagan. So, why not dump it? Why not repent of it? That's what the Savior is telling you to do here.

33 He says, **Making the Laws of YAHWEH of no effect through your traditions...** You know why the Laws of **YAHWEH** were made, Mr. Pope? They were made to bring you peace. They were made to bring you peace with the neighbors around you. They were made to keep people from stealing from you or you stealing from us. That was what was brought out earlier. These taxes that are being paid to the Catholic church are coming from your pocket. That's what makes your taxes so high. If we cut out

the taxes going to the Catholic church, yes, we could buy a new car every year! Or maybe run on Black Friday and get us a television, another television! [laughing]

34 Someone was wanting to move here the other day and they said they needed help because their television was 52 inches wide! I said I couldn't get that in my mobile home! [laughing] It would take a big truck to move that thing. Yeah, I know, I need three men to move it. [laughing]

35 Well He said, **...through your tradition you have handed down! And many other similar things you do...** Now this is easy to understand.

36 Go back to **verse 7** of this same chapter. **Verse 7**, He says, **But in vain do they worship Me, teaching as doctrine the commandments of men...** Or teaching for doctrines this tradition of christmas.

37 It wouldn't help you even if you worshiped in the True Name, if you keep on keeping this pagan celebration. Because you're not worshipping **YAHWEH** or Yahshua, you're worshipping these pagan Gods which it represents. December the 25th is the birthday of the pagan sun God Baal. You know that! You know that pope! Everybody else knows it now because we're telling it all over the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 Now, notice what the Savior said next. **Verse 8, For laying aside the Laws of YAHWEH, you hold the tradition of men!**

39 **Verse 9, Then He said to them: How well you reject the Laws of YAHWEH, so you may keep your own tradition!...** If you kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you would not be able to keep this tradition because it condemns it. That's what the Savior is saying here.

40 Look back to **verse 5**, He said, **Then the Pharisees and scribes asked Him...** These Pharisees and Sadducees is what you were before you destroyed the temple and moved all the artifacts to Rome. Pharisees and Sadducees are what you still are. You're nothing but hypocrites. You know the Truth, you know the Truth and you've rejected the Truth for your own traditions that make money for you. Well, that money is failing now and it's going to fail even more for you.

41 **...Why do Your Disciples not walk...** Now, you can plainly see here that Yahshua's Disciples are not walking in your traditions. They're not keeping your traditions. So don't make out like that Peter, the one you call Peter, the Apostle Kepha walked in the traditions of christianity. He didn't. It's a lie. He was not a Christian. He was a House of **YAHWEH** member that stood up for the Laws of **YAHWEH** all through his Writings. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 **...not walk according to the traditions...**

Now, let's read it again. **Then the Pharisees and scribes asked Him; Why do Your Disciples not walk according to the tradition of the elders?... That was the tradition of you, the Catholics. Before you were Catholics, you were Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and Herodians. ...but eat bread with unwashed hands?**

43 **Verse 6, He answered, and said to them: Well has Isayah prophesied of you hypocrites...** This is what the Savior is saying of you, pope. He's calling you a hypocrite. You know that this is a pagan custom and yet you're willing to let all the people worship this God and die and go to hell and burn in hell.

44 **...hypocrites--as it is written: This people honors Me with their lips but their heart is far from Me.** Traditions. The act of celebrating pagan customs or traditions after the Truth comes to you is called iniquity. That's where you stand now.

45 Look back to **Mattithyah 7. Mattithyah 7** and notice **verse 23** because the Savior is speaking to you here. When you know this and you don't do it and you push aside the Laws of **YAHWEH** for your traditions, pushing aside the Laws of **YAHWEH** is called iniquity.

46 And the Savior says to you right here in **verse 23, Mattithyah 7:23. But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity...** You who practice iniquity. You are classified by the Savior, Yahshua Messiah as follows.

47 Look at **verse 15.** He tells you what you are. **Verse 15, Beware of false prophets...** You are, pope, a false prophet according to the Savior Whom you're pretending you worship in this christmas celebration, even though you're pointing out all the falsehoods in it. You're pretending you're worshipping **YAHWEH**, but He says your worship is in vain. You're false prophets that're bringing forth lies to the world, all the world. And you got this started and now you're losing the people because they found out you was celebrating nothing but lies.

Did you know the Prophets said that too?

48 One day you're gonna wake up, all of the people out there, that one day is now, and you're gonna know that you've inherited nothing but lies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He's going to write another book I think close, before spring letting us know that rabbits don't lay eggs! [laughing]

49 **Verse 15, Beware of false prophets...** That's what Yahshua is saying to the world, to you. **...who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.**

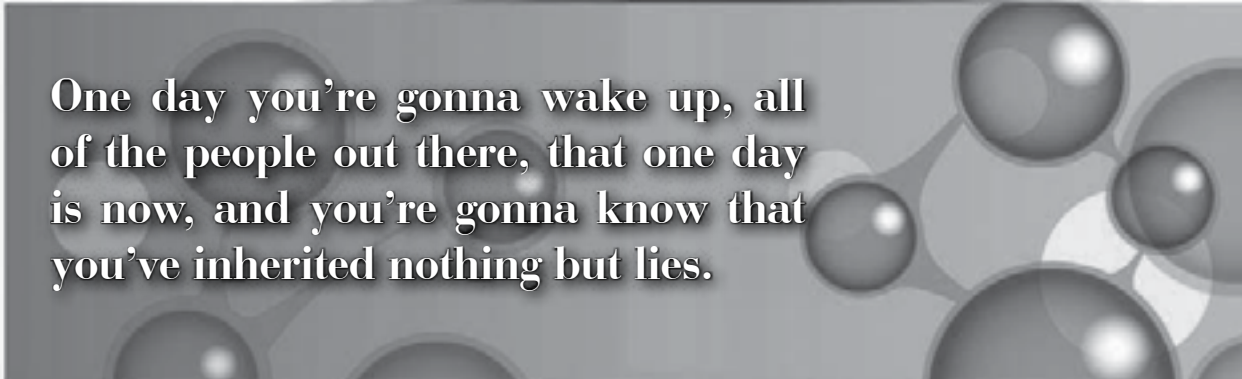
50 **Verse 16, You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?**

51 **Verse 17, Likewise, every Righteous tree...** Well, Righteousness, Mr. Pope, is found in *1 John* or *1 Yahchanan* as it should be **3:4, verse 7, and verse 8.** And if you don't practice the Laws of **YAHWEH** you're not Righteous. **...every Righteous tree... Keeps the Laws of YAHWEH. ...brings forth Righteous fruit...** That's what it's saying. **...but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity...** That's exactly what the Savior says you're doing, pushing aside the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's iniquity. A false prophet, like yourself, is bringing forth nothing but iniquity.

52 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity...** So that's the reason, Mr. Pope, that you can bring it forth. You're not a Righteous tree. You're an evil tree that's following Satan herself and what your teacher tells you to do, Yahshua said it Himself, you're going to do. That's in *John [Yahchanan] 8:44.*

53 **Verse 18, A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity, nor can a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness...** No you would have to repent before you could ever bring forth Righteousness.

54 **Verse 19, Every tree...** Here you are, here's your Judgment. **Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit...** Keeping the Laws of



One day you're gonna wake up, all of the people out there, that one day is now, and you're gonna know that you've inherited nothing but lies.

YAHWEH. ...is cut down, and cast into the fire...
Cut down and cast into the fire.

55 Turn over to **I Yahchanan** and read this for yourself. **I Yahchanan 3**. Here're the Disciples who were trained by Yahshua Messiah. This was written in about 69 C.E. One year before you destroyed the temple and moved the artifacts to Rome, the Savior's Disciples wrote this to you.

56 **I John, I Yahchanan 3:4. Whosoever commits sin transgresses also the Laws...** By whatever means. This is sin.

57 Look at **verse 7, Little children let... No pope or ...let no man...** Period. **...deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** He who practices keeping the Laws does not commit sin. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. **...He who practices Righteousness is Righteous.**

58 **Verse 8, He who commits sin...** That is, breaking the Laws. **...belongs to Satan the devil...** Now that's plain enough for anyone to understand. This was a Disciple of Yahshua. It says the same in every translation. Even the Latin translation says this. Yes and **verse 10** shows you that this is what distinguishes the people who belong to the Creator versus those who you belong to Satan the Devil; and the fire is waiting for you **YAHWEH** says.

59 **Revelation 22**. If that's not enough now, look on over to **Revelation 22**. Because He, the Savior further gives you His Judgment here and all Judgment in heaven and earth is now given to mankind, to Yahshua Messiah Who is the Son of Man. The Son of Man, pope. The Son of Man. It wasn't the son of some "holy ghost" or unholy ghost even. He's the Son of Man and that was the promise to the Son of Man, to the Sons of Men. "I will make man in My Image and after My Likeness. I won't take the unholy ghost or the holy ghost, either one, and make him in My Likeness. I'll do it with mankind." That's the promise. There's no assumption there either. It's plain. You don't have to guess at all.

60 **Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly...** This is the Savior. **And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

61 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

62 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His...** The Father's. **...Laws, that they have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the city...** What about the rest of you, pope, and your followers? Look at **verse 15** and you'll find the answer there.

63 In **chapter 20** now, He makes it even plainer. The Savior here doing the speaking. **Revelation 20**

and start with **verse 11**. This is the Great White Throne Judgment. In **verse 11, Revelation 20:11. And I saw a Great White Throne, and Him Who sat on it, from Whose Face the earth and the heaven fled...** This is the new creation of the new heaven and the new earth that we will read more about from the Prophets--new heaven and the new earth. **...and there was found no place for them.**

64 **Verse 12, And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is The Book of Life. And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works...** According to their works. Did they turn and repent when they found out that christmas was a pagan holiday or did they go ahead celebrating it, worshipping the sun God baal who is against the Laws of Righteousness? That's your works.

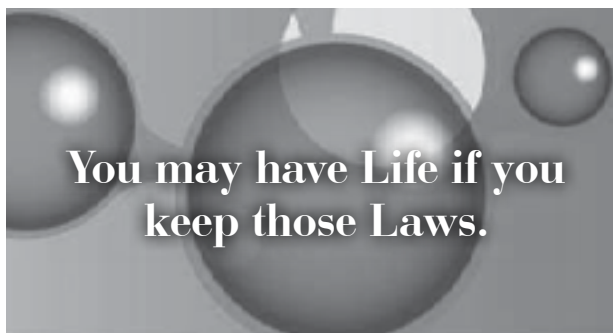
65 **Verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it, and death and sheol delivered up the dead which were in them. And they were judged, every man according to their works...** No if, ands, and buts. They were all judged according to their works. Did they keep christmas or not? Did they know that it was a pagan custom or not? Well, now they do. Even the ones that instituted it are admitting it's a pagan custom. Full of lies, nothing but lies.

66 **Verse 14, And death and sheol were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.**

67 **Verse 15, And whosoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the Lake of fire...** Now you just noticed in **Revelation 22:14** who is written in the Book of Life. Yahshua plainly said those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Blessed are those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They're written in the Book of Life. You may have Life if you keep those Laws.

68 You said, *...These pagan customs have proved to be enduring traditions*. Now these're your words in your own book. And yes they are. And notice the Scriptures agree. You and your followers will not repent. That's what Yahshua said.

69 Look first to **Acts** before we go to **Revelation**,



but **Acts 3**. The Scriptures show that you and your followers will not repent, that you will keep on with your practices and they will follow you, your customers will follow you. Many of them will leave you. But you will have some that will go with you and burn in hell.

70 Here is the advice of the **Acts of the Apostles**. They didn't follow christianity and do away with the Laws. They tell you in no uncertain terms that your sins will not be forgiven. They will not be blotted out unless you repent.

71 **Acts 3:19**. He says, **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out; that times of refreshing may come from the Presence of YAHWEH...** Notice your sins are not blotted out until you repent of sin and are converted to keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. Notice that.

72 Now look on to **Revelation 9. Revelation 9**. Because here's where you stand right now. All Catholics stand in this position right here, knowing they're worshipping the Gods. It's forbidden because the Gods are against **YAHWEH's** Laws. They're leading you into sin. They're leading the whole world into misery right now.

73 You saw, we brought it. The gang wars, we brought the things that are taking place all over the world, the fighting, the protests. They'll put a king in office and right away they hate the man and they start protesting what he's done. Instead of praying for their king they're wanting to kill him. Now, this is going on all over the world, the hatred and the violence.

74 This has been created by you, Mr. Pope, and the ones who, your predecessors who persecuted, persecuted the Prophets, killed the Savior. Yes, killed the Savior, rejected everything He said and still rejecting everything He said. You're the ones that **YAHWEH** said are guilty of all this blood from the Righteous blood of Abel clear down to this time period. Because you, from you and your predecessors has gone forth profaneness to all the world.

75 It's the profaneness right now that has got so many mentally ill people--we know, these are the cases that're filed. Three, one out of every three people mentally ill in the world, that they know of. Many they don't even know about because they don't go to doctors. They know the doctors can't do anything about it. Some have been and they didn't run tests long enough. The person, they gave them drugs. They gave them drugs to fight it and it made them feel so bad they didn't want anymore of them so they didn't go back. There're millions of cases like this.

76 But they got registered right now because of

your actions in bringing forth iniquity, doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws that would keep you healthy with a mind healthy and could choose; make rightful choices of Righteousness instead of evil. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 You know **Deuteronomy 30** tells everyone to choose and says you must choose. Now if Satan can poison the minds to where they can't make a rightful choice, and this is exactly what's taken place because of your continual, down for thousands of years now, total rejection of the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You've brought forth to this world sickness, disease, suffering, war, hatred. Everything you see in the world today you have brought it forth. And you're charged with it before **YAHWEH**, you and your predecessors who persecuted the Prophets so Yahshua said, "I know you're the sons of Abraham. You don't have to argue with Me about that, I know it. You're the ones that turned against Abraham. But you're not followers of Abraham. If you did, you would love Me." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 Well here now in **Revelation 9**, He shows you the horrible nuclear wars that're going to take place of which you're responsible. All the sick minds that you've brought forth down through the centuries. You're responsible for this. And **verse 20**, it's speaking especially of you because you're the leader. You're the leader. You're the one that sits on the seven hills of Rome and is leading the kings of the earth into these nuclear wars that are shown from **Revelation 9:1-24** here or **21**.

79 And He says, after a third part of the people are dead over a fourth part of the earth in and around your area now. This is that fourth part of the earth, which includes Rome. Your area--it's gonna be burned, too, Prophecy says. I think you're a fool if you don't believe this Prophecy, Mr. Pope. And I know you probably don't or Satan has lied to you and told you she's gonna protect you, but Rome is going to be burned. The Scripture says that and the Savior Yahshua says you're a fool if you don't believe it. I'm saying you're a fool if you don't believe it. I repeat the words of the Savior. Always.

80 Well, He says after a third part of men is killed over that fourth part of the earth, He says **verse 20, And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons...** I know you know this because Malachi Martin, one of your top writers, wrote in his book that you're outnumbered. Even if you don't agree--even if you say you don't worship demons. You're outnumbered in your house because Malachi Martin says that there're more devil worshipers, confessed

devil worshipers than there are those that are not devil worshipers in the Catholic church. That is, in the Vatican, the leadership of the Vatican. That's what he was talking about in the book *The Keys of This Blood* which showed that you're the seed of Abraham, but you're the evil seed, the evil genes that came forth from Cain. And they're still in your bloodline but you could resist them if you would repent and turn to **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 But **YAHWEH** says you won't, that you won't repent of the worship of demons and Gods, Gods. The sun God--everyone knows that December the 25th was chosen because it was a birthday of the famous sun God that you brought out of Egypt with you, that the Pharaohs worshiped before **YAHWEH** brought you out from them, your ancestors. And you're still hanging on to this God worship that came out of Egypt, as **YAHWEH** showed in **I Samuyl 8** when you rejected Samuyl and the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You won't repent--you won't turn from demon worship, from God worship.

82 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of your fornication, nor of their thefts...** And you know that thefts is what's going on all over the world. You want to take those people's land. You want to take their wealth and you promise this to everyone who will follow you.

83 Well that is **chapter 9**. Now you sit as a judge right now. If you look on over to **Revelation 17**, **YAHWEH** fully describes you and your activities. Those who dress like Saints of **YAHWEH**, but you're like raving wolves. Your thefts, your murders, they all follow you. You're a tree of wickedness that the Savior spoke of in **Mattithyah 7**. You're a false prophet. That's what the Savior shows that you are. And you're backing it up with all of your moves.

84 In **Revelation 17:1. And there came to me one of the seven...** That's me, Mr. Pope. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **...who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show...** That's what I'm doing today. I'm showing you your sentence; you and all your followers, your sentence. **...you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon...** That is, governs all of these people, multitudes, nations, and languages. That is you that He is speaking of.

85 **Verse 2, With whom the kings of the earth...** Have practiced this same fornication, this same worship of demons and Gods. The same one that you celebrate with December 25th. Whether you cut a tree, whether you hang a light on it, whether

you move it with a wagon, you're still worshipping this God. Whatever you do concerning this pagan holiday, you're a part of that worship. And all the world follows after you in these things. This is called adultery, God worship, idolatry and God worship.

86 **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk...** That is, they're confused, their minds. One out of every three have mental disorders. One out of every three, they know this right now because of your actions.

87 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of the God worshipers and I saw a woman...** That's you.

88 Look on over to **verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** Who sits on seven hills.

89 **Verse 9, ...The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits...** Do you know any other cities that sit on seven hills that teaches these abominations? And you know you're teaching abominations. You admit it in your book.

90 **Verse 3, ...and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast.** Yes, this beast that you're worshipping, this beastly system that you've turned the nations into, all fighting each another. Before you left Israyl, you were fighting each other in Israyl. The families were fighting each other because of your activities. You were going in and stealing from each other then. And then you spread out to all the nations and you're still following the same practices that you followed in the land of Israyl where **YAHWEH** brought you out of Egypt and let you possess it to show what you are. You were on trial and you proved to **YAHWEH** what you were. Your ancestors did.

91 **Verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color...** Look in the mirror. Go look in the mirror, right now, and see if it doesn't describe you fully right here. **...having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness...** To pour out to the earth. **...of your fornication...** All in **verse 4**.

92 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: mystery Babylon...** Oh yes, everything has been a mystery from the she-wolf that raised the two boys who killed each other. You know, that's a great one; that's a great mystery of your actions. Myth, that's a myth they put out concerning your actions that you kill each other. And you won't repent **YAHWEH** says.

93 **...the mother of harlots...** The mother of Christianity. Christianity, they follow your footsteps. They have no authority outside the Catholic church for breaking the Sabbath or for celebrating

christmas, or anything. You're the ones that brought forth the whole thing.

94 **...the mother of harlots and the abominations of the earth...** That is you that it's speaking of. I know of no other that sits on the seven hills of Rome. I know of no other great city that rules the kings of the earth, except the one that sits on the seven hills of Rome. You're fully in action.

95 Why am I telling you this? Why am I telling you this, Mr. Pope? First of all, **Luke 24:25**. Look at that first. **Luke 24:25. Then he said to them: O fools, and slow of heart to believe all the Prophets have spoken...** Well, what have the Prophets spoken?

96 Turn over to **Micahyah** and read it for yourself. **Micahyah 4**. This is the reason I'm telling you what I'm telling you. Because YAHWEH and Yahshua both said that I would tell you this in the Last Days. You just read it in **Revelation 17:1**. The Seventh Malak, the Seventh Messenger, the Seventh Work of YAHWEH. That's me! That's The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

97 **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain...** That is, promotion. **...of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** That's the United States. **...It will be raised above all congregations...** As Yahshua said, it wouldn't start off like the largest tree--it'll start off really, really small, with the smallest seed, but it will grow and it will not stop growing until it has engulfed the whole universe. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] **...It will be**

raised above all congregations; and all peoples will eventually flow to it.

98 Verse 2, **And many nations will come, and say; Come and let us go up the mountain...** The promotion, the uplifting. **...of YAHWEH, and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob; and He will teach us of His Ways...** He will teach us His Ways. That's the reason that I'm telling you this today.

99 Who am I? Turn over to **Revelation 11** and I'll show you who I am, who it is that's speaking to you on these terms. **Revelation 11. Revelation 11:1. And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the temple...** Do you know who measured that temple, Mr. Pope, that you now have a picture of? I know you've seen it. It's in your German magazines even, that you call German magazines. Yes, it's all over the world at this time.

100 I'm the one who measured that. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I'm the one who made the temple model. The temple model whose pictures went into your magazine and it was spread as being the most accurate that anyone had ever seen. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

101 Verse 2, **But the court which is outside the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles...** Heathen. **...And the holy city they will tread down under foot forty-two moons...** This is a special time period that we're in right now.

102 Verse 3, **And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will**

I'm the one who measured that. I'm the one who made the temple model. The temple model whose pictures went into your magazine and it was spread as being the most accurate that anyone had ever seen.



foretell... They will tell, they will show and tell. Come and I will show and I will tell you about yourself. That's what I'm doing. **...events about the one thousand two hundred and sixty days, those cast about with darkness...** Darkness that you have brought on yourselves because you have rejected the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

103 I'm one of the two olive trees spoken of in **verse 4, These are, as it were, the two olive trees, and, as it were, the two Lampstands ministering for the Father...** Father **YAHWEH**. **...in the earth...** That's me. I'm also the one called the Chosen Branch, if you want to study further. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

104 My High Priest is Yahshua Messiah Whose Name you changed, took it out of the Holy Scriptures. The same Yahshua Who keeps and teaches that the Seventh Day Sabbath remains, remains. So do the Prophets. I'll give you one last Scripture because you're the ones that changed the Sabbath Day. **Isayah 66**. You changed it only for yourselves. You didn't change **YAHWEH's** Sabbath. **YAHWEH's** Sabbath remains for **YAHWEH's** People.

105 You can't keep the Sabbath, Mr. Pope. An evil tree can't bring forth Righteousness. So you can't. It's impossible for you to do so right now. In your mind--your mind is sick and you're taking this sickness to all the world right now. And pretty soon you will see a third part of man die in the area around you, in that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. You're part of that fourth part.

106 You're going to see a third part of man die there and then you're gonna see the war spread until they have engulfed all nations because every nation is going to learn that what **YAHWEH** says is True. His Word is coming to pass. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

107 In **Isayah 66** though, you will see something that remains, that is going to remain. And we're making now, we're going to--**YAHWEH**, He's making new heavens and a new earth. Wherein, as Kepha, Kepha, not Peter--He wasn't a pope. [laughing] But the Apostle Kepha says, wherein Righteousness dwells. Righteousness, in case you don't know it yet, even though I've told you several times already. I know your mind is sick and it's hard to grasp this. But *I John* in your bible, *I John 3:4-8* or *10*. Read the whole thing and you will see that Righteousness is the keeping of the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

108 Kepha, who you changed his name to Peter, said there will be a new heaven and a new earth wherein Righteousness dwells. And by no means, no means will evil false prophets like yourself enter into this Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

109 In **Isayah 66:2**, He says, **For as the new heavens...** Those are the ones Kepha spoke of, the new heavens and the new earth where Righteousness dwells, Righteousness only dwells there. **For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make will remain...** They will remain. **YAHWEH** won't allow you to destroy that. **...says YAHWEH: so will your seed and your name remain.**

110 **Verse 23, And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh will come to worship before Me, says YAHWEH...** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In the new heaven and the new earth where Righteousness dwells, **...all flesh will come to worship before Me...** Every Sabbath Day. They'll have no excuse for sickness at that time. There won't be any sickness in the world, in this new heaven and new earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

111 **Verse 24, And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of...** The pope and all of his followers. That's speaking of you, pope. The false prophet of this earth who is worshipping demons and is bringing forth to the world the curses, all these curses, the plagues. And in **Revelation 18** it shows the only way to come out and not suffer these plagues, you can read it for yourself, Mr. Pope, in **Revelation 18**, come out from among them and be separate from their sins. So you won't partake of their curses, their plagues.

112 **Isayah 66:24. And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men who have transgressed against Me...** The transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws is sin. Don't let anyone deceive you otherwise. He who keeps the Laws of **YAHWEH** is Righteous. **And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men who transgressed against Me...**

113 Well, of course, **Revelation** says the same thing. **Revelation 20**. The Great White Throne Judgment. And the last **verse 15, And whosoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire...** Now these're the ones for the second death. That's not the first death. That's the second death where there will be no resurrection.

114 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Two

The Problem Is Getting People To Believe. The Religions Say They “Believe” But They Don’t Believe The Scriptures

12/01/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Shalom everyone! You're looking great. **YAHWEH** is well pleased! Okay. [waving palm branches, joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I've got a lot that I want to cover. I think it's probably gonna take a few weeks but we are going to get it done.

2 The news that we're getting, of course, it's a matter of trying to get the world to believe. And the great sermon that the Great Kohan Kepha Reynolds gave, that was really fantastic. Praise **YAHWEH**. I know that the war is held back. I know that it won't be long before it's gonna be turned loose. But I can see the House is improved a lot since the nuclear baby.

3 If you don't have the book, *Birth of the Nuclear Baby*, you really should get it, because it's part of believing what is going to take place. There're news articles that come with this because there're dates that were given in the Holy Scriptures when the war would actually start and it did start. We have the news articles that come with this book that actually show the war, how it started and then how **YAHWEH** used one general to stop the war single-handedly, the news media said.

4 But the people, when we say, well the war is going to start and they think, well this is gonna be

over with tomorrow. You know, they think they're right and proper so they need no overcoming.

5 What we've got to try to get everyone to understand is that **YAHWEH** has a place for them, but they've got to prepare for that place. They've got to prepare themselves for that place. Get the kinks out, the spots, the wrinkles out. And of course, getting them to believe--the world doesn't believe anything, you know. They just go from day to day pushing their buttons and just play it by ear, so to speak, and each day takes care of itself and want to live life to the fullest every moment. And they never find out what real joy is. Never. The world never, never gets close to the real joy and even peace.

6 We see plans being made, laws being passed and the next year or so they're trying to get rid of them and trying to pass new laws to take care of it. We've been working with some of the things that have to do with feeding people and, of course, we see what took place a few years ago. They started seeing the mistakes they made in food and milk products, things like this. So they started encouraging, our government started encouraging the people to go organic. But just encouraging them without education, you know, in what they are going to face, they have gone broke and started selling their dairies now. And so it's a bad thing.

7 Education is needed in every field. And the





The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*

is needed right now to get everyone ready for the future, for YAHWEH's Work.
That's the thing that will get you ready.

Peaceful Solution Character Education Program is needed right now to get everyone ready for the future, for YAHWEH's Work. That's the thing that will get you ready. That's what we need to get in the countries. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

8 I've got a letter here, maybe this is it. Of course, this comes from people that are in high positions and they're seeing that the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is what is needed in every country now. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

9 Now they're working to do this. Of course, Satan is out to stop them. She doesn't want to see the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* go through, but it's going through in spite of everything--every trick she pulls, you know. And she's like the fox with the bag of tricks and well acquainted with every one of them.

10 You saw from the Great Kohan's sermon here a while ago, Satan really attacked this Scripture where YAHWEH showed that He named me. But YAHWEH did this in a way that it couldn't be denied. And of course, Satan tried to attack it and told all kinds of lies about this. And I still, you know, it wasn't second thought to me, all of this. I didn't realize how important it was until Satan started attacking it like she did and using the fallaways to tell lies about it and make out like it wasn't true. And I still didn't think anything about it.

11 I just, I'm on a rut, I'm in a rut, I'm on a grind to get everything written and told. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And so I keep pushing everything aside, you know. And they say, well they're doing this and this and I'll say okay. And I think nothing about it. "Well, they're waiting at the gate with a gun to shoot you." "Okay. Well, that'll be all right." [laughing] I've got my mind on something else right now. That's the way YAHWEH made me. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

12 But finally, after all of this hullabaloo that came about and all the lies they're telling, I said this must be important some way. You know, when Louetta came up here that day it was like she was on a mission. She didn't do this. She didn't do any traveling. She had no business to come see me. But she did. Her husband was dead and, of course, she had her sons and family in Odessa, but she came by herself. And it was like she was on a mission to get something done.

13 And when the group of women went over and visited with her in that house, I went with them, and I sat close to her. She turned and looked at me and she said, did you get the letter, this was the first words out of her mouth, did you get the letter that Jacob sent you about changing your name? And I said, yes I got that. Somebody else has it now because there was a divorce and all my stuff went missing. But I said yes, I got it. And she said, well

we were wondering why you changed your name or wanted to change your name because your one-year-old brother named you. And I said yeah. I know that was the talk of my family all of my life. And she said, you do realize, Bill... [laughing] She said, you do realize, Bill--she wasn't going to let me change my name, see [laughing] But she said, you do realize, Bill, that your brother was only one-year-old. And I said yeah, yeah. Well, I had my mind on something else, see. But it's like **YAHWEH** has to hit me with a brick or something to get me to wake up.

14 Well later, months later, I got to searching the Scriptures. I was thinking off and on about what she said and I said, you know, this has got to be important. I got to looking at the Scriptures and I said oh yeah, one year olds can't talk, can they?

15 Ask a one year old. Ask a one year old, if you had a brother what would you name him? This is what you'd get [blank stare] Ba, ba, da, ba, da. [laughing] Ask a two-year-old, you'll get the same thing. Now, I don't know how high you'll have to go, but we're gonna do it. [laughing] But you don't get that from little children.

16 Somebody spoke through this boy's mouth, and that's what **YAHWEH** shows in the Scripture. It was a miracle, what took place here. It made me think of the Scripture, after it finally dawned on me, and I started putting it all together. It made me think of the Scripture where **YAHWEH** spoke through a donkey and corrected a king. Yeah, mouth of a donkey. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 Well, **YAHWEH** did the same thing when He named me. And then He says in another Scripture, He said, "I'm the One Who named you, Yisrayl. Hey! Hey! Wake up!" [laughing] I'm the One Who named you, and you didn't know it was Me Who named you, but I'm the One Who named you. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, I finally woke up to it. But anyway, my mind is still on this other.

18 We've got to get the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* out. And of course, I'm glad we've got a team pushing the other because I don't have time. But we've got to get this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* out to the world. It's needed. But what is needed most of all is that it be tried and tested and proven. Now we've proven it in I don't know how many places; the prisons, the schools, the family life, you know. We have proven it. It works in every field. Every field we put it in, where they actually put it to use in their family, it works. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

19 It works so well that the prison wardens, who actually give this a fair try, the sheriff's departments and so forth, even the DAs in certain cases, are

pushing it to get everyone who commits a crime to take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Now, there're always our enemies around saying, "Ah, get rid of them. They don't sell condoms. They got to be crazy. Just get them out--don't pay any attention to them, you know. They're not in the condom business. We've got to push these condoms in order to stop this." Well, they're really stopping it, aren't they? [laughing] They haven't even got sense enough to stop eating pork. Let alone condoms!

21 But these are the Satanic ways that Satan comes against us. I noticed the ones here in Abilene that didn't want us having the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* in their lives, they closed up and went somewhere else. That was **YAHWEH**'s doing, I think. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 But anyway, this is a letter, I can't tell you who from, but it's from a high official and it says you guys are doing it right. You're doing a great job. It says, *We have been looking for this ... Talking about the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. ...to send and be on the air and on TV like in Egypt and Libya. They need this on TV programs at least seven days a week... Yeah! ...I talked to some TV channels... So they're working with them, behind the scenes, of course. ...and they agreed we can do this in different war torn countries...* Praise **YAHWEH**. [joyful laughter, applause] Well see, this is what I was telling the Priests here recently. It seems like I'm just, you know, we're just spinning our wheels. We can't, I can't seem to get what I want done, see, because I'm wanting to prove this. I'm wanting to prove this will stop war. And it will. This program, when you use it, will actually stop war.

23 Well, someone has got to lay down their weapons and say we're going to refuse to fight anymore. Now when you do this, and you will turn to **YAHWEH** fully, as the Great Prophet Samuyl showed, if you will read the chapters, **I Samuyl 7** and **8** you will see that if you will turn to **YAHWEH** fully, **YAHWEH** will protect you. You won't need war weapons. You can burn them. Throw them away. Beat them into plowshares and pruning hooks. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well this is what's gonna take place.

24 Well, I can see now that higher, higher up people who have heard this and read it now, they're going to work and they have some worldly political power and so you will see things now start taking place. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You're gonna see it.

25 If you look, I know I'm getting ahead of

myself, but I'm gonna run out of time. So what I want to do is show you **Genesis 1**. If you'll turn there, **Genesis 1**. Now here is what **YAHWEH** says that He's gonna do. Now put that another way and I'll prove it to you later, but here He says what you're going to do. Because you're the ones who're gonna fulfill this in this time period we're in. A time period when it's impossible to stop war because of the trillions of dollars that're made. Yes, it's for money. War is made for money, to bring in gobs of money. That's what Bawa Jain, the gate opener at the U.N. years ago, when we were invited to speak there at the first peace conference, religious peace conference; he was the door opener. That's what his name means. But he told me, when I was telling him what I'm going to do, what **YAHWEH** is going to do, what The House of **YAHWEH** is going to do--now, this is the way I put it to him. I said, I'm not working alone. I said, my plans are to stop war over the whole earth. And he listened quietly and I spilled out my speech to him, showed him everything. And he said you'll never get it done, for one reason. He said right now war machinery is an eight hundred and fifty billion dollar a year business, so there's no way you can stop it.

26 Well, now it's up in the trillions of dollars as you can see. And if they weren't making big money and if some big pockets weren't being crammed full of it, they would turn from it. It's like christmas. Christmas is no longer being accepted. Now there're forty-five percent of the people saying this is a burden. It's not worth it--it's not fun at all anymore.

27 Well see, the people who are getting the money from christmas, they don't want it to stop. They want to see it grow and grow. And, of course, the people overspend. Well, that's what the articles you're seeing now are coming out and saying, you know, that all I've done in the past years is overspend. And I buy christmas presents for everyone. Now here's what they're saying, they're saying maybe, maybe I'll buy a present for my children, but do I have to give it to everyone I know?

28 Well, you give it to everyone you know, he says, because they're obligated to give you one. "So when I," he says, "I hurt inside because when I receive a present from someone, I know that that person, in advance, he's already told me, I'm buying you a present." [laughing] Well, why did he tell you that? Well, the psychologists will tell you that he expects something from you. So he says, "I'm obligated to buy all of these people presents now and here I am on a fixed salary. I've got this credit card that's shot. It's down to the limit. Now I can get another credit card and pay off this credit card,

then I can go spend a bunch of money, but how am I gonna pay it back? I'll give up my house payments. That's what I'll do, I'll give up my house payment. So where am I gonna move to? I'll move in with daddy and mother or somebody." Well, of course, this is what's going into their mind because of this evil thing they call christmas.

29 What's going through the people's minds when they hear me saying we're gonna beat these war machinery into plow shares and pruning hooks, well they're thinking if this occurred this trillions of dollars worth of business is gonna go down the hill. Who will buy our goods anymore? That's what **Revelation 18** says when it goes down. It's gonna go down. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 Well see, well see you are being trained for that job. And when we present this to people, you know, they think, oh, I'm gonna go to heaven right away. Well, that's as deep in the Scriptures as they ever get. That's what christianity is, you know. It's just, you know, you're zapped. Yeah, you said you believe so you're zapped. Boy, you're on the way to heaven. You know, you're on the first box car going in. And so you've got everything made, just believe. "Keep bringing me your money, but believe." Okay. that's all you got to do is believe. "That's all I got to do?" "Well, you got to keep bringing me money. Don't forget that." [laughing]

31 Well, that's the christmas business. That's the church business, you know. "Keep bringing me the money, but just believe." Now, you've got to do something besides just believe. "Yeah, I guess so. Number one, that's the number one thing. Believe second, but bring me the money first." [laughing] Well that's the business. That's the pocket, that's the pockets being filled with business. That's christmas. That's nuclear war.

32 Well **YAHWEH** says, He's different and He gave you a Savior. And the Savior said, if they slap you on one side, turn the other cheek. Now this Man did this. It was no joke with this Man. And He knew that He was going to suffer greatly at the people who wanted Him to kill all their enemies. And they told Him, Satan says, You're a Leader. You're a Great Leader. And they bragged Him up to no end. They took Him high, lifted Him high up and said look at all of this. You can have it all. All you've got to do is kill our enemies, lead the battles, tell them what to do. Be another commander, be another warrior, a great, a great, Alexander the "great". Be one of them and kill all the enemies, all of our enemies in the world. Wipe them out.

33 Well, of course, if you know anything about history, that's impossible because what is in the

bloodline, what's in the DNA, now you've got to understand this, what's in their DNA is war. It came from Cain and it came down to you. Fighting and hatred, illegal lust and continual retaliation, continual war. That's what comes down to you.

34 I've got something here that shows that that is understood now. And if I can find it, I know I marked it. Here it is! Ha ha! Praise **YAHWEH**. Now, I've told you where the so-called American Indians came from. You're well up on this and the history of our people, the people that **YAHWEH** brought here to hide His Work, of course, to bring it to where it is today. Because first of all, He had to have someone like Yahshua Who would have His Mind set on the goal and not let troubles get it off or alter it. But trust in **YAHWEH** and say, "I can only do this. I can't fight Satan and I'm not going to. I'm gonna go ahead and do exactly what You told me here in the Laws and the Prophecies." Well, that's what Yahshua did. Well, you saw what occurred to Him.

35 I couldn't have done what Yahshua did. There's no way. If you study what this Man went through and the misery that this Man went through and then the last minute hatred and beatings that took place. The torture, the torture chamber that He experienced, that He went through that night with the words coming at Him all the time. "You can stop this any time you want to, just tell us you'll eat pork." Or whatever it was their tricks were at the time. They used those tricks. They put them on a stretching wheel. And many of our ancestors, that's the reason they ran, crossed the arctic circle and came here to America. Many of them.

36 But they'd put them on the stretching wheel and they'd say, "All you've got to do is tell us you'll eat this christmas ham and we will let this wheel go and turn you loose." They're screaming, their faces are torn up. Well, this Man was going through the same thing. We take it lightly what He went through, but if you'll just think, the things that they whipped Him with, the things they did to this Man that night, but He never, never turned. Praise **YAHWEH**. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 Well, now there's some *Science Daily* coming out about the native Americans. What you've known for years, they're now finding out. It says, *Native Americans and Northern Europeans More Closely Related Than Previously Thought...* They're seeing what we know and have known for years. I'm gonna skip that, but what I do want you to get out of this article here. The editor in chief of the journal *Genetics* wrote this. And you could get that book if you want to. It's a boring study. It was for me. Some people get excited about it, but nothing excites me but the Scriptures and the Prophecy. [Praise

YAHWEH, applause] So I quit studying genetics, but I did study it a lot at one time.

38 But this book on genetics, it's, I mean, it's boring. If you had the time for it, you know, that's fine. But right here is what I got out of this one. *One of these ancestral populations was the first farming population of Europe...* I'll have to go back a little further.

39 ...*To make this discovery, Patterson worked with Harvard Medical School Professor of Genetics David Reich and other colleagues to study DNA diversity and found that one of these ancestral populations was the first farming population of Europe...* Now, what this was, these people were farmers. Well, it's in their DNA. And they found it here, so they were able to compare actually the people in America to the very people where they came from in Europe because it was in their DNA. They put it there, like you're putting Righteousness, peace, joy, love, you're putting all those things in your DNA now. The same thing that our ancestors, way back there now, in Noah's day, Abraham's day, what they put in their DNA that came down to bringing forth the True Savior.

40 Well here, they have finally discovered this. And get this. ...*in relatively unmixed...* Unmixed, remember that word, because I had it in my sermon when this thing was actually given to me this morning. So there's still Somebody up there Who's supplying me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And speaking through me to you. And I hope you hear and believe.

41 But He says this DNA, ...*in relatively unmixed form in Sardinians and the people of the Basque Country, and in at least the Druze population in the Middle East...* Now all of this is found in the DNA. And this comes from that editor in chief of the journal *Genetics*. ...*"This relationship between humans separated by the Atlantic Ocean reveals surprising features of the migration patterns of our ancestors and reinforces the truth that all humans are closely related"*... How about that? Beautiful. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 Now, that on the one hand is a success. That's a step forward in their work right there. A step backwards is, of course, guess what kills one person every nineteen minutes? Prescription drugs. The thousands and thousands of people that are dying because they're taking a prescription drug, as the doctor prescribed and as he ordered and said, "You need this drug," one every nineteen minutes is being slaughtered by it.

43 So you can see the mixture now of Righteousness and evil. And of course, as **Revelation 17** shows, they won't repent. **Revelation**



It takes a long time and much teaching to actually get this across that this is all one Plan. Salvation, yes, it goes along with obedience. Obedience to preparing for a job that He has for you to do. Not just for a few minutes, but throughout all Eternity. This job that we're training for now.

9. They won't repent of this pharmacy, called witchcraft in **Revelation**, called witchcraft.

44 Well, now here in **Genesis 1:26** we see what **YAHWEH** says. **Then YAHWEH said; I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness and they will have rulership...** He's gonna give us rulership.

45 If you turn over to **Revelation 19** now, you will see when that takes place. No, it hasn't taken place yet. In fact, **YAHWEH** said to our King, our High Priest and King, "Sit at My Right Hand until I get this done." And then He said, "Behold, the man whose name is the Branch, because that group is going to do it." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 Now, it's very hard to get a worldly person to believe anything that's going to take place tomorrow. And you start saying you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophecies. But they'd rather stay a fool and stay in their ignorance than to study and show themselves approved to **YAHWEH**. And that's the thing that we've got to do is study and show ourselves approved. Approved? By believing all that He has spoken, depending on **YAHWEH**. I've heard this preached a lot you know, throw all your cares on that guy that carries the name of a God. I mean, this was one of their favorite sayings. "Don't worry about anything, just bring us your money and believe." [laughing] "Bring us the money first before you come here!"

47 Well here now **Revelation 19**. If you look at **verse 4** you see the fulfillment of what He is saying in **Genesis 1:26**. **And the twenty-four elders...** All the elders. I told you that this means, actually the

word is **score** and it can mean any certain, any group of numbers, but it's totally uncertain how many elders there would be there. If it was four score, then it would be eighty elders, but I would suspect it would be a lot more than this very soon.

48 But He says, **...the elders and the four living...** The quartet. **...fell down and worshiped YAHWEH Who sat on the Throne...** Well, it's like they all bowed. That's not what it's talking about. It's talking about being taught at the feet of the Prophets. Remember, **YAHWEH** appeared to Abraham and so forth and **YAHWEH** taught Abraham. Well, you know who it was that taught Abraham.

49 But you go back to **verse 1**, **And after these things I heard a great voice as the voice of many people in heaven...** Now, this is not actually in the heavens. It's a voice like you would hear it coming from heaven or you would know or understand this is the Prophecy being filled, the order that came from heaven, that is being filled right now here on earth. We're in the early stages of it.

50 **...the voice of many people, in heaven, saying: HalleluYAHWEH!...** Well, what do we say here? **HalleluYAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH!** That's what it means. We say it over and over. We have signs everywhere saying this. And the quartet is going to be saying it with us here if you read **verse 4**.

51 **...saying: HalleluYAHWEH! Salvation, and Glory, and Honor, and Power, unto YAHWEH our Father...** It takes a long time and much teaching to actually get this across that this is all one Plan. Salvation, yes, it goes along with obedience. Obedience to preparing for a job that He has for you

to do. Not just for a few minutes, but throughout all Eternity. This job that we're training for now. And the more you train for it, the better you'll be qualified to do it, and the more you'll prove to **YAHWEH** that you are willing to do it and not let anything stop you.

52 Verse 2, For True and Righteous are His Judgments... Now, the world doesn't believe that. How long does it take you to actually believe that **YAHWEH's** Judgments, that you find in His 613 Laws, are True and Correct. It takes a long time, brethren, and a lot of study. We've brought out things here and the person will say, like I said, you know that this man who was accused of molesting, he got an unfair trial. And I don't know at the letters we got off of that saying, you know, I couldn't understand what you were talking about until I read the article and now I understand what you're talking about.

53 This man is not guilty, any more guilty than the judge that sentenced him, anymore guilty than the jury that found him guilty. They all carry the same thing that caused this sodomy to begin with. No, there won't be any sodomites in the Kingdom, **YAHWEH** plainly shows that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But you can repent and you can overcome such a thing. That is shown too.

54 Anyone can repent of anything and they can turn. They can start building the DNA to Righteousness, just like these people who were farmers all their life. They got it in their DNA. It's a pattern. It shows there. Now they could turn and go to something else and start replacing the farming in their DNA to something else in their DNA.

55 Verse 2, For True and Righteous are His Judgments; for He has judged the great whore who corrupted the earth with her fornication... And this is something else now. To believe what's causing the global warming, the melting of the ice caps, to believe this. Well, finally they are, some of them, are believing. Because this film we had shows it's real. The president says it's real. So there're people out here in high positions that are finally believing that yes, this is actually taking place. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And one of them even said it's caused by human behavior. So they're getting closer and closer all the time to believing what **YAHWEH** said. And the cause, did you get that?

56 He said, **...the great whore who corrupted the earth with her fornication...** This is sin. With her sins that she has brought forth and taught. What are they teaching in the churches today? Are they teaching you not to sin? Heavens no! There's no money in being Righteous. There's no money in Righteousness. Money--Righteousness stops

spending. It stops wasteful spending and they know it.

57 Sin, sin brings this right here. [showing on monitor] Prescription drugs. We don't sell condoms in The House of **YAHWEH**. We sell Righteousness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Righteousness stops sickness. It stops STDs and it stops death caused from prescription drugs. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 I didn't know I was so protected until I found out that people were going to doctors, you know, and some of them spend fifty to sixty percent of their income on doctors and then the last thing before they die, they spend it all on the doctors and hospitals. If you've ever paid a hospital bill, you know, a thirty minute or hour stay in a hospital, and you get that and you better be sitting down when you get it or you may be going to the hospital yourself with a heart attack! [laughing]

59 ...corrupted the earth with her fornication... And **YAHWEH** has judged it correctly. **...and has avenged...** That's not right. That word there is not avenged. He doesn't take vengeance on anyone. He's letting them do their thing and He tells you in advance what this is gonna bring to you and then, of course, if you had any sense, you would believe the Prophets. But even when the people, when it comes upon them, they still don't believe it. "Oh no, pork didn't cause that. No, I've eaten pork all my life. Never been sick a day in my life." Well, what are you spending all this money on doctors for? "Oh, never thought of that."

60 Man, I would I had time for this article. [someone calls out, "Go over!"] Okay. I will. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This is a great place for it. *Consumer Reports sounds alarm on pork safety...*

61 The prisons, I don't know if the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen, he brought out about the prisons shutting down because of an outbreak. *Norovirus Infection Cause of Prison Visit Cancellations in Texas...* The norovirus. I don't know why they named it "noro". I guess as an insult but norovirus. *...Recently, numerous criminal justice faculties across the state of Texas have been affected by a stomach flu like illness believed to be Norovirus (Norwalk)...* Norwalk, n-o-r-w-a-l-k. Let's see if they tell, they probably don't tell you here, but this comes from the food poison. Maybe....*Norovirus food poisoning has affected 26 prison facilities around the state of Texas, with approximately 1600 people reportedly ill...*

62 Okay. Here's another thing that came from

this very thing. *Consumer Reports sounds alarm on pork safety. Consumer Reports is sounding the alarm over the safety of pork. A new study shows that chops... That is, pork chops. ...and ground pork may be full of bad bacteria. A whole host of food-borne illnesses is caused by these bacteria, such as stomach aches, vomiting, diarrhea, fever--and in the most extreme cases, even death.*

63 ...*But Consumer Reports, an independent, nonprofit organization that provides ratings and product comparisons, says bacteria are not the only thing pork eaters should be concerned about.*

64 ...*For years, pork has been promoted by the industry as healthy food options--"the other white meat"... They call it. [laughing] Yeah. You know chicken, somebody said, well we don't eat anything that can't swim and can't fly. These were some people that were saying, you know, they were eating healthy so they only ate fish and chicken. Well, now they come out with the other white meat and this other white meat, of course, is pork. It's got death--it's got the color of death. If you'll look at the horse, one of the horses that is described in **Revelation** that has the color of death, you will see what pork chops look like when you take them from the grocery store. ...But the new report suggests otherwise... That it is not healthy.*

65 ...*Urvashi Rangan, Consumer Reports director of consumer safety and sustainability, said, "We found potentially harmful bacteria on most of the samples of pork that we tested. One organism we looked at, enterococcus, is more a measure of filth... It's more a measure of filth. ...indication, maybe fecal contamination."...*

66 Well, of course, before I stopped eating in restaurants, I went to one, one day and I rushed in to wash my hands after I got the meal and set it on the table. And while I was in there, I saw a man come out of the stall with a cook's uniform on. He didn't bother to wash his hands or anything and I couldn't believe what I was seeing. So when he walked out, I pushed the door open. He went straight into the food, where it was being prepared, and started to work.

67 I asked to see a manager and I told him what took place and he kindly smiled and said, "You know, we've had that report quite often so I understand what you're talking about." I got up and laid my napkin on the table and walked out. I've never eaten in another one. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 ...*Of nearly 200 pork samples tested... Now, you go to the grocery store and get this stuff. You know, and think about this as we're seeing what is taking place here and building a Righteous DNA*

and following **YAHWEH**, trusting in **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** Himself says in **Leviticus 11**, don't eat this stuff. Don't consume the blood. Don't get it on you. Don't touch it. If anything touches it, you need to break it or burn it. Get rid of it. And here they're smearing it all over everything in the food counters. But we go in there and say, "Oh no, I'm not going to eat that unclean pork. Give me some of this steak here that's right there beside it. Well, how much sense does that make?"

69 Well, how long does it take to get a person from there to here? You know, we've been years on this journey right now. Think of it! And we've finally gotten to the point to where we can actually see we don't have to be told this, we know it already, that this stuff is unclean. It's poison to us. Don't touch it. It screws up your brain to where you can't even think. The toxicologists tell us that. They know this. Why aren't they sounding the alarm more and trying to pass a law against it? They haven't got sense enough. Their brain is confused. And they say, but the pork industry, look at the billions of dollars it brings in. Oh, I never thought about that. Well, that should make it healthy to eat. Surely.

70 ...*Of nearly 200 pork samples tested by Consumer Reports, many tested positive for salmonella, listeria, staph bacteria...* This is the killer. These are the killers and they found them in the hospital too. Staphylococcus, drug-resistant; the drug-resistant bacteria that will murder you easily and does. But you go to the hospital and get a prescription drug, all of those that don't die from eating the pork, get a prescription drug and we can wipe off another. It says, *Guess what kills one person every 19 minutes...* Prescription drugs. As if the pork wasn't bad enough.

71 ...*The magazine says a whopping 69 percent contained yersinia...* That's almost a joke, isn't it? Yersinia. Well, this was a man's name, but get the word sin in the middle of it. You're sinning! [laughing] It's spelled, if you want to look it up and study it a little bit. It's y-e-r-s-i-n-i-a, yersinia. ...*which infects nearly 100,000 Americans every year. Children are especially vulnerable...*

72 If you study it, you'll find out that this bacteria, it's almost like it's related to every bacteria, every virus. It can just combine with all of them and they will carry this bacteria. The other viruses and other, even clean meats, it can hang onto them and mix in with them. It is so versatile that it can just be carried by anything and everything, even people; and taken and touched with somebody else, that's another transport for it. But you'll find this and you'll find out why it's so bad when this thing gets started.

73 Well, they say right now, they make the statement, if I can find it here, that it's on its way. ... *yersinia*, which infects nearly 100,000 Americans every year.

74 ...*Even more, 90 percent of the bacteria Consumer Reports found were said to be resistant to antibiotics. In other words, they were super-bugs... Super-bugs being sent to you from the meat counter. (Let's see.)*

75 ...Consumer Reports *were also alarmed by traces of ractopamine in one-fifth of pork they tested. Farmers use the drug on their hogs to produce leaner cuts of meat. It was originally developed to treat asthma, but never approved for human use. .. It never was approved.*

76 There was also one found, oh they said be sure and cook this real fine the next time you eat pork, really cook it really, really well and wash your hands. Great solution, huh? [laughing]

77 The yersinia, yersinia. *Yersinia pestis.. It's p-e-s-t-i-s. ...is the causative agent of the plague... That's the bubonic plague. ...Rodents are the natural reservoirs of Yersinia; less frequently other mammals serve as the host. Infection may occur either through blood... Through the blood. Yes, there's life in the blood. Remember that? The Scripture says that. It took us years to get that over to the scientists and now they're saying the same thing, that the life is actually in the blood. And, of course, they still don't kosher their animals. They go ahead and feed you the blood. (Let's see. Let's see.)*

78 ...*through blood... consumption of food products... Such as pork, that's unclean. ... especially vegetables... They find it on the vegetables, on the vegetables now that you buy in the supermarket. So the people are carrying this stuff. The people that are gathering the food, eating pork, they're carrying this yersinia into or leaving it on the vegetables. ...milk-derived products... Now, they're having a lot of trouble with milk and they're trying to get the people to go to organic milk.*

79 Well, like I said, there was no education in it so it's hurt a lot of dairymen and they're having to shut their dairies down now. Because they signed a contract to follow these rules of feeding everything organic. Well, that's a little bit hard to do if you're not prepared for it. So they thought they were prepared for it but once they read all the fine print and had charges filed against them--they are filing charges and they're suing them for breaking their contracts. Well, this is putting them out of business, of course.

80 But it's coming in the milk products, it says, too. (Let me find my place here again.) ...*milk-derived products and meat contaminated with infected urine or feces... Man!*

81 ...*Yersinia bacteria has the ability to not only survive but actively proliferate at temperatures... That is multiply. ...at temperatures as low as 1-4 degrees Celsius... That's about 30 degrees or 31 degrees, I believe. I think is 31 degrees Fahrenheit. ...on cut salads, and other food products in a refrigerator... Well, that's how dangerous it is. Now, remember this. It might, I don't know if it would change the test or not. ...Yersinia bacteria are relatively quickly inactivated by oxidizing agents such as hydrogen peroxide...*

82 And it is the causative agent of plague. Now, you should be familiar with that word plague because we've been bringing this out in **Revelation 18**. Come out from among her My People. Well, of course, that's a few words and a small sentence, but it's a lot of work to come out from among her. And this is what we're doing.

83 Well, now we're facing a world of war and we are going to change them. And it's going to be done rather rapidly because, first of all, we've already got the Message taught. The second thing we've got to do and it's spreading right now is the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. You've got to show them the solution. You've got to educate the people. To keep the farmers from going broke, you better educate them in changing from non-organic to organic. And if you don't, they're gonna go broke and then you'll be filing charges against them for not obeying the Scriptures.

84 Well, this is what we have got to do. This is our assignment and, of course, we're going to do it. **YAHWEH** says we're going to do it. We're going to perform this. Actually, **YAHWEH** is doing it. He's inspiring it. If it wasn't for **YAHWEH**, we could do nothing. You know, there's no way we could do this on our own so He's got to inspire minds, open doors, which He is doing right now. And many people, brethren, you don't know it, but they're worshiping in secret. Yes, many of them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

85 They're worshiping **YAHWEH** in secret. They won't let anyone know it yet, but one day soon all of this is gonna come out. But first off, it's gonna have to be proven. And, of course, the nuclear bombs, the nuclear wars are going to start very soon now. Just as soon as **YAHWEH** gets things set up like He wants them, then He will let this take place. After that, what is left is going to come to you then for guidance and understanding to finish the job that **YAHWEH** said and shows in **Revelation 19:1-4**.

86 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Three

The Problem Is Getting People To Believe #2—If You Will Believe All That The Prophets Have Spoken (Luke 24:25) And Trust In YAHWEH, And Do What He Says And tells You To Do, Then He Will Protect You From The Hard Times That Are Coming 12/08/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] There you go! [laughing] You may be seated. I think everybody's getting sore throats over here or something, I couldn't hear them! [laughing] Our Priests over here were drowning them out I think. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I don't know, I don't think you caught it on the drought, Scott Pelley said that sixty-two percent, that's six-two, sixty-two percent of America now is under drought. About thirty percent of it, I believe, is severe. It's not over by any means. In fact, if you caught the coast guard's remarks there, these are some of the ones that are up in meteorology and they're saying this is just the beginning. This is really going to get bad, he said. So he's showing it's bad now, but it's going to get worse. Of course, this is what the Scripture shows too along with the war.

3 I wanted you to see that about the dust bowl. Now, we have a long documentary. It's about three hours and we're wondering how we're gonna play

it all. But you saw the beginning of it there and what it talks about there. **YAHWEH** said He hid me. Well you can pretty much see how He hid me. There were people leaving Oklahoma, you know, it's like a caravan going down the highway, as you'll be able to see in this long show that we got for you.

4 But, they left Oklahoma by a large margin. And then each time they would think about coming back, there would be something else. Those herds of grasshoppers that they talked about and rabbits, jackrabbits, they didn't show the rats. They showed the herds of jackrabbits and how the farmers were trying to get rid of them. They were even eating the fence posts. So were the grasshoppers. The grasshoppers were thick as flies on a dead corpse. But the rats too, the rats, we had an invasion of rats. When people started trying to come back, there was a big invasion of rats. You could look out in the yard at any time and see, you know, the cats wouldn't get near them. The cats were afraid of them. [laughing] But they said you could look out in the yard anytime



and see, you know, the yard was just covered with rats; same, same way with the grasshoppers.

5 Before I forget it again, I mentioned poems. Make them about Prophecy or make them about what you're witnessing. If you'd just start witnessing this Prophecy and making notes on it, the people from which this film was taken, the dust bowl, they, most of it, or a lot of it came from a woman, a schoolteacher, which all of you are too, and she just made notes of different families and things she'd heard and read and so forth, and then turned it in as a book.

6 *The Grapes of Wrath* was published first, just before she turned hers in so hers wasn't published till now. And of course, I'm glad because you'll get the full benefit of it now knowing, as deep as you are into the Scriptures, and knowing what's coming, knowing what **YAHWEH** has told you and believing **YAHWEH** like you're supposed to. You'll get a great benefit out of this three hour thing called the dust bowl.

7 Because it takes you right through the time that I was born and raised and shows how **YAHWEH** made a clearing for me to be protected from what the world is so deeply involved in today, the sickness and disease, coming from the sexual sins. He protected me from all of that. He hid me from the world events, that was the worldly character that was being displayed in every place but Oklahoma. They had other things to worry about in Oklahoma. [laughing] They didn't, they weren't worried about getting a marijuana cigarette in Oklahoma. They were worried about getting the mud out of their mouth and nose and their lungs. And a lot of people died from it. They couldn't cough it up.

8 The man said, in part of it he said, "There's no way you can exaggerate this horrible thing that took place for many, many years in Oklahoma." He said, "You tell it, you could exaggerate it all you want to, it still wouldn't be enough to fully describe what took place there in that amount of years." That is until **YAHWEH** could get me trained in certain things and start me to work. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

9 The poems, we can use them too for songs, which I want. I would like a number of those. One more thing that wasn't mentioned was the school. Now, we mentioned the training for the missionary school, but I also would like meteorologists in the House, yeah, especially the young people. If you're interested in it, then let us know and we want to get the classes started really soon. Men and women, they'll be on both, held separately, of course. Because it's really necessary, knowing what you know now about the microorganisms and you

...what sets The House of YAHWEH apart from the rest of the world is that we believe the Prophets.

learn meteorology, you could put this thing together and you could be able to answer even a smart aleck politician. You could. You could answer him, but you could educate him at the same time.

10 So it's very important that we get this, that you learn it. And I don't have time to teach it here, but we'll set up classes for it so you can learn it, along with the Scriptures each Sabbath. I don't know if they're gonna set it up each Sabbath or not, that's up to the teacher. But anyway the men could see the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler and the girls can see the Great Kohanah Tanah Sheets Hawkins and sign up for that if you're interested in both. That's for the missionary classes and the other classes and they'll get you lined up for it.

11 What **YAHWEH**, I said last week, the reason, what sets us apart, what sets The House of **YAHWEH** apart from the rest of the world is that we believe the Prophets. We believe what the Prophets spoke and wrote. We believe what the Savior spoke and what the Disciples wrote about Him. And if you don't believe, and you can't, and you're not doing enough studying to learn to believe--if you just do the studying, there's no way you could keep from believing.

12 The Prophecies, they line everything out and what **YAHWEH** wants you to do now and forever, He wants you to rely on Him. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And, of course, people want to go out on their own and this is what's got the world in such a mess right now. Instead of following the Laws that **YAHWEH** gave them, then they wanted to partake of and be like the Gods. And of course, the Gods were damned and they just brought that into everyone's lives and that's what you see today.

13 And they're saying now that Russia is next on the list. Well, if you remember Malachi Martin mentioned all the nations that won't worship Mary. And Russia has, in trying to hold onto their wealth and China too, have refused to let the Catholic church have what they want out of that wealth, which is a large sum of money that they want from those nations. And those that are not worshiping Mary, as Malachi Martin put it, they're putting or they're giving their money to another religious organization.

14 The other religious organizations are not of

YAHWEH either. The only, only place on the face of the earth that is going to be protected by **YAHWEH** is His House or as I said earlier, ones who are involved with His Plan. And that's what He shows us over and over. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 If you don't believe that, you know, you're going to keep your mind on worldly riches or, you know, that's almost impossible now. That flew out the window too. [laughing] But along with El Nino, it just suddenly disappeared. The people who think they can go out and get a job and rent them a house and start buying everything they see, you know, they get a great surprise when they get out there.

16 There're families right now, the children are grown, you know, in their twenties, late twenties, some of them that I know, the parents are wanting to get them out of their house. And I'm not talking about anybody here, I'm talking about the world. The parents are wanting them to get out of the house. But the jobs they have, they can't rent a house on their own. They can't make anything much. The payments they're making is eating up their paycheck. They can't move from their parents. Their parents have to support them while they support a job, while they support the corporation. That's the fix that the world is in right now.

17 You need to put your finger to the calculator, and your pencil to the paper and start figuring these things up before you make an irrational move that you can't get out of.

18 What I want you to do, I want you to believe **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And we are nearing a showdown, of course, because Satan don't want this thing to come through. **YAHWEH** is to let her, is going to allow her to do certain things, mainly for the testing of His People, the ones He's bringing out of the world.

19 You know, I don't know if it ever really dawned on everyone, but the nuclear war, the nuclear baby, it gives the exact date to where those wars started and **YAHWEH** had me give those dates. And we went ahead and published the book ahead of time and then here come the newspapers reports then later that we are now putting with the Book because people think the Prophecy wasn't fulfilled. But it was. It was fulfilled exactly. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] On the very day and then the war held back. And then the news shows the strike right on the bank of the great Euphrates River, right on the bank of it, hitting a nuclear plant.

20 The news also has the story about the general who single-handedly stopped the war they said. Well, of course, we know it wasn't the general, but we know that it wasn't my one-year-old brother

that splurged out the words "Buffalo Bill Hawkins". We know this was **YAHWEH** because He said, "I'm the One Who named you. I'm the One Who named you." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 It was **YAHWEH** as He spoke through the dumb ass to a king and tried to get some sense into his head. It was **YAHWEH** Who fulfilled that Prophecy, spoke through that one-year-old boy that couldn't talk, couldn't talk for several years after that, but he gave the name, loud and clear, Buffalo Bill Hawkins. It was **YAHWEH** Who spoke through his mouth, as He spoke through the mouth of the mule and as He spoke out of the--Well, no that was different. The burning bush, I'm, sorry, that was the Lamp of **YAHWEH** and we're the Seventh Lamp. I hope you know that, all that by now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 Well, the world doesn't, you know. They're still looking for the burning bush. They're still looking for Mount Sinai. [laughing] Some of our people went up there. They got a million dollars or billions of dollars coming. **YAHWEH** said, "Just give me a minute." [laughing] But a minute with **YAHWEH** is... And you've got to believe it all! [laughing] That was a great commercial!

23 But the point is **YAHWEH**, I've got to make you believe **YAHWEH**, trust in **YAHWEH**, so you won't go out, leave the House thinking there's a place of protection over there offered to you somewhere and it looks better. It may look better, but the Protection of **YAHWEH** is the only thing that's going to get you through this mess that's coming.

24 The ones that **YAHWEH** will save out of this mess--there's not gonna be any winners in this war, in the nuclear wars. There'll be no winners. The only ones that're going to survive is the ones that will turn to **YAHWEH**, repent, repent of all sins ,you know. They can't just repent of adultery or

I've got to make you believe YAHWEH, trust in YAHWEH, so you won't go out, leave the House thinking there's a place of protection over there offered to you somewhere and it looks better. It may look better, but the Protection of YAHWEH is the only thing that's going to get you through this mess that's coming.

fornication. They've got, every Law, as **Yaaqob** said or *James* as the *King James Version* calls it, **chapter 2, verse 10**, if you break one Law you're guilty of breaking all Laws. Now, he said, he who commits fornication, if he doesn't commit fornication but he murders he's still broken the Law. Or if he doesn't murder but commits fornication, he's still broken the Law. You've got to repent of all sin. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. *1 John 3:4*.

25 If you let someone deceive you and you leave the House, you will stop keeping **YAHWEH's** Sabbath. If you don't commit fornication and don't murder, but you break the Sabbath, you've still broken the Law and you're guilty of death, and that is what you'll get. It's that simple. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



26 Now, to get you to believe that, **YAHWEH** has given you Prophecy after Prophecy and showed that those Prophecies are coming true, one after another, after another. There's one Prophecy, I don't have time to bring it today, but I will. I think it was like 1300 years in the doing, but it would have involved not only Yahshua's Work, it would have wrecked it, but it would have involved the Witness's Work in these Last Days. It took 1300 years and it was finally fulfilled in 1200 and something AD. It was made back in, I think it was around 587 BC, but it didn't come to pass until 1200 and something AD. Just a little while, that's not too far before I was born and it would have affected the whole thing.

27 But **YAHWEH** said, I'm going to destroy you and you'll never be rebuilt. Well, it wasn't fully destroyed until twelve something. And people thought, you know--well it didn't come to pass. Like the nuclear war didn't come to pass on that date. No, if they'd of read the rest of it, they'd have known that **YAHWEH** held it back. But He showed you, He showed you, in no uncertain terms, it started. He showed you, He's holding it back. And you better believe that. That general, He might have inspired the general, but the general didn't hold back that war. **YAHWEH** Himself held back that war as He said in **Revelation 7**.

28 If you'll look over to **Revelation 19**. Now this shows you, this chapter, as I mentioned last

That's our job. We're the ones who're gonna resurrect it, bring it to light, and then we're all going to present ourselves to YAHWEH in a fashion unbelievable. It's gonna be amazing. You're just, this is something you'll marvel about throughout all eternity, the great things that are prophesied.

week, it shows you the fulfillment of **Genesis 1:26**. That's where it starts, right here. And the Great House of **YAHWEH**, the bride, the Lamb's wife that we're going to present to **YAHWEH**, we're showing it, we're going to show it, and present it to **YAHWEH**. That's our job. We're the ones who're gonna resurrect it, bring it to light, and then we're all going to present ourselves to **YAHWEH** in a fashion unbelievable. It's gonna be amazing. You're just, this is something you'll marvel about throughout all eternity, the great things that are prophesied. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

29 Anyway, let's get to work here. On **Revelation 19** and **verse 19**. **Revelation 19:19**. That'll make it easy for you to remember **19:19**. **And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies gathered together to make war against Him...** Well, of course, if you know anything about this chapter, you know that it's talking about they're gonna make war against The House of **YAHWEH**. It shows Yahshua. Well Who is Yahshua? He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

30 So the beast, yes, she's gonna make war. Well, that's what she's doing now. I told you years ago, these people, before Malachi Martin ever wrote the book *The Keys of This Blood*, I told you these nations--in the wars of the Middle East, I said these religions they have some Holiness. The Muslims, they are still following a lot of Scriptures. But Satan is shown, she's gonna make war against every form of Holiness.

31 Now the *King James* says *holy people*, but that's not it. It's every form of Holiness that she is making war against. Right now, it started after Malachi Martin's book. It started in Afghanistan. It started, the nuclear war that **YAHWEH** told us will actually kill so many people started, and the date of it is given in the book *The Nuclear Baby*. You really need to get that book and read it. It's a lot of information there that some of it is still to take place and very soon, very soon too because we can see it all winding down now.

32 But here He shows in Scripture, he's going to make war with them. **...their armies...** The armies of the earth. **...gathered together to make war against Him...** This is Yahshua. **...Who sat on the horse, and against His army...** Which is His House of **YAHWEH**.

33 They're not going to accept this readily. If you go over to **Isayah 4**. In fact, you could just think of **Isayah 4:4**. That'll make it easy to remember that one. **Isayah 4:4**. It's actually **4:5**, but think of **4:4**. [laughing] **Isayah 4:4** and remember the war that is

shown there against Yahshua and we'll come back to that later.

34 **Isayah 4** and notice here **verse 5**. **YAHWEH will create over every dwelling place...** Now, we've got Mount Zion because that's the way they put these words in. But that **Mount Zion** means, **... create over every dwelling place of those who keep His Laws...** And every one of the world's authority, Hebrew authority shows you that's what the words **Mount Zion** mean.

35 **YAHWEH** inspired Yahshua Messiah to say **YAHWEH** will not be worshiped in these hills or in Jerusalem. He will be worshiped in another nation. The Work will be taken from you and it will be taken to a Babylonish land not yet established. That Babylonish land, brethren, is the United States. In fact, it wasn't even discovered until 1492. That's what Columbus said. That's the official date. It was discovered before that, and it became a Babylonish land. What else could it become? A land of confusion. That's all it could become. Why? Because it didn't have The House of **YAHWEH** to guide it. And that's something that's gonna always be in the new world where Righteousness dwells. Righteousness? The Righteousness of **YAHWEH**. Looking for a new heaven and a new earth wherein Righteousness dwells. Don't forget that Scripture. No evil is going to dwell there. No sodomite will dwell there. No murderers. No whoremongers. No nothing, except Righteousness. Those who practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

36 Well, **YAHWEH will create over every dwelling place of those who keep YAHWEH's Laws, over those whom He gathers there, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night; for over all their Glory YAHWEH will create a defense...** Well, that Glory that you're going to start experiencing is going to be brought forth very soon because kings will bow to you. Nations will come to you. The quartet will eventually repent and come to you, turn to you for guidance.

37 But if you put this together with **Revelation 19:19**, they're going to make war against Yahshua; that is, against His House. You can see how **YAHWEH** has protected His House so far, if you put it all together and look at it all together. I told you before, I said, what are you going to do when I'm arrested and hauled off to jail. Will you run? I said. Nobody believed it. Well, many of you stayed and, of course, you'll be in the Kingdom for doing so, if you'll just bear with me all the way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 In **Isayah 4**, if you'll look back to **verse 1**.

I'll catch you up on this. **In that day seven women will take hold of one man, saying; We will keep the Feasts, and we will provide our Holy Garments; only let us be called by your name, to take away our shame of being unmarried...** Well, if you remember, the Apostle explained this and it's talking about congregations that're separated from the House, but they're gonna be wanting to be a part of the House very, very soon. And this was all explained earlier so you should remember this.

39 And they will be wanting into The House of **YAHWEH** and as Samuyl, remember too, this is your instruction as to what to do in each one of these cases. If you're a missionary and out there working with one of these and they call and say we want to be members of the House, go to **I Samuyl 7** and He'll tell you exactly what to do. **I Samuyl**. He was inspired to write that for you, believe it or not.

40 If you truly want to turn to **YAHWEH** with all your heart then you're gonna have to turn from all sin. That's what Samuyl told these congregations in Israyl who the Philistines were gonna wipe out. Now if you think of this huge army that's coming against Yahshua, as those Philistines and you tell these people, yes, **YAHWEH** will protect you. He'll protect you from this nuclear war. That's nothing for Him to protect you from nuclear war or anything else that man's created. Remember **Yahchanan 1:1**. He says nothing takes place without **YAHWEH**'s permission when it comes to His House. And that 1300 year Prophecy that I told you about would have involved **YAHWEH**'s House. And **YAHWEH** brought it to pass just like He said and we'll get into it later, but keep it in mind.

41 **Verse 2, In that day will the Branch...** Now, of course, the world don't know what this is. The scholars don't know. They have struggled over it for years, they said, to find out who this man is. He's supposed to be a man that brings peace, that teaches peace to all nations. And they just can't figure out, maybe it was Cyrus. Well Cyrus is long time dead and gone. Maybe it's the Christian church, no they don't teach peace. They're teaching war, big time war. And it's getting worse everyday.

42 **...will the Branch of YAHWEH be beautiful...** We added the words **brought to prominence**. Well, that's true because **YAHWEH**, the Glory it's talking about up here, the Glory, that is what you're going to be sharing in. There's nothing wrong with sharing in **YAHWEH**'s Glory.

43 **YAHWEH**, Yahshua, **YAHWEH** inspired Yahshua to say **YAHWEH** gave Him the Power to resurrect the dead. So men would honor Him as they honor **YAHWEH**. You're **YAHWEH**'s Children and

yes He's going to glorify you He says. He's going to gush over you with honor. Yes, it will be great, marvelous. You will be honored and glorified by all the planets one day, all the planets in the universe where there is life. That is **YAHWEH**'s Plan. He's not going to allow this hatred to go on much longer. That's just for your trial.

44 The glory that comes with this, with this great job that you're going to have and the Authority that you're going to have if you buckle down to it, get in high gear, get your mind off of the world. Come out of the world, **YAHWEH** says. Start studying for this future that will benefit the House, that will benefit your position. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Get involved in what I told you to. We've got much more to get you involved in later, but these two things we're needing right now. We should have started studying them long ago.

45 **...and the fruit of the earth will be excellent...** Now, this is not speaking only of food; this is speaking, yes, of the fruit like apples and oranges, but it's speaking of people, the fruit that we, that the tree of Righteousness bears. It's going to be beautiful. **...will be excellent and comely for those who are escaped to...** The one who rules as **YAHWEH**. The name there is **Yisrayl**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 The Branch, you see the Branch and the starting of that verse. He names the person **Yisrayl**. You see that? The Branch, that's his name, **Yisrayl**. **YAHWEH** gave me that name too. And He said, he's going, this man, this man is going to subscribe with his hand and he will name himself **Yisrayl**. **YAHWEH** said, he didn't know it, but I did all this for him. I'm the One Who brought this about, **YAHWEH** speaking. You see how He uplifts? He's going to do you that way. He's going to do every one of us that way even more so, ten thousand times more so than what you could ever imagine. You couldn't exaggerate this enough to get what **YAHWEH** is going to do for you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 **Verse 3, And it will come to pass that he who is left of those who keep YAHWEH's Laws and he who remains in among them will be called Holy--everyone who is written among the living among those who keep YAHWEH's Laws.**

48 **Verse 4, When YAHWEH has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion...** That word **daughters** is **children**. The word **Zion** is **he who keeps YAHWEH's Laws**. So when **YAHWEH**, if **YAHWEH** had of called, and made a decision on everyone the time that I brought that Prophecy and said, this is the date that **YAHWEH** gives for the starting, had **YAHWEH** made a decision right then

and took it, how many of us would be left in it? How many of us would have actually been chosen? You think about that. This is for your benefit. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 So, now read that for what it says. **When YAHWEH has washed away the filth of the children of those who keep YAHWEH's Laws, and purge the blood in the midst of Yerusalem by the Spirit of Judgment...** His Judgment is as follows. **...and by the spirit of burning...** That's nuclear war. **Malakyah, Isayah**, all of them talked about this Spirit of burning.

50 **Verse 5, YAHWEH will create over every dwelling place...** This Protection.

51 Look on down to **verse 6, Because there on...** And we've got **Mount Zion**. We added those words. If you'd just mark out or leave out the added words and read it. **...because there will be...** These're the next words that're not added. **...because there will be The House of YAHWEH, for her...** A place, on down, look on down to the last line. **...a place of refuge...** The House of **YAHWEH** is a place of refuge for her. **...and for a covert from storms...** That word there means, look on over to the end. **...and from rain.**

52 If you look on down to your reference, notice your **2d** there and look down to **2d** at the bottom of the page, someone brought a sermon on this, *verse 4, 6: Nuclear fallout, it will come down upon them as the rain from heaven.* This is something He's protecting you from. He don't have to protect you from a shower of rain, maybe a lack of rain. [laughing]

53 They were saying on the farm report, the weatherman said, is there any end to this drought? Because right now they stand at a critical time. The wheat, the breadbaskets they call it, it's critical right now. Well they said, is there going to be any end to this drought? The man was frustrated you could tell. He said, well they'll be a couple of snow flakes here, a couple of drops of rain over here maybe. Now this was the way he was talking. But he says none of it is going to be a big deal.

54 Well, I called the Great Kohan Tsephanyah and I said we've got to get this on, and we've got to get it on here about this drought, because man is bringing this on himself. He's brought it on himself. We're the only ones who're telling mankind what he has done to cause this. He's not going to repent. **YAHWEH's** already said he won't repent of this. They will not repent. There's too much money in it.

55 One of them dying every nineteen minutes from prescription drugs. One out of every three, one out of every three got mental illness in the

world. They haven't got sense enough to repent. We got the world being run by a bunch of intellectual idiots who, their brains, their brains are so clogged up with bacteria and viruses that they have trouble even getting to work and back and doing their jobs. One of them resigned here recently and said I can't get my medication. I can't, I can't get myself treated, one with mental illness. They call it bipolar.

56 Well, we can see the world is exactly what **YAHWEH** said it would be, and that's my point. I want you to believe that. If you read **Leviticus 18, YAHWEH** tells you what you're getting into when you get into the world with this. Their own government, our own government is saying don't eat pork. No, they don't say don't eat pork, do they? But they tell you how filthy the stuff is. The Scriptures tells you it will poison your brain. It will poison your mind. You'll be confused.

57 It tells you don't defile your husband's bed. Don't let your husband's bed get defiled. You'll bring forth children that are idiots. That's what the whole world has done. Now **YAHWEH** showed you this, every bit of it. The thing to do is say, "Hey, I'm not, I'm not nearly as smart as **YAHWEH**." I can see that **YAHWEH** is the Most Intelligent Being in the universe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 The more you study your Scriptures, the more you will see that **YAHWEH** is right on everything He says. Every single word. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] He's the Only One Who can give us the details of everything, years in advance.

59 Here is this boy who's one year old, from the bowels of your mother I made mention of your name. Now that's Prophecy. And the people, and the scholars are saying, where is this person? Who is this person? He's got to tie in with this Work. Well, if they'd look on down a little, his name is Yisrayl. It gives it there, Yisrayl. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He will be working with Yahshua and they give His Name, Yahshua. And then, what do the translators do? They say He's the Son of **YAHWEH** and they put Yahzadek or Jazadek.

60 But if you could just get them to study just a little they'd see, hey, that's **YAHWEH**. No, this is Yahshua the Son of **YAHWEH**. Well, of course! Now here's a Branch, He says, here's the Branch. You're wondering who this Branch is? Listen, I'll tell you! Go to **Zecharyah 6**, and you'll find the Branch who branches out and builds what you call the temple. Put it back in its place, it's The House of **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 There's only one legal House of **YAHWEH** on the face of the whole earth today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause.] There was only one that was given that

name from the bowels of his mother. There ain't no way you can fake these Prophecies, you know. These guys that came riding into Jerusalem on a donkey, or into Abilene, they might of got it mixed up, I don't know. [laughing] But--but they came riding into Jerusalem on a donkey saying, "I'm Jesus." You know, they didn't even have the name right! Well this is how confused the whole world is. The House of **YAHWEH** is the only place on the face of the earth that you can find the Truth, the Light.

62 "I saw, I saw this angel standing in the light." Well, what would that mean to you? Well, that's what **YAHWEH** says. At that time, at the time they're gonna make war against Yahshua, there is a Messenger of **YAHWEH** that's standing in Great Light. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And **YAHWEH** says, but they took it out, but I notice the *Amplified Bible* has it, so, you know, they're not all so ignorant that they won't put it back. And it says I saw one single messenger, one single messenger standing in the light of the sun.

63 Well, other Prophecies now show you that that person, the light coming to that person, meaning Knowledge. He's going to be quick to understand it. And he's going to bring forth **YAHWEH**'s Word totally through The House of **YAHWEH**, and that's the name of it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 We'll get into all of this in detail. Maybe some of it in the Kingdom! I don't know, but I'm getting to it as fast as I possibly can. A little each week. But we'll get it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 But start thinking of these Prophecies here. No body can fake these Prophecies, brethren. He's giving you all these details, minute details. About to get kicked off of the train in Germany? And **YAHWEH** says under duress, he will call himself that. He didn't rename himself. He said under duress, he'll call himself by the name of Jacob. That's the other brother, the other witness. How in the world could Isayah know this was going to take place? Isayah, he was the one that wrote this. He's the one that wrote from the bowels of my mother **YAHWEH** spoke through my brother, his name--gave him the name Buffalo Bill Hawkins. All of this He did for you to get you to trust Him. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Man, if you can just buckle down and take this foolishness out of your mind, this high legend that you got built for yourself out of your mind. You know, **Romans 1** describes these people. They thought they were wise in their own deceit. We have books, gobs of them, that you really need every bit of the information that's written in those books. You need to be studying every minute that you're

not working. Yes, you've got to work, you've got to prove that you'll be a slave to **YAHWEH**. Cursed, remember this, Micahyah said cursed is the person who is slothful with the job that is given him.

67 So in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, we saw the Disciples waiting on tables, on the Sabbath Day, by the way. Waiting on tables. This was a daily thing, waiting on tables. And they said this is getting to be too much. You know I use to do that? Did you know I use to cook all the meals for the people in The House of **YAHWEH**? I did. Cooked them. I was so pleased with myself because **YAHWEH** had given me a job. It got to be too much for me. I couldn't handle it. You remember that, don't you? [laughing] We got people who were back there. They remember these things. And they were back at the beginning of The House of **YAHWEH**, the start of it.

68 When **YAHWEH** gave me a business in Abilene, I remember I started putting out a newsletter and certain people were interested in this newsletter and they came to see me. They were with Yaaqob when Yaaqob and his group came here to dedicate this Work, they were at that first meeting at the homestead over there. And they're still here in the House. That's pretty many years ago. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 But the Work, even though they wanted to start destroying it, right then. Health department started filing charges against us. They brought us into court, charged us with this and that. We're still here! We're still growing! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 One person high up in Washington said they want to put that old man in prison and let him die. How did they know it a way up in Washington? There're so many things taking place that **YAHWEH**, only, could have inspired to be done that was done to protect His House. But it's going to get kind of outrageous in this end time. You're going to see similar to what Mosheh went through when He brought up, when **YAHWEH** brought up the Work out of Egypt, led it out of Egypt.

71 Well, there was a Great Protection, great things took place. None of it that couldn't be explained away. Like the quails still flying in and giving people meat and the manna falling from heaven. It's still falling over there, I guess. They say it is, I haven't been there to see it, but they say it is. [laughing] It can all be explained away. So they don't have to believe. I believe it because it's written by the Prophets. They witnessed everything. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 Now that brings us to something else. The

Scripture shows that it's got to be witnessed. What you're doing right now, and what you should be doing, and this is what you should have your mind on, you should be making you some notes daily as to what you see and what's brought out on the news, these great things. If you would have started this a few years ago, and kept record of The House of **YAHWEH**, you could look back and see what a fool you are now for not believing.

73 But we have it all in the books. And you need to start learning those books. You need to read as fast as you can, go and read it twice if you have to, but get it in your mind. And be witnessing to what is taking place now, what we're bringing you that is going to take place. It's what's taking place right now and building to this time period when **YAHWEH** is going to protect us with a pillar of fire. It's going to get that serious. It's gonna get that serious because they will probably try to bomb us. There's no telling what they will try to do.

74 But **YAHWEH** says He's not going to allow His House, we'll see that in the next sermon, I think we'll get up to that part where **YAHWEH** Himself; **YAHWEH** is gonna stand guard over you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

75 He has Malakim right now protecting His House, His Work. Now you can step outside of it and this is a bad thing to do. You can step outside of this protection and you can get in trouble, you know. By easily making yourself unclean and defiled. You could get in serious trouble and a lot of people have. I remember after us bringing this information about this and saying come out of the world.

76 Of course we didn't have some of the things we have now, delicious things, but we told them it'd be better to fast, it'd be better to do without than to go and put this stuff in your body. Well, they kept eating the unclean and defiled stuff and they're dead. They can't start over again, you know, but they could have proved themselves right then, by believing this.

77 And you're still on trial right now. If you don't believe it, you could go ahead and go. You won't have the promise that you have from **YAHWEH** out there in the world. You'll have the promise if you keep working for the House, if you keep working for **YAHWEH**, learning your jobs for the future. Put it, building it up in your mind what you can do in the future.

78 You know how many evangelists we're gonna need in the future? Add it up. Take a calculator and bring this out. Bring a sermon on it. How many people were given over how many people in

the camp of **YAHWEH**? You got so many over a hundred, so many over a thousand, so many over fifty. Now, divide two billion into those categories and see how many evangelists we're gonna need and you'll know why I want to start it now. I want to start the evangelist school. If we start an evangelist school right now, you'll be teaching very soon. In a few months we can use you to teach others. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 And the main thing, the main thing is to wipe away the filth of the children, wipe away the filth. If you want to bring a few sermons on that, you could. The filth has been building for years. Every child has a defect. The people who get to be thirty years old, and still living, many of them are dead by the time they get there and a lot more look like they're going to die at that age. But this, what you'll be teaching, is wiping it away, bringing them, bringing those people the healthy minds and healthy bodies. That's part of the job you're gonna be doing. And you'll have power to actually bring it about one day. You'll have power to move mountains. That doesn't mean move mountains, but you could move a mountain too. As Yahshua said, you could make people to serve **YAHWEH** out of stones if you wanted to once you receive this Great Power that **YAHWEH** wants to give you. We have a great future, brethren, ahead of us. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 If we could just train every minute for that future just like you were going to study to get you a job. Look at the many years that people put in studying to get them a job. And after, after they go through all these years of study, spend all these thousands of dollars trying to get them an education, then the job is obsolete now. They don't need it. Nobody's buying that product anymore. So they go to work at McDonald's. Well take this bun, take it apart like this, and set it on this grill like this. That's all I want you to do. Can you do that? I'll try. That's the future of the world.

81 Even if it was better than that, even if, if you got a job, what would you have for a future? Yahshua said if you gain the whole world and lose this opportunity that I'm giving you, you won't have nothing, you're gonna lose it all. It's worthless.

82 Yes, it's necessary to work. If you're working for the House, it's necessary to work. To leave the Work of the House, you know, you're a fool. You're a fool if you don't believe what Yahshua has showed you.

83 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Four

We Can Stop School Violence, We Can Also Stop Wars!

12/15/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 Shalom everyone! Wow! The most beautiful thing in the world! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. No, wait a minute. Wait a minute. Wait a minute. Get back up! Get back up! Come on now! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Now you may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 It seems kind of strange to be rejoicing in the House, but the fact is, the reason we rejoice before **YAHWEH** is because He has a Plan to stop all of this trouble that we see taking place. So we have room to rejoice! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In fact, He tells us to.

3 You saw the news, you saw the shape the world is getting into. And they're saying that the things that are feared are now on the horizon and we can see that things more dreadful than these even are going to come to pass. And of course, unless something is done now, if it was, if it had been done when I first brought out the cause of this school shootings, we could have had it turned around by now.

4 But you know, the world, **YAHWEH** says the world is going to reject the cure for school shootings, for wars, for hatred. The next thing you'll probably hear is disarmament. And, of course, I agree with that, you know. I think we should start first with the military Right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And then we should go to the police force, and then the citizens then, they will disarm themselves. They'll beat their swords into plowshares and their spears

into pruning hooks if we'll just do the other. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 The only thing that's going to help this is education. Now this boy, I want to show you what was wrong with this boy. I want to show you what the Scripture says caused this to take place. The Scripture actually describes this to a tee and shows why this boy did this, why we're building bigger weapons, you know. They're now trying to find a way to prevent it. One of them says put bars on the doors and make sure there's a policeman at every door and be sure you arm him. It could be the policeman that's your next shooter, you know. You saw what occurred and how the policemen are doing, they're caught up in this too, they're caught in this system, in this sickness.

6 We didn't have this one on the news, I think they couldn't find it. But it says *Knife wielding man injures 22 children in China*. So, you're gonna have to take the butcher knives away from everyone too. So what are you going to cut your meat and vegetables with? Boy, fingernails maybe? There are no answers in the world. There is an answer, and The House of **YAHWEH** is the only one that has the answer. It's called education, of course. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 I've got to find an article here. (Maybe this is it. Yeah.) This personality disorder. The scientific names for this goes a little bit deeper. The Scriptural names go a little bit deeper than this and, of course, the Scriptural names show you what is causing this to take place.



8 But the personality disorders that this boy named Adam Lanza, I believe is his last name--it's a long-term pattern of thoughts. Now get this. *Personality disorders are long-term patterns of thought...* Make sure you understand this, please. There're long term patterns of thought taking place in the person's mind *...and behaviors... The exact cause of personality disorders is unknown. However, genes...* Get this now. *...genes and childhood experiences may play a role...* They know that much.

9 *...Treatment...* Well, they say, *...talk therapy...* Will help, talk therapy. Teaching. Remember that, teaching.

10 The scientific name is Asperger's, Asperger's disorder. That's spelled A-s-p-e-r-g-e-r-'s. *'Asperger's disorder' being dropped from psychiatrists' diagnostic guide...* Well this is another article. But in this article it shows something you need to know about this. *...One of the most hotly argued changes was how to define the various ranges of autism...* Autism is mentioned because it also is one of the mutations, the many mutations that the Scripture shows that all the world has today that can lead into this. It could lead anyone into it, if you don't have control and if you haven't been taught certain things like the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Education is the answer. That's the answer. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But not what you're finding in the schools. That's not the answer.

11 *...Some advocates opposed the idea of dropping the specific diagnosis for Asperger's disorder. People with that disorder often have high intelligence...* High intelligence. Now you've heard me, heard me use the word a lot, intellectual idiots. The world is full of intellectual idiots right now; I know that. I know that this is a harsh thing to say right now, but it's true. And this is something that we're seeing here and they recognize though that it's a disease now. It's a disease of the wrong kind, too much of the wrong kind of education and continual thoughts on this and how they're falling short. And this is stress to them, it stresses their minds out.

12 Now get the rest of this. *...often have high intelligence and vast knowledge on narrow subjects...* Only on narrow subjects. They couldn't at all grasp what is being taught in The House of **YAHWEH** readily because you've got to get the overall picture and it's a large overall picture that you're got to get.

13 They're on narrow subjects like, "Push this button." Like the congressman or one of the world leaders in Israel was telling us, he said he has trouble getting his children to read anymore than

one paragraph. And I said the world is being trained in this. They go through the internet searching and one subject pops up at a time so their brain is trying to grasp that and go on to the next subject. So if you're not careful now and if this is the only thing your child is using to build his brain, he's going to be in this same shape right here. He'll have vast knowledge but only on narrow subjects. He can't get the overall view of the subject.

14 *...but lack social skills...* Lack of social skills. Now, this is what you get in character education; how to get along with people, how to talk to people, how to teach, how to be instructed, how you can actually concentrate on being instructed in--in Righteousness. So intelligence, yes; vast knowledge, yes, on narrow subjects, but lacking in social skills, being able to get along with people.

15 Now keep that one, keep all of that in mind because we're going into the Scriptures now and, of course, this right here is what the world needs to understand because **YAHWEH** has a way to turn this thing around. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

16 We've spent about 6,000 years, mankind has, on earth. **YAHWEH** created man and said, "I'm going to make him in My Image." Right now it looks like an impossible situation because this right here is what we're facing, not just in one boy, you know. The counsel there, if you got what this man said, he's another of what I said to begin with. The world is full of intellectual idiots. And the man says oh, just tell them, you know, it'll never occur to you, you know. This happened there, but you're here, you're safe, you know. And he said, if you're planning on going to a movie, you know, if that was your previous plan before this took place go ahead and go to the movies.

17 You see the previous killings at the schools, it got so common, there were so many that the people now they hear it, and they say, another mass shooting at a school. "Oh, wow! What are we gonna watch on television tonight?" That's how short their attention span is and how much they care. But I think this one got their attention now and I think they're going to start asking for answers and we're the only ones who have that answer. We've got it ready to send out. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's going to take some doing but we can turn this thing around.

18 What is causing this unnatural disaster? We see a drought that's sixty-two percent, covering sixty-two percent of the United States. You just saw that, and it's getting worse. And the man said this is just the beginning of this. And the great Mississippi River drying up? You know, that's unheard of, the great Mississippi River. That's like the great God that guides and guards the world. He's drying up. He can't keep his lakes full anymore.

19 Well, the unnatural disasters that're taking place, we get a rain, we get a flood. Or as the farm report, they asked the man what about this drought? When's it going to end? Or anything in sight? He said, yeah we got a few sprinkles here. We got a few sprinkles over here in mid-Oklahoma, got a few sprinkles over here in Southeast Kansas, and then he said, nothing that would help. Well, do you see anything in sight? Nothing that will help, he said. Got a few sprinkles here, and a few snowflakes here.

20 Well, what's causing these natural disasters? What's causing school shootings? It's confusion. It's called confusion of the mind. What's causing people to hurt people? Abel did not want to hurt anyone. Yahseph, one of the twelve, if you remember **Genesis 49**, and the work that I've already brought out there, Yahseph now, he was like Abel. He was perfect in character, and this is the thing that was bragged about him. He was the one who closed his eyes to lust. He didn't make excuses for it. He just resisted it.

21 Remember the queen that tried to get him to defile her and defile himself with her, and his reactions. These things are all written to his credit. They're being written for you now to your credit, that you can be trusted. That you can actually be trusted and you will refuse evil.

22 Well, of course, from Yahseph come forth a Perfect Savior. Isn't that amazing? Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] A Man Who could live without sin and actually pay for all of our past sins, from him, from the genes.

23 Now mentioning genes, I'm mentioning DNA and remember those words now and remember what this article said about this boy. Teaching. Training. Breeding. Genes. All of those things were mentioned in that by the scientists trying to explain what this boy had and what actually caused this to take place.

24 In the time that we're talking about disarmament right now. *US conducts atomic tests amid global urge for nuclear disarmament...* You talk about confusion--this shouldn't be any plainer than what it is. And even the news reporter is saying, hey what is wrong here? They're talking about atomic tests amid global urge for nuclear disarmament, and this is the U.S. that's doing this. If you remember again **Genesis 49** showing the hostility, the anger that the patriarch was actually amazed at what he saw in the Prophecy of his twelve sons that comes down to the Last Days.

25 In **Leviticus 18** now, the people who're watching this on television, you really need to write this chapter down and actually **Leviticus chapters 18-21**. You need to really study that because you're

seeing right now throughout the world what is taking place because these Laws right here are being broken. It's like the law of gravity, you know, you jump off a building, that law of gravity is going to automatically suck you to the ground or push you to the ground.

26 These Laws, if you eat something that is not healthy for you, **YAHWEH** says this is going to go into your brain. It's like eating pork as Isayah said. They follow the priests now, as Isayah said, they follow the priests who eat swine's flesh. Why would it say that? Why would it say they follow the priests who eat swine's flesh? What about steak or hamburgers? [laughing] Why did it say swine's flesh in particular? Because swine's flesh has parasites in it that enter the brain and we see it causes confusion.

27 In **Leviticus 18**, I won't go any further with it, except **verse 20** through **30** here. But **verse 20** says, **Moreover, you shall not have...** And he shows what Yahseph actually ran from. **...sexual relations with your neighbor's wife.**

28 Then **verse 21**, **You shall not give any of your children to pass through the fire...** This is going on all the time in the Catholic church. And, of course, they have a way of programming, so I understand, children at a very young age.

29 **Verse 22**, **You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman...** This because notice, **...It is an abomination...** That means a sickness, what we would call sickness or disease, that word **abomination** means that.

30 **Verse 23**, the second line shows that you defile yourself. **Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself...** Defile yourself means you take something into your body with this action here. You take something into your body that can also enter the brain and cause confusion. It might cause you to make nuclear tests while you talk about nuclear disarmament.

31 You know, that shows the stupidity of the world right now in what they're doing. They talk one thing as the old Indians in Oklahoma used to say after they had dealt with the Catholic church for a while, and their representatives, they'd say, they talk with a forked tongue. They speak with a forked tongue. One side of the tongue says one thing and the other side says another thing.

32 Well, in **verse 24**, He says, **Do not defile yourselves in any of these ways...** Defile yourselves means defile your body, but it also means defile your brain.

33 In **verse 25**, **And the land also is defiled...** Which means when you get this defilement in your

body, you pass it on to the land. So the land itself is defiled. The land being defiled means it can't produce like it was originally producing.

34 Look on down to **verse 27, For all these abominations have the people of the land done, who were before you, and thus the land was defiled.**

35 Look on down to **verse 30 now. Therefore you shall keep My Ordinance, and commit none of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourself with them...** Now the character education that would stop this defilement and stop the confusion is available right now.

36 I'm going to show you before we get through with this subject that this is developed over a period of 6,000 years. Let's be turning over to **Romans 1.** It's developed over a period of 6,000 years, and we've come to the place right now in what is called the Last Days, when we're seeing the hatred pick up, the confusion pick up. No one can understand, they're saying why on earth would a person do this? Why? And this is amazing them how this could take place.

37 You get policemen in a school and you see what a policeman can do. If we would have played the hours of news concerning police brutality, you would see; you would get so aggravated you would leave. It's amazing what the police, right now, in America are doing, throughout America, but it's also occurring throughout other nations. It's all over the world right now. Every, every place in the world, all the land in the world, all the people in the world are defiled. Now the doctors know this. The scientists know this. They know that the children are being born with it because it's passed down through the genes.

38 In **Romans 1:21**, he says, **Because that, when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him...** That word **glorify** means *rejoice* with Him. Rejoice with Him in His education that He would teach us so this would not be occurring in our lives, so we won't be defiled, we won't be confused, where we could actually make a sensible decision.

39 Now we do know that education in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* starts to work immediately on these minds. Even when they're sick, it starts to work immediately. This has been proven. It's been proven in the prisons, in the schools. Disorderly children, bullying, and so forth, it's corrected all of it in just a few short lessons. And the teachers are saying they're absolutely amazed. It even stops stealing, they said, in the schools. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

40 Well, they didn't want to rejoice with

YAHWEH in His Way. ...nor were thankful, but became idolatrous; God worshippers... Yes, that's always, you know, this is a surprise, people's mouths drop open. Well God? Who is God? Well, of course, who is Lord? It has nothing to do with **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH**'s the Heavenly Father, the Righteous Heavenly Father. And for all of you who don't know it, His Name was removed and it was replaced with God and Lord. Both of those titles belong to men, Pharaohs, rabbis and so forth, dead men who people worshipped.

41 **...senseless minds...** But, notice the last sentence there. **...their senseless minds were darkened...** That is, they became confused. Not overnight, of course, but down through the centuries. And it's gotten worse and worse down through the centuries to what we're seeing right now.

42 **Verse 23, Professing themselves to be wise...** Did you remember this boy, the disease they showed he had? Intellectually, yes, they're brilliant, and they have short attention spans. They have vast amount of knowledge. You can get that from a computer, right now, because it's throwing it at you like that, one at a time. But you can't concentrate for a long period of time like you have to do on your lessons, on study of the Holy Scriptures, to put this stuff together to see, well, what do I have to do next to get this body of mine straightened out and ready for a profession in the Kingdom.

43 **Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools...** Or foolish. They became foolish. Became fools, as Yahshua said, if they don't believe what the Prophets have spoken. Well, of course, that's **YAHWEH** Who they were rejecting. If you don't believe what the Prophets have spoken, you're rejecting **YAHWEH** as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 15:21-22**. You're rejecting **YAHWEH**. You hate **YAHWEH** and you hate Yahshua the Savior.

44 But they became fools. He said, O fools and slow of heart to believe what the Prophets have spoken and the Prophets are giving us this about sick minds. They became fools or foolish, sick minds, diseased. What this boy that I just got through reading to you now, what he has suffered from, what he did, what caused him to do it; what they're saying caused this twenty year old man or twenty-one year old man to go to a school and kill all of these people. How many more are wanting to right now? It could occur anywhere. Take your children to the movies, the counselor said? It just hadn't been too long that I just read where there were boys that went into a movie and killed so many people the same way they did at the school. It could go on anywhere. Churches? Yes, it's going on in the churches. You can read that here and there.

45 **YAHWEH** shows that what you choose to practice changes the DNA in that direction. Your genes are in this way transferred to your offspring and your seed. Let's turn over to **Isayah 44**. Because here we see this, and also we see that **YAHWEH**, in the Last Days, in the **Book of Isayah**, has started a Work that will actually turn this around. It's already in progress and it's going to turn this world around and you won't be seeing anymore school shootings. In fact, **YAHWEH** says they'll actually beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks at that time [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

46 This is a reality. It's going to take place. It's already taking place. The people who have the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, the ones that are teaching this and the ones who are practicing this, they see the difference. They see the difference in themselves and in their children.

47 **Isayah 44** notice **verse 3** here. He says, now remember what I said, it changes the genes. If you remember, this boy inherited this. He could have inherited this from his daddy or his mother, his granddaddy, grandmother, great granddaddy, great grandmother, back to the third or fourth generation. He could have inherited this clear back to the fourth generation into his body then if he had children, he would transfer this to his children and his children's children, down to four generations of it. Yes, it can go that long.

48 But He says here, now He's talking about a work that He has started with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. **Isayah 44**, look at **verse 3** there. This is what **YAHWEH** said I'm going to do with this Work that I've got started. Here are the answers coming straight from the Creator. And, of course, the world is full of fools that will not believe.

49 Why? Because they didn't want to--they, our forefathers did not want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge. So down to us comes their stupidity, their ignorance that they put in their genes. For 6,000 years they've been doing this. Now it comes down to this boy that takes twenty-seven lives plus his own. I think that's right, or twenty-six plus his own.

50 **Isayah 44:3. For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground. I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed...** Talking about this Work now that He started here. **...I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed, and My Blessings upon your offspring...** Meaning, the ones, your children through breeding or your children through teaching.

51 Now here're two ways this can come, and these are the two ways the Scripture shows. You

can get this Righteousness through breeding. That's how we train a bird dog, through breeding, to hunt down a bird, find him. Some of them will stand there and point at him. This all comes through breeding. It takes a little bit of training but not much.

52 The same thing goes on with people and this is what we see, and we'll get into that more. But in Yahseph, from his genes, came down to Yahshua, and this is plainly showed in the Holy Scriptures, from him to Yahshua Whose dad was also named the same as the one that started it from the patriarch from the twelve.

53 **...Blessings upon your offspring...** Upon your seed and upon your offspring.

54 I think just, yeah, **verse 4, They will spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses...** Spring up? In the Work; that is, in the Work of **YAHWEH** as is shown in **Isayah 41** and then, of course, **Yahchanan 6:29**, but don't turn there, we got other places to go here. This is through the teaching now, through the training.

55 Now, if you're training, and I read this before, but I want to read it again now, if a farmer has been a farmer for several generations, that goes into the boys--into the children, boys or girls, and that will go into the children and more than likely they'll be farmers. Sometimes they'll break the gene, or sometimes the gene is not there. It's not a concrete thing, because there're so many changes that **YAHWEH** created that can take place. And you can change your genes very easily with teaching or with practice.

56 Now, we just read what He's going to do here. Here we see, and remember this boy, they are now admitting that he maybe got some of this through, or did get some of it or it's possible for him to have gotten it, for him to get this DNA from his ancestors.

57 *Native Americans and Northern Europeans More Closely Related Than Previously Thought. Using genetic analyses, scientists have discovered that Northern European populations--including British Scandinavians, French, and some Eastern Europeans--descend from a mixture of two very different ancestral populations, and one of these populations is related to Native Americans...* So through these genes now they can actually tell you this and by their occupations.

58 *...This research was published in the November 2012 issue of the Genetics Society of America's Journal GENETICS.*

59 *...According to Nick Patterson, first author of the report, "There is a genetic link between the paleolithic population of Europe and modern Native*

Americans. The evidence is that the population that crossed the Bering Strait from Siberia into the Americas more than... Two thousand. ...years ago was likely related to the ancient population of Europe"... Here's how they know. DNA.

60 ...One of these ancestral populations... Well, let me go back to the beginning of that. ...To make this discovery, Patterson worked with Harvard Medical School Professor of Genetics David Reich and other colleagues to study DNA diversity, and found that one of these ancestral populations was the first farming population... The first farming population. ...of Europe, whose DNA lives on today... This is so beautiful because it shows exactly what YAHWEH shows in the Holy Scriptures.

61 ...in relatively unmixed forms in Sardinians and the people of the Basque Country, and in at least the Druze population in the Middle East.

62 ...said Mark Johnston, Editor-in-Chief of the journal, GENETICS. "This relationship between humans separated by the Atlantic Ocean reveals surprising features of the migration pattern of the ancestors and reinforces the truth that all humans are closely related."... Well, what I want you to see is that teaching, the teaching puts in the body this genetic field that we're seeing. And of course, like breeding a bird dog, you take the best traits that you want in the bird dog and you cross it, cross those two with male and female and, of course, you keep getting a better breed that's easier to train and so forth.

63 The same thing in Righteousness. From the Righteous genes of one person, it can help the person and keep that person from getting on the wrong track. Now, by teaching you can also help the person get off of the wrong track and onto the right track. That's what character education is all about. (Let's go back--yes.) This is accomplished with teaching and practice, of course. Practicing, like the **I Yahchanan 3** and **verses 4, 7, and 8. I Yahchanan 3**, no use in turning there, I'm going to come right back here. **I Yahchanan** or *I John* if you have a *King James Version*. Sin is the transgression of the Laws.

64 But now **verse 7** says he who practices, he who practices. Now this is changing the genes. He who practices changing your genes. Well, if you're practicing Righteousness, you're changing your genes to Righteousness. What is Righteousness? That's the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Sin is the breaking of those Laws; Righteousness is keeping them.

65 And then He says, don't let any man deceive you. Don't let any man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness becomes Righteous just as He is Righteous. The world is only educated in

vocation. You know, they spend all their lives in this. Vocation and thrills.

66 The teacher, the mother, if you read her background she loved decorating trees. She loved entertaining. She loved getting her house just set in order to get ready for entertaining. This was bred into the children, of course, and in this type education, when you have this and you have nothing else. And the vocation that the children are learning right now, you know, it's nothing. It amounts to nothing in Righteousness. It doesn't teach anything about Righteousness. It teaches you how to work for a corporation, that's all. The skills that you learn could easily be jerked out from under you. That's how uncertain it is.

67 And these people like this boy where he didn't have a wide range of thought here, his thought was very, very short and he could only see, "Well, I can't get a job." Or "someone hurt my feelings this morning, I can't get over it." He can't get over it. He can't change and put the hatred behind him and get it on **YAHWEH**, we love Your Great Commandments. He can't do that. His mind is totally filled with vocation and short scripts of information here and there coming from computers.

68 That's what's been going on in the world now for--since about 1941. And what you're seeing, the results is right now, they can't see around the corner, they can't see over the hill. And they've got a problem here in front of them that is eating them up and they don't know what to do. They don't know how to study out the problem. They don't know any solutions because they haven't been taught anything except vocation, trade, or some skill or something.

69 That's all that's going on in the schools. There's no Righteousness being taught there. You can't even hang the Ten Commandments on the wall in a school. It's illegal. It's illegal to teach **YAHWEH's** Way to your children. Yes, and that's in America.

70 They would like to come out like they did in Europe and they do. They do put pressure on people. Jones was forced to leave here because he had a little bit of truth. Jimmy Jones, y'all remember that? And the Kool-Aid? I always wondered what really took place there. It's a shadow.

71 Well, in teaching this and not teaching a person character education, how to make the right decisions, how to get over a problem when you have a problem, how to get by it. Someone's bullying you? You know, the character education has the problem solved. It has the answer to the problem. It has the answer to every problem. Education is the answer. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 Disarmament? Yes, but that won't go very far. Take the guns away. Twenty people in Japan were stabbed with knives. Twenty, twenty children and the schoolteacher, or twenty-two, some number like that. What did they kill them with before guns? They've only had guns since the civil war. Did you know that? Gunpowder and guns. This has all come in the last few years. What'd they kill each other with? You're gonna have to educate them because if you take one away, they're gonna get a weapon from the other unless you educate them in the fact that they don't need weapons. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 Our government in the United States needs education in that field. While they're talking about peace, they're improving their bombs that they want to use on other countries. Well, what're the other countries doing? They see this. And they said, "Well, do you mean this treaty that you signed don't mean anything?" "Oh, yeah, we're gonna disarm. You do it first though and then we will." [laughing]

74 Well, this is the confusion that we're facing now, all over the world. Religion, religion, what do they teach? They teach you the same thing the movies teach you, how to kill, that you should be patriotic to your country. If they want you to murder, go out and murder, but do it according to their guidelines. You know, don't just go out there and murder, but do it according to their guidelines. They tell you to go drop this bomb, go drop the bomb. That's what they tell you.

75 The movies are teaching our children more than the parents are. The televisions, the computer, they're getting it all from that point right there. That's the reason their attention spans are zilch, just dots here and there. They've got a problem at home, with a brother, with a dad, with a mother, they don't know anything about how to solve it. Well, this boy found a way to solve it. It's not bothering him anymore. His mother is not bothered with it either.

76 It's a sad thing. It's a sad, sad thing. But **YAHWEH** says that I'm going to let them go their way and nothing is gonna be withheld from them. They don't want to retain this Knowledge, then let it be taken from them. Well, they quickly pushed it aside and they developed these reprobate minds, reprobate minds, full of anger like Cain. All the world has gone the way of Cain. That's what Yaaqob said.

77 All the world has gone the way of Cain. And that's what we're seeing in the world today. Well, back to **Isayah 44** now and look at **verse 19**. And I want to show you another picture here in this Work that **YAHWEH** has started. And, of course, this will cheer you up if you believe the Prophecies. If you don't believe the Prophecies then you're a fool

along with the other foolish ones of **Romans 1**, that the Apostle Shaul spoke of who reject **YAHWEH's** Laws, His Educational Plan.

78 In **verse 19**, He says, **And none considers in his mind...** None considers in his mind. Here's a boy now that you just read about, he can't find an answer for his problem. They can't consider in their minds what to do. They haven't been trained in anything but vocation. [laughing]. You know, get out there and get that training so you can get you a job and you can support me when I get old. He could have ten jobs and couldn't support you when you get old. When you start dying, the hospitals look into your bank account, and they'll take every cent they can possibly take from them. This is the way the world is set up.

79 You're a doctor? So you'll make a bunch of money if you're a doctor? You'll get sued! Remember all the lawyers they named their daughter Sue. Sue. Sue. This is the way the world is set up.

80 **And none considers...** None considers. ... **logically in his mind...** They can't. ...**neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say; I have burned part of it...** Part of this. ...**in the fire...** This is not exactly right the way it's translated. (And I didn't get this part, David. [laughing] I think I told you **18** through--well I'll go ahead and do the best I can with it.)

81 ...**I have burned part of it in the fire; yes, I have baked bread upon its coals, roasted meat over them, and have eaten. Then will I now make the rest of it an abomination...** That is, use it to worship God. ...**Will I now fall down in front of the trunk of the tree?**... You know, He's showing the same ignorance here that we see in the world today.

82 Let's hold your place there and look over to **Yeremyah 10** because the world now is fixing to celebrate christmas. Here's where you get all the suicides or most of the suicides at this season, christmas season. More people, more people kill themselves at this time of year. They take their own lives because of their short attention span. They don't have a solution. They can't find a solution. They've been trained to find a job and they know that's insecure. They've been through college. They have a vast amount of knowledge, but only in short spurts. They can't consider what is right or the Peaceful Solution because they've never been trained in it. That's what this is saying. Will one fall down, does he have sense enough not to fall down in front of this tree? Look at it.

83 **Yeremyah 10. Hear the word which YAHWEH speaks...** This is *Jeremiah* if you have a *King James Version*. **Hear the word which YAHWEH speaks concerning you, O house of Israyl.**

84 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says: Do not learn the way of the heathen; and do not be deceived by the signs of heaven; though the heathen are deceived by them.**

85 **Verse 3, For the religious customs of the people are...** Foolish. They're worthless. They're vain. What benefit is there in what you're doing here?

86 Here you learn to decorate a house. You made it to perfection and here the man comes in and gets drunk and spills vomit all over your floor and the fights start. When I was on the police force in my younger days, we used to hate it when there was a holiday and the people were visiting and when there was bad weather, especially, rain, ice, freezing rain and the people were denned up together in a house. Man, you talk about calls, domestic disturbances. I mean it went on all day and half of the night and people getting killed and fighting and getting stabbed and the hospitals were full. That's what goes on.

87 Well, a person can be educated in this and not have a clue as to how to handle a crowd of people or a few people. And that's what the article was saying. This is what the science was saying about this confusion of the mind that this boy was suffering. Which I would say at least ninety-nine and nine-tenths percent of the world is suffering this same thing right now. Our world leaders are in the same predicament and anything could throw them off. Stress. Domestic interference, anything could throw them off and they could go off of the deep end and start pulling triggers. Well, **YAHWEH** says they don't have sense enough, well they still, they're still so stupid, they're still gonna fall down in front of this tree, He says.

88 **...do not be deceived by the signs of heaven...**

89 **Verse 3, For the religious customs...** Or the customs. **...of the people are vain...** Are worthless. Well what is this custom of the people, this falling down in front of the tree? **...For one cuts a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax...** They take it to Wal-Mart to sell. The people there go to Wal-Mart and buy them a tree already cut now and fastened with hammer and nails, as you see right there.

90 **Verse 4, They decorate it with silver and with gold...** They have skills at this. And they can go and pick out just the right ones. Man, am I ever, my mind is just so chocked full of knowledge I just can't help myself. I just know that I'm above all the world in this. But haven't got sense enough to train your son or your daughter in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to help him make the right decision to keep him from going off the deep end.

91 This is where the world stands. Their customs of their people are foolish. **...They decorate it with**

silver and with gold... This is christmas. **...they fasten it with nails and hammers so that it will not move.**

92 **Verse 5, They are upright like a palm tree, but they cannot speak; they must be carried because they cannot go...**

93 Look back to **Isayah 44** again now. This is a Prophecy here about a Work that **YAHWEH** has started in the Last Days. It's already in action. But **YAHWEH** is telling you how foolish the world is. (Let's see.)

94 They will, this is the last part of **verse 19, ... Then will I now make the rest of it an abomination; a God? Will I now fall down in front of the trunk of a tree?**

95 **Verse 20, He feeds on ashes...** That is actually, his ways cause burning, lust, hatred, wars. Let me see if that is included here in **verse 20**. We're in **verse 20**. The word **feeds** here is actually from the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* and means *to feed on faith*, feed on faith.

96 The word **ashes** there actually means *nothingness, worthless*. That's the same word that Yermeyah used. *...immoral. Proverbs, he grasps at nothingness*. So when the computer is popping this stuff in front of his face, he could learn, he could fill his head with all kinds of knowledge, but still don't have sense enough to turn from falling down in front of the tree.

97 Let's see. The word **nor, ...a deceived mind has turned him aside, so he cannot deliver himself... Nor say; Is this not a lie in my right hand?...** The word **nor** there actually means *if not*.

98 (Let's see.) The word **right hand** in **verse 20**, yes, right hand, the last part of that means *right hand I have held*.

99 The correct or at least a version of it, **He places his faith...** (I was pushing the Great Kohan David Yahodah this morning for answers.) **He places his faith on false teachings that are evil; a deceived mind has turned him aside, so he cannot deliver himself. If only he could say I have not held onto these lies with my strength.**

100 Well, I'll go over it with you now with the way we have it written here. **Verse 20, He feeds on ashes...** That is, his ways cause burning, hatred, wars. **...a deceived mind...** That is, confused, as **YAHWEH** shows you in **Leviticus 18**, the confusion you get. **...has turned him aside...** Turned him aside from the Ways of **YAHWEH**. **...so he cannot deliver himself; nor say; Is this not a lie in my right hand?** He can't deliver himself. He can't look at reality and say, **...is this not a lie in my right hand?**

101 **Verse 21, Remember these lessons...** Remember these lessons now, **YAHWEH** says. **Remember these lessons about the worship of**

Gods... He's giving you a lesson here. ...**O Yaaqob and Yisrayl...** These're the two brothers spoken of back up here, as you start, the Two Witnesses of **Revelation 11. ...for you are servants. I made you a servant to Me, O Yisrayl, you will not be forgotten by Me.**

102 **Verse 22, I have blotted out, like a thick cloud, your transgressions, and like a cloud, your sins. Return...** Those words **return to Me**, they mean *return* yes, but they mean *return others to Me*. (I had a copy of *Strong's Concordance*. I think. I can't boast about having it now. [laughing])

103 Okay. Let's see. **Return to Me** means, ... **Return others to Me, for I have redeemed you...** I have redeemed you, so return others to Me. Well that's our job, that's the job of The House of **YAHWEH** that would be established by the Two Witnesses, by the Two Witnesses.

104 And then, **return others to Me** others, He's talking about others like we see in **Romans 1:21-22**. Fools, foolish and we're turning them to where they can say, this is all a lie. Turn around, this is all a lie I'm following. Santa Claus don't come down my chimney. No, rabbits don't lay eggs on easter. You know, it's all a bunch of lies.

105 The tree, the green tree, where did it come from? It didn't come from Yahshua's birth. His birth wasn't on December 25th, but they don't have sense enough to say, "This is a lie in my right hand. What I've held onto all this time is nothing but lies." Well, they don't have it because they've never been taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. If they had been taught this they'd look at it and say, "This is a lie, I'm not going to do that."

106 Why did I not turn to things like that? From my childhood, from my childhood in the Dust Bowl of Oklahoma, where **YAHWEH** hid me and trained me, I read the bible. I actually learned that these are lies that're being taught to the world. Why aren't they following these Scriptures I wondered. Then we'd go to the brush arbor meetings, the preachers would come and they'd set up what they called a brush arbor and invite all the community out to listen to them tell lies.

107 I see it on television all the time. I told somebody the other day, I said I think I'm gonna stop watching the news, because every time I watch it, I get so angry, you know, because all they can show is filth. They'll show just a little bit of news and then they start showing stupidity.

108 Well, of course, I've been trained in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* so I know that this thing I'm watching is a lie and I can say all of these are lies. And somebody says, well we have to watch the weather. I said, yeah, watch a man that gets paid for lying everyday. That's the

weatherman. [laughing] We need meteorologists of our own. And we're getting ready to train them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

109 Well, let's go now with that knowledge in your mind, let's go over to **Isayah 65**. Here's more of the lies that the world is following, that **YAHWEH** says the world don't have sense enough now since they've rejected Him. If they hadn't rejected Him they'd say, "This is all a lie," and they would turn from it. And this is what the Work is for now is to bring others to **YAHWEH**. Other people will say, stand up and say, "Well, this is a lie, I don't want to do it anymore." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

110 Well, here in **Isayah 65** now and **verse 2**. He says, **I have spread out My Hands all day to a rebellious people, who walk in a way which is not right...** Filled with lies, all the religious customs are vain and foolish. ...**after their own thoughts...** He said.

111 **Verse 3, A people who act defiantly against Me continually to My Face; who sacrifice in gardens, and burn incense on altars of brick.**

112 **Verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That's halloween. ...**who eat swine's flesh...** These are priests, they were following the priests, **YAHWEH** said,. ...**who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things....** Abominations, abominations shown in **Leviticus 18** that's how you get them. ...**abominable things; unclean foods, is in their vessels...** In their blood vessels. This means blood vessels. It's in their blood. It's in their brain. It gets in the blood, it goes to the brain. It goes throughout the whole body, in fact.

113 **Verse 4.** It's in their vessels, Turn over to **Isayah 66** now and notice what is going to occur. Your bible says this. You in radio and television land read this.

114 **Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priest in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** Following the priests who eat swine's flesh.

115 Look at **verse 18, For I know their works and their thoughts. It will come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they will come and see My Glory.** That's taking place right now with the Work that **YAHWEH** has started, brethren, He's gathering the people. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

116 You gather the people how? You start teaching them. They don't start coming, you don't go out and pick them up and lead them here one at a time. No, you start teaching them. Our teaching right now is reaching the entire world I'm told. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're gathering. This is the gathering season.

117 **Verse 19, I will set a sign among them;**

and those among them who escape... Who will escape, who will escape this, who will actually get the knowledge to say this is a lie and start turning to **YAHWEH** in repentance. **...I will send to the war-raging nations...** After, of course, I pour My Spirit upon them. Afterwards, after they are taught.

118 Look at **verse 20, And they will bring all your brothers for an offering to YAHWEH--out of all nations, on horses, in chariots, and in litters, on mules and camels...** And so forth. **...to My Holy Mountain...** That word there is not **mountain**. It's *those who keep YAHWEH's Laws*. That Holy Mountain is the same thing you see in **Isayah 2:2** where it says the mountain of The House of **YAHWEH**. It means the promotion of The House of **YAHWEH** will be established by those who will keep all of My Laws. **...says YAHWEH: just as the children of Israyl bring an offering in a clean vessel into The House of YAHWEH.**

119 **Verse 21, And I will also take of them for Priests...** After they have received My Spirit, of course.

120 **Verse 22, For as the new heavens and the new earth which I will make...** Well, what's gonna occur to the old heavens and the old earth? They're being destroyed right now from the same thing that's causing the natural or unnatural disasters on the earth. They're being destroyed. The same thing that's made this whole world sick at this time to where they're at the point to where anyone in the world now could take a gun or a knife at anytime and start killing.

121 You're seeing it in bits and pieces. You're not seeing nearly all of it. It's only the real extreme cases that they're putting on the news. If you go on the internet and look it up, you'll see there're thousands of shootings all over, all over America at this time and throughout the world. The bigger parts are being, as you saw, in Syria and Egypt and so forth.

122 The nations, they haven't got sense enough to say, this is a lie. Let's stop doing this. Let's stop following this. They haven't sense enough to say that. Their minds are so weak, they're so defiled, so confused. They haven't got sense enough. They'll still fall down in front of this tree. This tree? It's given to you in **Genesis 1**, the tree of Righteousness and evil, a mixture.

123 **Verse 22, For as the new heavens and the new earth which I will make will remain before Me, says YAHWEH; so will your seed and your name remain.**

124 **Verse 23, And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another...** This is what they've all done away with. Do you see anyone in the world doing this today besides The House of **YAHWEH**? No, it's

not done. But that's what's gonna go on in the new world where Righteousness dwells. That's part of the Righteousness [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

125 **YAHWEH** has set aside these Days to be with His People and it's gonna be with Him on these days throughout all eternity. He's gonna be our Guide and we can express our problems or concerns, and so forth to Him anytime on these Days as we do now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

126 **Verse 23, And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh...** Look at that. **...all flesh will come to worship before Me, says YAHWEH.**

127 **Verse 24, And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men who have transgressed...** Who will not come and worship, who will not keep My Laws. **...who have transgressed...** Transgressed My Laws, that's sin, *I John 3:4*

128 **And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men who have transgressed against Me; for their worm shall not die, nor shall their fire be quenched; and they will be an abhorrence to all flesh...** All flesh that is left alive. Transgressed, *I John 3:4*, you got that.

129 What we're facing right now, it's not going to stop. They don't have any answers to what is taking place in the world. They don't have any answers for the nations either. They're as confused as they are about this, about the school shooting that just took place. The only answers there is, is education. But not in trades, unless you consider the teaching of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* a trade. But that is the only thing that's gonna solve this problem; education.

130 If they would start, now I said this about thirty years ago, if you would start now to teaching this, you would be putting in your children's genes this Righteous character that **YAHWEH** actually proved through the twelve tribes. He shows it, and we'll get deeper into this next week now because I want to tie all of this in with this shooting because this is causing this. It's also causing the droughts, the unnatural disasters to take place and so we'll get deeper into this. But if they would have started, if you would have started thirty years ago this boy who was twenty would have had ten years of genes that would have went in--Righteous genes being forced into his brain. So when he was born he would have had that to work with [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

131 As it is, and as it is now, there're still no children in the world that are receiving the power to make Righteous decisions. It's not being taught. They teach them in everything there is except the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. And the education is in front of them all the time here. From television, from the time they get up

of a morning, this stupid television where there's nothing but lies that're brought forth on it.

132 The movies, even the churches are teaching the same lies. They haven't got sense enough to change. They haven't got sense enough to say, "This is a lie in my right hand, I'm not going to do it anymore." Santa Claus did come down my chimney last night. I saw him flying his tray through the sky. They showed it on television. He's being pulled by the same reindeers. One of them had a shiny nose. Yes, they go to all kinds of stupidity to teach lies.

133 What we need to do is set aside a little time in the world, get the character education program that I'm talking about and start teaching your children. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] If we got this to all the nations right now. Think of this, if our government would take the money from one bomb that they're trying to build, one bomb, they could reach all of these nations over there, all their educational ministers with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. He, in return now, would want this for all of his people. Once he reads this and sees what it'll do, he'll want it for all of his people. Think about that now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

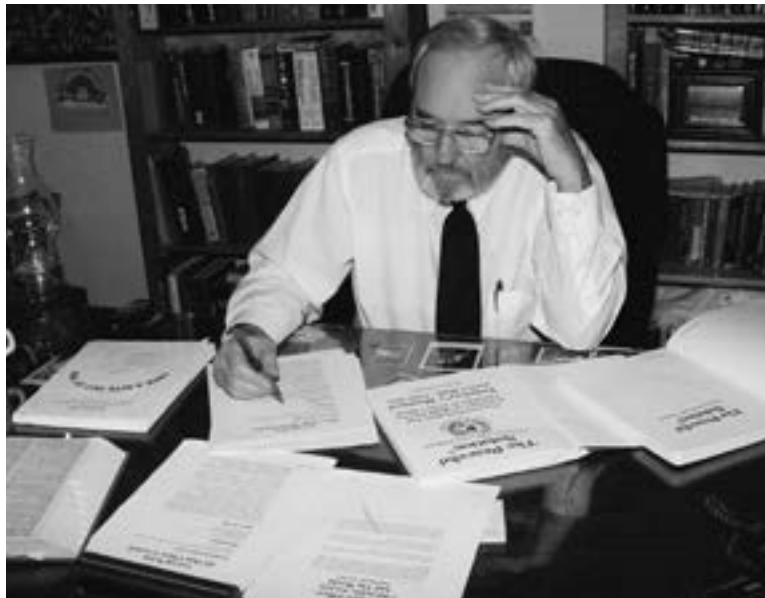
134 If America, if President Barack Obama right now would say let's take this money and put it in a character education program and let's get it to all the nations, let's introduce it to all the schools here and let them start teaching it. And let's give it a test. Let's give it a test for six months. Six months. What can you lose? Just six months. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

135 We have teachers here today, Sister Simpson is one of them, that when she first started teaching this in her class, a big class, large class, she wrote to us a few weeks later and I've said, I can't believe it but this is the first time in all of my teaching and I've been teaching for twenty years, I think she said forty but she's not that old, I don't think. Been teaching for twenty years and she said this is the first time that I can honestly say that there is no stealing taking place in my classroom anymore [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

136 Now, you world leaders that are getting this and I know you are. I know you're checking me out, I see you checking my internet out, space, so I know you're checking it out, if you would just try it for six months you'll see school shootings stop. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And the people, what you can put in their minds in six months, they'll start saying hey, we don't need this war. You know, we could have a prosperous economy right now if we would just follow these lessons right here. That's what they'll be saying.

137 We don't need to take those peoples' property. We don't need it, we got this. We could have wealth galore in just a little while. If we just put away everything else and go to this right here, we would have wealth that you won't believe, unimaginable. All from this one program, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] As this ad that I saw so many times, Try it! You'll like it!

138 I love you! YAHWEH bless you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



If we just put away everything else and go to this right here, we would have wealth that you won't believe, unimaginable. All from this one program, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. As this ad that I saw so many times,

**Try it!
You'll like it!**

Chapter Twenty-Five

Prophecies Written 4,000 Years Ago Show Accurately What Is Taking Place In This Generation

12/29/12

K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 Shalom everyone! Look at that! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Man, what a crowd! Wonderful! Come on now! [louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Beautiful, beautiful day and the weather drove everybody inside. No! [laughing] No, **YAHWEH** called you inside, didn't He? Praise **YAHWEH**. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you,

2 Just like the first speaker here this morning told you, everybody here and everybody in the world that hears this, today, if you will listen closely and then write these Scriptures down, you'll see that **YAHWEH** prophesied all of this in advance, even the school shootings, what's causing the school shootings, what will stop the school shootings. He's told it all in advance and I'll give this in this sermon. **YAHWEH** willing, we'll get through it today.

3 The world is wondering right now why all the disease epidemics are taking place, why all the wars are taking place, why is all the trouble in the Middle East? A lot more children getting killed there than here, but we may catch up with them, you know. Here's Abilene with more homicides than Chicago. It's amazing, a little town like this and they got a war going on in Chicago from what I understand.

4 Why all the shootings? Of course, I showed you what **YAHWEH** and Yahshua showed me. I started showing this about twenty years ago, I believe, what was in the atmosphere, what was

causing the troubles that we were seeing at that time. We saw trouble brewing in the atmosphere. We saw it affecting the earth. We saw the people, the disease epidemics increasing at that time. And if you remember, I told you this is gonna get much worse. **YAHWEH** prophesied. I said in *Matthew 24*, **Mattithyah 24:21-22**, if this were not going to be the worst ever, they never would have said that. And only fools are they that do not believe the Holy Scriptures.

5 I told the world what we were doing to our firmament. I think that was twenty years ago. They call me crazy now. They called me a lot of other things! They called me crazy then and they call me a lot of other things now! [laughing] But the Truth is found in the Holy Scriptures and, of course, I read those to the people and they laughed and they snickered and they said, "His name is Buffalo." And I think at that time I was a little ashamed of it, but not anymore. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 This article now comes out, this is March 31 and they have actually found what I said they would find in the firmament. They haven't done too much about it yet, but they have found it. They've found that this is true and, of course, maybe some of them are still digging into it. I hope they are.

7 It says, could these things be a factor to the climate's upset? ...*altering the world climates? Along with fur, algae, pollen, fungi, bacteria, viruses...* So they know the viruses are out there



now. They know that they're floating around in the universe. ...and various other "bio-aerosols" wafting around in the atmosphere, it may well be... Could it be the causes of our atmosphere being sick? It may well be.

8 He says, ...A global study has found that tiny fragments of biological... Material. ...are a major component of the atmosphere, controlling the weather and forming a previously hidden microbial metropolis in the skies. Besides their climatic influence, they may even be spreading diseases across the globe... Now, this is wonderful for them to be thinking this way. Now, maybe they'll start thinking what actually the firmament is made out of and how these viruses are attacking what the firmament is alive with, that helps it do its job, and they'll find what's causing the global warming, the droughts, the shrinking of the polar ice caps.

9 ...But new findings from Ruprecht Jaenicke, of the Institute of Atmospheric Physics at the University of Mainz, Germany, show that a large fraction of the aerosols in the atmosphere are biological in origin... And they show that they're now trying to run tests and I haven't heard any more from this so maybe, maybe they will.

10 I want you to turn over to **Deuteronomy** because this was what I was reading back then when I saw that **YAHWEH** was warning us about these things as He did Adam when He said, "You must guard and keep this." And then He told Adam, "If you don't, dying you will die." It will bring death. But then the Prophets added to that and they showed the horrible deaths that're going to take place and, of course, the desire. It actually shows the desire in these Last Days, the desire has grown stronger from the twelve tribes, what we see in the twelve tribes that is shown to us in **Genesis 49**, their characters.

11 By the way, last week I mentioned that Yahshua's genes, that I could see that they were displayed in Yahshua the same as they were from Yahseph. And the Apostle, he said, the Apostle said that it's obvious that Yahshua sprang from Judah. And I had that in mind, but I was going to explain it later, but someone caught it and I got to getting phone calls off it. And if you'll read it again, it says it's obvious. But now, what is not obvious is not shown there and the genealogists have struggled for years over what we see in His records in **Mattithyah** and **Luke** because they don't match up.

12 Now, I was going to give this and show how I knew that Yahseph was actually in Yahshua's bloodline, but then, before that, somebody said, you know, this thing with Norah, you put us all to questioning and put us all to studying, and it was

really fun. It was really great because people really got interested in it and they started studying and they started asking questions and gossiping and they said, I think you should do that again. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

13 So I think I'll give you until Passover and give the young Priests here time too to tell me how I know that Yahseph's bloodline that we see in **Genesis 49** is in Yahshua. And it's not obvious, I can tell you that for sure but it's there. You may as well forget about studying genetics because that's what the Apostle told you too. Don't get all concerned about it, because they knew it was screwed up too.

14 The one thing you'll probably run up against is that they twist the Law to make it out like that the tribes couldn't marry into each other. That's not true. They could marry each other. They did marry into one another's tribes. I'll give you that much on it. And also, one other thing, they did marry some others besides the twelve tribes, if you are familiar with that. I brought it out in many sermons with Riyyah and Boaz and the offices they held and how they came down.

15 So there's a lot, a lot that's not obvious but you can find it if you search. And don't, don't just forego the study of *The Book of Yisrayl* and your lessons that you have here daily, but keep it in mind. Keep this in mind. And if you'll get you a spiral notebook and every time you see something say, hey, yeah, that applies to this, and write it down. And maybe in twenty years... [laughing] You might get it by Passover. I doubt it, but you might. There's a lot that goes behind it.

16 But anyway, here back on the subject now of the world and what we're in today and how to solve it. The world has no answers and they're saying that. There is no solution to this problem and all they can think about it arming, putting out more guns and hoping, you know, that the "good guys" will get them and shoot the "bad guys." But that's not working, as you can tell from the guns that's out there already.

17 Disarmament, you know, that's impossible. Right now, it's impossible. It won't be in a few months. After the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* is taught to the world, it won't be impossible. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's what **YAHWEH** offers here and tells the people to teach it diligently to their children.

18 But in **Deuteronomy 28**, He gives you all the blessings that will take place, as He did Adam when He set him over The House of **YAHWEH** and said, "Guard this. Guard this and keep it in this way." The same thing He said to Mosheh, you know, "You must diligently keep all of these Laws." That's what

He said to Adam. And if you don't do this, dying you will die.

19 Well, we've come slowly downhill from that point. And we get to **Genesis 49** and **YAHWEH** said, now here's what's going to be in the Last Days. And if you study **Genesis 49** really, really closely, that'll take you twenty years. To get everything in that chapter, it will take you at least a twenty year study. But you can get a lot from the helps that we have now.

20 We got some really great helps that will help you. But don't forget, they were written by scholars. They were written by scholars who were struggling over who the Last Days' Witness is, so they don't know. But they forget, they forget that **YAHWEH** is in control and He says, "Well, this is sealed," so you can't know it. They forget about that Scripture or they don't believe it, so they keep struggling with their interpretations from man, which don't get them any smarter than man. And what they've got to seek is what comes from **YAHWEH** Himself, which comes through His House and the One Sent. So if they could get that all in their mind and find the One Sent, then they can start to travel down this long path to **YAHWEH** and get the Knowledge from **YAHWEH**, directly. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

21 Well, here now in **Deuteronomy 28:15** He shows what will take place if you don't follow these instructions given in the first fourteen verses here. And He says, **However, if you do not obey YAHWEH...** Now, you think, well that's talking to those people back there. All the Prophecies show that this is talking to us in the Last Days, like **Genesis 49** shows. This is the characteristics you're going to see in the people in the Last Days and it plainly says it in **verse 1**. This is what you will see in the Last Days.

22 Now, the people who study the DNAs of mankind, they're going to take a sample, from what I understand, from this boy that did the school shootings in Connecticut. They're gonna take a DNA sample and see if they can find the "bad" gene that caused this. Well, of course, they're on the right track. I mean, this would help because it's a permanent record. If they could read that little bone in the back of your head, it would be much better because more is shown there than in the DNA, as **YAHWEH** shows. That's the complete pattern of that person, shows every hair on his head at all times and what time he lost the last hair. You know, every bit of that is shown.

23 But, of course, this is ancient knowledge so when they read this, they put it aside and say, "All of that's done away with." But it's actually talking

about what we're going to have in this time period and lo and behold, we have every one of these plagues right here that is mentioned from here on throughout the rest of the chapter.

24 He said, **However, if you do not obey YAHWEH your Father, and do not carefully follow all His Laws and His Statutes, which I command you this day, then all these curses...** Or plagues as is said in **Revelation 18** where it says come out of her so you won't suffer these plagues. So there is a way of stopping the plagues. Come out of this system is what He's saying. Come out of this system. This is in **Revelation 18** where He tells you come out of this system that was actually set up by Cush-an-anything, it's called the nimrod system in **Genesis 10**. The nimrod system, which meant he rebelled. So come out of this rebellious system and you will start turning this thing around.

25 But the world, the society, they say you can't change society. Well, that's like **YAHWEH** said to Yahshub, He said, can you put hooks in this beast's mouth and turn him around? And, of course, you know that He's talking about society. Can you turn this thing around, Yahshub? I'm the One Who has the Plan to turn it around and it's a well laid Plan as **Yahchanan 1:1** said. And the Plan, when it's finished, when that Plan is finished and it's supposed to be finished with the Seventh Malak, Seventh Messenger, called the Servant of **YAHWEH** in the first part of *the Book of YAHWEH* and throughout the Holy Scriptures. That's the one where **YAHWEH** finishes His Work, The House of **YAHWEH**, and He said it's going to be called The House of **YAHWEH**.

26 Now, all you scholars that are struggling over this, look that word up. It's easy found now. It was totally hidden back years ago, back seventy years ago when I started studying. It was totally hidden then, but now **YAHWEH** has made it possible for His House in these Last Days to have this information.

27 **...then all these curses will come upon you, and accompany you...** They will stay with you and as you read on, it says, then you will totally be destroyed. Finally, it will totally destroy you and this is what **YAHWEH** is going to prove to the world. He's going to prove that this way of rebellion, from following these rules, each one you break kills you a little bit more. It takes a little bit more of your life away from you until we come down to the Last Days where we see a world of bumbling idiots, intellectual idiots, but nevertheless idiots, that can't control their mind. They know not the way to peace, as they say, as the Prophets say. They know not the way to peace so they stagger along in life and every decision they make fails. Now, that's what's prophesied and I'll show you that. But that's **verse 15**.

28 Now if you'll look--with that in mind, I want you to go over to **Romans 1** and look at **verse 15**. No, look at **verse 28**. **Romans 1:28**, found on page 874. Remember what we just read now. If you don't keep these Laws, if you don't follow these rules, if you don't guard and keep this Way, then this is going to come upon you and accompany you. And then add that to **Genesis 49** which says and shows you all these characteristics that you see right here that are going to be jammed up into a big pile in every mind, every body in the world in the Last Days.

29 **Romans 1:28**. And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge... They didn't like **Deuteronomy 28**. They didn't like His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. Why? Because their minds were filled with illegal lust and unbelief. They couldn't see the Plan of YAHWEH. They didn't believe. The Only Guide they had were His Laws yet they didn't want to obey Him. They didn't want to have any part of Him and they found excuses to turn from Him.

30 Well his sons were not doing right, they said. Well, that's cutting your throat to spite your belly as my dad used to say. Two wrongs don't make a right. What should they have done? They should have helped--helped straighten out the boys, wouldn't you think, become teachers, teach them diligently.

31 Well, He says, **And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge, YAHWEH gave them over to a reprobate mind...** Now when they study, when the psychiatrists study this boy, when the FBI, when their top psychologists study the mind of this boy, they don't quite understand it. They say there's something hidden here that they can't put their finger on, but it's in every one of these people who turn, start thinking murder as this rebellion brings and start carrying it out, as YAHWEH showed in **Genesis 49** that the twelve tribes would do in this time period. They do it without conscience. There is no regret. They all have and they all follow this pattern and they know that this is coming down through the genes, but they haven't put their finger on it.

32 Now, they're looking for a "bad guy" gene, which they may find. They may find several, several genes that will indicate such. This would probably take them a thousand years, another thousand years with the equipment they got because they're using the physical computers. Whereas if they turned, repented and got their subconscious mind, they would be able to figure it out here in just a few years, along with us. [laughing] Well, anyway, I know you know what I mean.

33 This, ...YAHWEH gave them over to a

reprobate mind, to do those things which are not proper... Now, believe it or not, He's talking about people who kill people with guns and they can't find the answer to it.

34 Look back to **verse 21** quickly. **Verse 21, Because that, when they knew YAHWEH...** They knew YAHWEH back then. YAHWEH gave them His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. And in **I Samuyl 8**, the leaders, almost all the leaders of Israyl rejected them and made an open show of it and said, "We don't want this anymore in our lives." So they openly rejected it, as YAHWEH knew they would and prophesied that they would. Mosheh actually prophesied they'd do this and then these twelve tribes would bring their genes, altered and altered and re-altered down to us. Altered by illegal lust and teaching. Teachings, yes, that alter your genes. That's the way you can change your genes, by teaching, by studying and, of course, by practice. YAHWEH shows you that. You can turn all these "bad guy" genes that they're hunting for, you can turn them all around. YAHWEH shows this in Scripture and you're a fool if you don't believe it.

35 But the first thing you have to do is repent and then YAHWEH will help you to be converted to this other way. We can do that. We're going to do that! With the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, we're going to turn this thing around. That's the only thing, that's the only answer there is.

36 **Verse 21, Because that, when they knew YAHWEH they did not glorify Him as Father, nor were thankful, but became idolatrous; God worshipers (worshippers of elohim), in their reasoning, and their senseless minds were darkened.**

37 In **I Samuyl 8:9**, we won't read that because I won't have enough time to cover this whole thing, but in **I Samuyl 7**, we see the God worship that is mentioned here. We see that it was actually brought out of Egypt. And, of course, they worshiped the pharaohs, the dead pharaohs. That's where the Gods came from. They come from dead pharaohs and they thought that they could pray to them and they'd answer their prayers and they have. They've made them very rich, you know, when YAHWEH said He's the One Who did that too. He said, "You thought all the time it was the queen of heaven giving you all these blessings, when it was actually Me Who was doing it." So they couldn't even get that right. There are no blessings, no true blessings, outside of YAHWEH Himself.

38 But in **I Samuyl 7-8**, we see the practices of the Catholic church today. We see Samuyl telling them, put away these Gods. Put away these dead

pharaohs. They can't help you and later it was the dead rabbis they worshiped and now it's the dead popes they're worshipping. But it's all the same system of worship. And today it's worse.

39 If you think about killing, you think about killing, this is a horrible thing. And this shooting all the children, now this was horrible. It was a bad thing and it kind of got the attention of everyone. They forget about all the children that's dying because of the bombs that're being dropped and the people strapping on bombs and going into a crowd of people and exploding themselves, committing suicide to take some lives. Well, this is more of the reprobate minds that we're dealing with here that **YAHWEH** says this is what it's going to come to in the Last Days in **Genesis 49**.

40 But in **I Samuyl 8:9**, **YAHWEH** says this has been going on since I brought them out of the land of Egypt so let them go ahead and have their way, but warn them what is going to take place, of course, but don't try to turn them. Let them go their own way and which he did. He said nothing would be held back from them.

41 Now, these people who had **YAHWEH** back then with Samuyl, Samuyl was a great man. He was overwhelmed with rebellion. He couldn't cover this area fast enough. There wasn't a teacher like in every corner, like **YAHWEH** says is going to be last. You know how that's gonna be? **YAHWEH** says there's gonna be one behind you every minute saying, and he's gonna tap you on the shoulder and say, "This is the way. Walk you in it." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's gonna take a lot of Priests, a lot of teachers, but it's going to be done.

42 Well **II Kepha** now talks of this very thing. Remember what He said here in **Romans** and what we saw in **Deuteronomy**. They didn't do it. Let's turn over to **II Kepha 2**. And he said, since they didn't want this, **YAHWEH** gave them up to play out this reprobate mind and said this is the way it will be in the Last Days, in the Last Days. His Plan lasts up until the Last Days and, of course, nothing interferes with that Plan. And you can see this all the way down through history. Now, He also had a Plan to bring forth Yahshua and it's fully prophesied. In fact, **YAHWEH** will have no work unless it's prophesied. And Yahshua was prophesied, so is this Servant of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. Many, many Prophecies written about that person.

43 In **II Kepha** now, here're the people that rejected **YAHWEH**. They were of these twelve tribes and come down, their children and children and children came down and still are following this rebellious system that we see on the seven hills of Rome today.

44 Look at **verse 14** now. **II Kepha 2:14. Having eyes full of adultery...** What do you see in the world today? It's on television daily. It's over the radio. It's on the internet they tell me. I don't go on the internet. Others do research but I'm being told that it pops up everywhere and so you have to watch and go on and on and on to get your research done.

45 **Having eyes full of adultery, and who cannot cease from sin...** Well, that's the whole world today. They're saying society, we've got to give these children condoms because society is not going to change. Well, that's what it says right here. How did they know that it wouldn't? You see that? They cannot, they cannot cease from sin. Yahshua said the same thing in **Mattithyah 7**. He said a Righteous tree cannot bring evil fruit. None of you could go out teaching falsehood now with what you know, but He also said an unrighteous tree cannot bring forth Righteous fruit.

46 They cannot cease from sin. They have got themselves to the point to where they can't cease. It's coming to them in every corner, every minute of their day is planned for something that has sin enlisted in those plans. They're getting ready for something and this guides them on. Their illegal lusts guide them on to this certain thing, like christmas or the christmas parties or the new year's parties now coming up where more people lose their lives. But the new year's parties, they're looking forward to these new year's parties more, more even than they did the christmas parties. Looking forward to them and the police make allowances for this drunkenness, these drunken parties that they will have and wind up in someone else's house and maybe get shot like you just saw.

47 Well, this, of course, has multiplied in this time period. There is no Righteousness in this world at all. Period. It's just not here. And it's led here, it was all led here by this system of rebellion, rebelling against **YAHWEH**'s simple Laws of Peace and Joy and Love.

48 **II Kepha 2:14. Having eyes full of adultery, and who cannot cease from sin, beguiling unstable souls...** That's people, unstable people. **...Having a mind expertly trained...** Did you see that in the writings of this child? His mind was actually expertly trained in what he was doing. Where did he get this? They said, some of it came from the internet. Some of it came from some kind of games. I don't know what they're speaking of there but other people have told me that yes, they have it and they even train their soldier boys with it. Maybe we should get some documentaries on that, Kohan Tsephanyah.

49 **...expertly trained in covetous practices.**

Cursed children... Do you see that? Man, oh man, get that. **...Cursed children...** You've cursed your children with what you've done--with the actions, the society, the so-called society that cannot change, that won't change, and they say to one another, "No, I'm not gonna change. They can live with it. Get their own life." Well, you ruin it for them. That's what you did. You ruined it for your children. Your children are cursed because of these sins, because you have rejected the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. **...Cursed children...** It couldn't be any plainer.

50 Look at **verse 15** of that same chapter. **Verse 15, Who have forsaken the right way, and have gone astray...** They knew it. They had the Laws of **YAHWEH** and left them. **...following the way of balaam the son of beor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness...** Unrighteousness. Well, he loved breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. Righteousness is keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws.

51 If you look to the Savior's Writings, when they asked Him about, you know, anything about getting to **YAHWEH**, He would say this same thing. In **Mattithyah 6:33, Mattithyah 6:33**, to seek, **But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is His Work. It's called The House of **YAHWEH** and it's put on by the One Sent, the One **YAHWEH** sends in Prophecy, just like Yahshua and His Twelve Disciples.

52 And in the Last Days, He has prophesied One to be sent. That's the Servant of **YAHWEH** that the scholars, these are expert scholars by the way, in Greek and Hebrew and so forth, but they need to find out one thing. They need to get this in their mind. The Prophecy was sealed. It was sealed until how long? Until the Last Days to where it would be revealed to the One called the Servant of **YAHWEH**.

53 Now, if you could get that in your minds, as scholars, you great scholars out there, I will help you with it. Call me. I'll be glad to help you and send you the Truth where you can know who **YAHWEH** sent. We'll get to that too, soon. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 Seek **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness first and all these other things will be added unto you. If you will seek that, what you threw away back here, if you will seek that then all of these things will be added to you. Slowly, but they will be added, including peace and joy and love, true, true love.

55 Seek first. But they had it, they had it. They had turned from this, see, and forsaken it, so **YAHWEH** or Yahshua says to them, these are the scholars in Jerusalem here He's talking about and talking to. He's talking to the priests and telling

them to seek it, you know, because they hadn't been seeking it. Well, they hadn't. They had already turned from it to their rebellious way.

56 And you know what they had in mind? Murder. The same as this boy had in mind. That's what brought forth the crusades. That's what the Apostle Shaul was on when he went out arresting and getting orders from the high priest. This same gene that you're hunting for, it was in the priests' brains back then and they sent their roving armies out to get these people that were trying to live by **YAHWEH's** Laws because they had forsaken them and they didn't want anyone following them. They didn't want anyone coming to Jerusalem and saying, "It's not right that you have your brother's wife." It's not right. It's not peaceful. It's not healthy. Dying you will die. All of these things went with those words that Yahchanan brought to the king in Jerusalem at that time and to the high priest. And they were very thankful for it. You remember how they thanked him? They killed him. They cut off his head. They did the same thing to Yahshua. They didn't cut off His head, but they murdered Him.

57 Well, this **Revelation 12:9** now saying, for the Last Days, He said all the world is deceived, talking about the deception of leaving **YAHWEH's** Laws. You had it, but you didn't want to retain it, so it's gone from you now. So now all the world, He says, the whole world, that's what He said, the whole world is deceived. So, in this whole deceived world **YAHWEH** prophesied a Servant and said, "He will build a House of **YAHWEH**. He will establish The House of **YAHWEH**." Those are Prophecies for that Servant to do and that's what we have.

58 The Righteousness of **YAHWEH**, what is the Righteousness of **YAHWEH**? Well, if you only know the "New" Testament, go to *I John*. *I John*, if you got a *King James Version*. Go to *I John 3:4* which says sin is the breaking of the Laws. *I John 3:7* says let no man deceive you. Who is deceived? Those who let them deceive them into thinking you can practice evil and you don't have to practice the Laws of Righteousness. That's the whole world. That's what Yahchanan wrote down, coming straight from Yahshua, Who gave, Who got it from **YAHWEH** Himself. And Yahchanan wrote it for us to show us what would take place, what was going to take place in the Last Days.

59 Deceive your mind, that's your mind. Reprobate minds that have turned, down through the centuries, bred and re-bred and taught and re-taught until they're expertly trained for murder. Well, it was so in Jerusalem, but it's worse now.

60 It was so back in the days of Yahshua and His

Twelve Disciples and He says to them, ... **But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** Seek it first. Well, where is it? It's in the One Sent. And He said to the woman at the well, "You're speaking to Him right now." The One the Prophets were speaking of, He said, "That's Me." She believed it. Her name was Norah. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

61 Well, He says in *1 John* 3:7-8, let no man deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. He who practices sin belongs to Satan the devil. Then **verse 10** says this distinguishes The House of **YAHWEH** from the people of Satan.

62 Well, of course, the whole world right now is practicing breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's what they call society today. And then they have these people that want to solve the problem. Let society stay like it is, but put up some kind of a shield to where the curse can't get through. That's what they're hoping to find. That's what drugs are. That's what they do.

63 In **Deuteronomy 28** again. **Deuteronomy 28**. Please don't go to sleep. This is the best part here yet to come. **Deuteronomy 28:29**. It says in **verse 28** that **YAHWEH** will afflict you. He doesn't, this is written wrong to try to make out like that **YAHWEH** is doing this to these people. When in actual fact, **YAHWEH** is saying, if you do this, you're gonna bring this curse on yourself. If you jump out of this, the top of this tree, gravity is gonna suck you to the ground. If you jump off this building, gravity will suck you to the ground and you will die.

64 If you break this Law of eating what you're not supposed to eat or practicing what you're not supposed to practice, dying you will die. A little at a time until you get to the point in **Romans** where you have a reprobate mind that you can't control and all you can think about is getting a gun and going and killing a bunch of people and that will solve the problem. That's what's in the minds right now.

65 But I'm trying to get you to understand, it was to the point in Yahshua's time, the Apostle Shaul was one of them and they'd set it in his mind to where this was right to him at that time. Yahshua changed his mind and He can do it with everyone that He wants to. But He said He only takes who **YAHWEH** sends Him. He says, many are called, but even then few are chosen. So many are being called right now and you could be chosen if you wanted to, and you can repent and **YAHWEH** will take this murderous mind away from you and give you a new heart, He says, and a new mind of Righteousness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 He says in **verse 28**, **YAHWEH will afflict you...** He doesn't do that. He said you will be

afflicted. You will bring this on yourself. You will afflict yourself. ...**with madness; spiritual blindness, and confusion of mind.**

67 Now **verse 29**, **And you shall grope at noonday...** That is, you know you're like you're confused so you're hunting for an answer. Well, what do we do to stop these school shootings? Well, let's get some more guns. No, let's take the guns away. No, that's impossible, you know. So you're groping for an answer. You see what He's talking about there?

68 Apply this to what is going on in today's world. What do we do with Iran? Well, let's wipe them out. Well, the other nations are saying, no you can't do that, so we'll do this to them. No, you can't do that. This will bring on this. So they're groping for answers there. They're groping for answers all over the world at this time.

69 ...**just as a blind man gropes in darkness. You will not be successful in any of your ways...** Do you see that? You're not gonna be successful, **YAHWEH** says, in your ways. Everything you do is going to backfire on you.

70 I want to read you a little of this from articles here. *Scientists closer to finding autism cause with help of \$1 billion...* I don't know how many billion they've spent right now and they're stumbling all over the cause of autism but they can't find it. They just can't find it. You see that? It's like a blind man groping in the dark.

71 ...*"The effort has been infused with new urgency in light of a recent government report that found autism was more common than once thought, affecting 1 in 88 U.S. children"*... It says, ...*If autism's causes remain a mystery, "you're not going to be able to stop this increase"*... It's going to keep multiplying as it has already.

72 Now, the answer is not where they're trying to find it, in a drug. That won't stop autism. It's like giving somebody a gun won't stop school shootings. But they're groping in the dark. They're not successful with anything they're doing. That's what **YAHWEH** says. I got more. The world has given me plenty of ammunition here. Groping in the dark for answers. I've got to go over just a little bit today. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I'm glad you agree.

73 *Guess What Kills One Person Every 19 Minutes...* Prescription drugs. The doctor gave a prescription drug and it killed him. ...*Prescription drugs 62,000 times more likely to kill...* Prescription drugs 62,000 times more likely to kill. ...*Prescription drugs kill 6200% more Americans...* *Prescription Drugs Kill 300 Percent More Americans than Illegal Drugs...* *Prescription drugs are now killing*

more people than traffic accidents... Is that groping in the dark or not? Nothing they do is successful. ...Prescription Drug Deaths Skyrocket... Prescription drugs kill one person every 19 minutes... Prescription Drugs Now Kill More People Than Heroin and Cocaine combined...

74 And if you write this down and read it later, **Revelation 9:20-21** says even after a third of the people are killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates, they still won't repent. They still won't repent even after that. Even though the answer is here and they're saying they're looking for it. I know there's no money in repentance and conversion to **YAHWEH's** Laws, but you could save your children. You could take this curse off of your children and your children's children if you'll turn now.

75 *Philadelphia to Install Free Condom Dispensers in High Schools...* Now, this is supposed to solve their problems. Why would they? Why would they get to this point of desperation to start putting these machines in the schools and they say they want them in schools of at least down to eleven years old. And the others are saying, no I think you should go at least seven years old. It's bad.

76 It says sighting epidemic of STDs among teens. ...*Philadelphia is installing condom dispensers in 22 city high schools where students as young as 14 will be able to receive condoms for free in an effort to combat an "epidemic" of sexually transmitted disease among the city's teenagers...* Like groping in the dark, is that what you call it? Can you call it anything else? "We're desperate. We've got to do something. Give the man a gun." Tell him where to take aim.

77 ...*Students returning to school from Christmas break will find clear plastic dispensers filled with condoms in the offices of nurses whose schools have the highest rates of sexually transmitted diseases.*

78 ...*"We believe distributing condoms is part of our obligation to keep students healthy and to remain healthy," said school district spokesman Fernando Gallard...* To keep them healthy? Their minds are reprobate already. Your minds are reprobate already for wanting to take this route. It's worthless and you know it. And your children keep going downhill.

79 ...*Of the 130,000 students who have received testing in the last five years, some 6,500 or 5 percent of them have tested positive for diseases including HIV, the virus that causes AIDS.*

80 ...*In August, despite outrage from some parents, the school board in Springfield, Mass., approved a plan to distribute condoms in public*

high schools, as well as middle schools, providing free contraception to students as young as 11... Read that Scripture again. In this time period, you're gonna be groping in the dark.

81 *Study finds that 1 in 4 U.S. teens has a STD...* One out of four! That would be one, two, three in just one row of seats right here, in the public high schools. Three out of that many people right there. Now, think of what is going on in the world. So they put these machines in the schools to encourage more of it. And they know! They won't even prevent it even if they use them. And this is brought out by Dr. Lorraine Day, I think her name was. (Let's see.)

82 And then we have this disease called Asperger's, which they think this is what caused the boy to kill all twenty-seven people in Connecticut. ...*is not normally diagnosed until the age of five or six...* It's not diagnosed until ages five to six. Now, this means our children are being born with this. Surely, any scientist would know this.

83 I think sometimes that our scientists are working for organizations who don't want, or rather, they're not hunting, they're not hunting a cure. They're hunting a drug to hide symptoms and, of course, fool the people. But I don't think there're any drugs out there that will cure.

84 The Scripture shows, in **Revelation 9:21**, it shows that dispensing drugs that will help but also harm, they use to help. It doesn't say it will help, but they use it to help but it also harms and it says they still won't repent of this. It's not helping any to take it but you're making them money every time you use it. Well, this is what they're hunting for and the government is giving them grants to do so.

85 ...*Asperger's is the fastest growing developmental disability in terms of prevalence, with more people being diagnosed now with Asperger's disorder or high functioning autism than ever before...* Now, the scientists are supposed to be at their peak right now. They're supposed to be really smart. After all, they cured the common cold didn't they, way back somewhere? They cured... Oh! They didn't? Oh I thought... [laughing] Well, maybe they're not so smart. Well, they cured syphilis. Well, no, I forgot about that. It's getting worse now than ever before. Well, what was it they cured? They must be groping in the dark or something here. I can't find anything they've cured!

86 ...*There is no known cause for Asperger's...* No known cause. Well, it's a reprobate mind. **YAHWEH** said we would have it in this time period. Not only that, He says it'll cause school shootings. That's what **YAHWEH** said.

87 The boy, he didn't just snap. Now, we know

this. People with this disease or whatever caused this boy to kill twenty-seven people, his mind didn't just snap. And this is what the FBI, the psychiatrists know, that this was planned--this was coolly planned. He thought this out carefully. In every one of these cases the FBI follows; the FBI knows this. They have files on this thing. The lawyers who defend the boys who kill their parents or kill other children, every one of them say, in studying these cases, the mind doesn't snap. This person has to be fully alert and trained in this, trained in this, what he's going to do and then he expertly carries it out.

88 And they tell, there're gobs of pages written on this already how that this boy actually, with his mind, he avoided certain things that would have trapped him. He carefully avoided them. Thought it out so carefully that he was able to pull this off and do exactly what he wanted to do before he killed himself. That was also in this boys deranged mind.

89 ...*"He didn't just snap. This takes a lot of planning," said Mary Ellen O'Toole, who worked for 15 years in the FBI's Behavioral Analysis Unit where she studied psychopaths and helped capture killers.*

90 ...*O'Toole said people with Asperger's, which is a neurological disorder, aren't known to commit such violence and that too much is being made about Lanza's mental health.*

91 ...*"It's time we stop putting out the mental health issue as an excuse that he didn't know what he was doing," she said...* So they know it's not a mental health issue. The ones that study this the most know this. But they don't know what it is. They know it's not certain things but they don't know what it is or what you can do for it.

92 So here, the teachers now, they're saying, well we need to arm the teachers. The teachers are saying, "We're sitting ducks! Give us guns!" The others are saying, if we give them guns, those guns can be stolen. The person could take the teacher's gun. They could overpower the teachers. The students could actually overpower the teachers, they're saying. This is a crazy idea, the people are saying.

93 ...*"It's a terrible idea," said Carol Lear, a chief lawyer of the Utah Office of Education...* It's a horrible, terrible, no good, rotten idea! She said. Groping in the dark for an answer and not being able to find it.

94 (I've got just a little more and then we'll get through here.) Notice, let's go back to **Deuteronomy 28**. You're already there. **Deuteronomy 28** and notice **verse 22** now. **Deuteronomy 28:22**. He says, **YAHWEH will allow you to be struck with consumption, with a fever, with an inflammation,**

with scorching heat, with the sword... That's war. **...with blasting...** That's the nuclear war that He's predicting here because He goes ahead and gives you the fallout color there in **verse 24**.

95 Now, He's told you, you're gonna have a bomb here in this time period. You're actually gonna have a bomb that the dust from that bomb called fallout, we call it fallout, is going to come down upon you and destroy you. Now, how did He know that we were going to have this? Can't you see the Wisdom of this Person Who inspired these Scriptures? Look at it, you scientists, you scholars and see this. Surely you can see this.

96 **Mattithyah 24** spoke of this, that was the Savior, of this nuclear bomb and saying it would darken the sun. **Revelation 9** spoke of it and shows the colors that make up the nuclear explosion, the three colors that make it up. How can you deny such wisdom as this? Surely you can see that it takes--it would take the wisdom that you can't even imagine to calculate this thing and tell you in a certain time period that mankind, through his reprobate mind, is going to have this.

97 And He says, "Well, I'm building this gun for peace. I'm building this canon for peace." And the enemies says, "Yeah, I'm building a bigger one over here for peace. I'm building a bigger bomb over here for peace." And **YAHWEH** says you idiots! You're gonna destroy each other! You're gonna darken the sun. You're gonna ruin the earth. Your children have reprobate minds already. And the ones that are pulling the trigger on these nuclear bombs and guns, yes, their minds are reprobate. They're groping in the dark for answers. How do we stop it?

98 Look at **Deuteronomy 28:27**. **YAHWEH will allow you to be afflicted with the disease of Egypt... That will come first. ...with tumors, with festering sores, and the itch--from which you cannot be healed...** Did you hear that? **...from which you cannot be healed...** Well, they're hunting for a drug that will heal it, but it can't be healed. Have they proved **YAHWEH** wrong? Nope, not at all.

99 **Verse 28, YAHWEH will allow you to be afflicted with madness...** This madness, there's a lot in that word right there that you boys could study out if you wanted to use your *Strong's Concordance* and so forth, the word **madness. ...blindness, and confusion of mind...** Here we go with the confusion of mind again. Confusion of mind.

100 Let's see that was **Deuteronomy 28:29**. Let's go over to **Romans** again, **Romans 1** and notice **verse 28** here also. **Romans 1:28**. Now, here's the Apostle, that got a direct calling from Yahshua Himself, turned him around, gave him a perfect

mind to work with, and here he's saying in **chapter 1**, this book that is written to the seven hills of Rome, to the Romans, the roving army that captured all of **YAHWEH's** People and tried to kill them, and took the bible, their manuscripts, out of their hands. He was one of them and then He--**YAHWEH** took the reprobate mind from him and gave him a mind of love and kindness and mercy and peace.

101 He says in **verse 28** as he writes this letter to the Romans. **Romans 1:28. And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge, YAHWEH gave them over to a reprobate mind...** Reprobate minds. **...to do those things which are not proper...** Now, do you get that and you apply it to this boy that killed twenty-seven people. Not only him, the murders are going on all over the world right now. Do those things with this reprobate mind that are not proper. Well, what is he talking about?

102 **Verse 29, Being filled...** First. **...with all unrighteousness...** That's not keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. *I John* or **I Yahchanan** if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*, *I John 3:4, 7-8*. Righteousness is keeping the Laws. Sin is unrighteousness, breaking the Laws.

103 **Being filled with all unrighteousness, sexual impurity...** Being filled with sexual impurity. What would you call that? Sexual impurity. Now, get it. Sexual impurity. What is it? It's STDs. Being filled, your mind being filled with STDs. The same as the universe is filled with STDs. The same as the firmament is filled with STDs and now they're finally seeing that there're viruses in our firmament.

104 Everybody get that. Sexual, see, **being filled**, that's your first two words there. Being filled with sexual impurities. **...wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy...** Oh, did you see that next word? Look at that. **...murder...** How about that? Your mind is filled with STDs, so it's also filled with the performance of murder.

105 I had a woman say to me one time, "If I had a gun I'd shoot you... I'd kill you," is what she said. Well, you think of how many people have been in that fix before where they hated someone enough if they had had a gun, they would killed them. Their minds are filled with STDs. The same person had cervical cancer and was operated on. Cervical cancer, caused--what caused the woman to have it, every hospital knows, is multiple lovers. That causes cervical cancer. What does it cause to the mind? He says, your mind is filled with sexual impurities, STDs, which causes the capability of committing murder.

106 **...strife...** It's all over the world. We just saw it here in Abilene. It's all over the United States. It's

all over the world at this time. The whole world is deceived. How? They had the Laws of **YAHWEH** taken away from them.

107 **...deceit...** Deceit. See that, the very next word. **...and malice...** I wonder what malice could be. Let me read you what malice can be. Now, listen closely because this tells you what caused this boy to kill twenty-seven people. He thought it out carefully and he performed the job to perfection.

108 **Malice.** *Desire to cause pain.* It's a desire caused by sexual impurities in your reprobate minds. The desire, it actually has a desire. "If I had a gun, I'd kill you." This is sexually impurity, sexually impurity in your brain that causes this.

109 **...injury or distress to another, intent to commit...** Now, here's your planning. You think **YAHWEH** doesn't know what He's talking about? The scientists know this was planned. It was calculated. It was performed to perfection. **...intent...** Intent, that's what this word that **YAHWEH** used right here means. **...intent to commit an unlawful act or cause harm without legal justification or excuse...** Could it say it any better than that?

110 We're living in a confused world. It's totally deceived, as **YAHWEH** says. There is a way out. There is a cure. Yes, we have cures for all diseases and I don't mean drugs or supplements, I mean total cures for the total body, the total mind. Just as the Apostle Shaul was--just as this was removed from his mind by **YAHWEH**, He can do it for anyone who will repent and be converted.

111 The world won't do that right now. I'm telling you they won't. But before this Great Tribulation is over that we're experiencing right now and seeing it and witnessing it, that's our job to witness this thing take place and to see that **YAHWEH** prophesied it before it ever took place, and to see that we could--we could of turned this a long time ago. We could have turned this twenty years ago if the world had of listened to the first warning that The House of **YAHWEH** put out. And we told them what it was going to be like back then, twenty years ago. Well now their scientists are saying that what we said is actually true and they've actually discovered it in the firmament. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

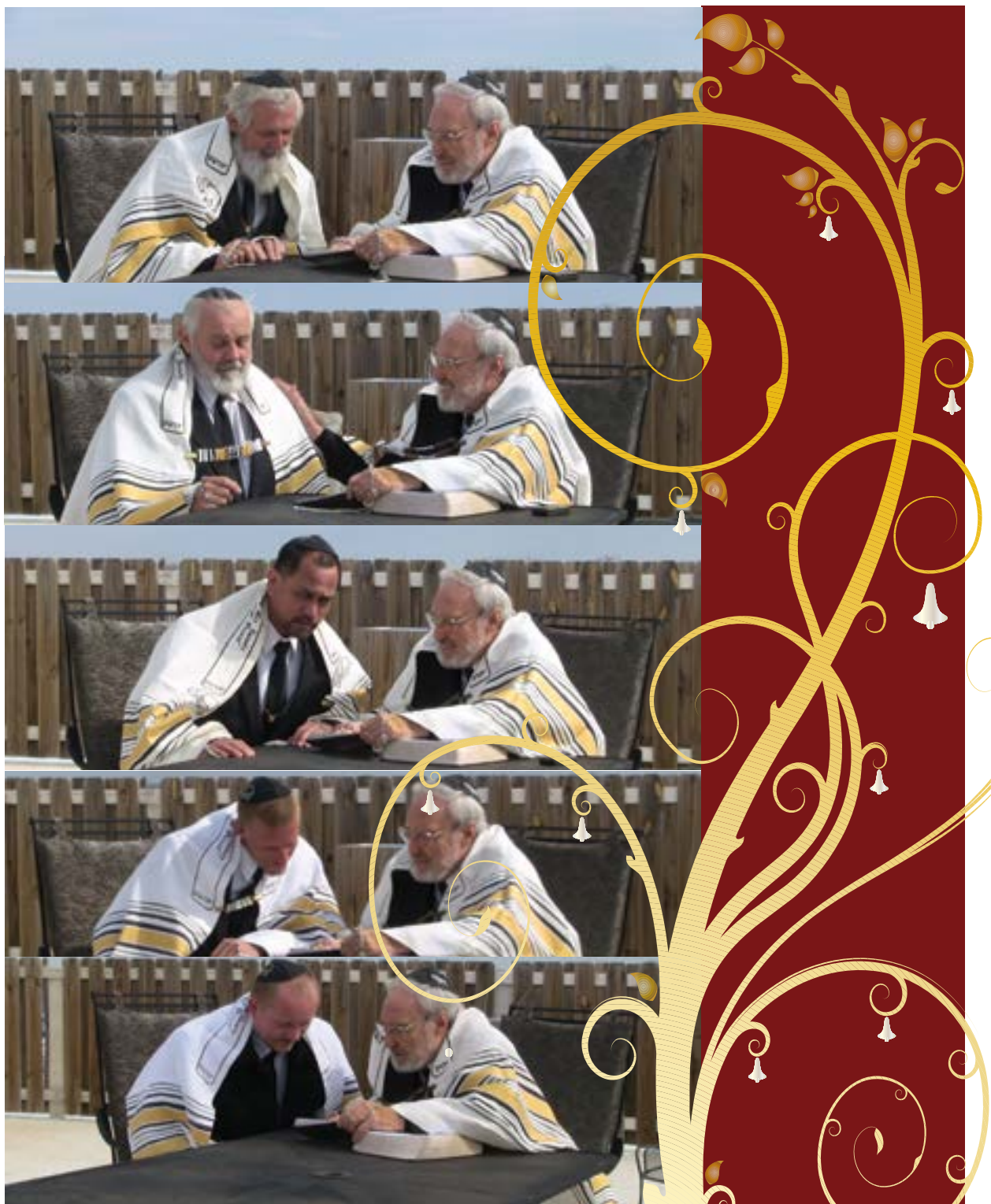
112 Well before this Tribulation is over, yes, there will be two billion people that will turn to **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. They will repent and they will help The House of **YAHWEH** then, from there on, lead this world into Righteousness and a healthy mind and body.

113 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you!



Well before this Tribulation is over, yes, there will be two billion people that will turn to YAHWEH and Yahshua. They will repent and they will help The House of YAHWEH then, from there on, lead this world into Righteousness and a healthy mind and body.





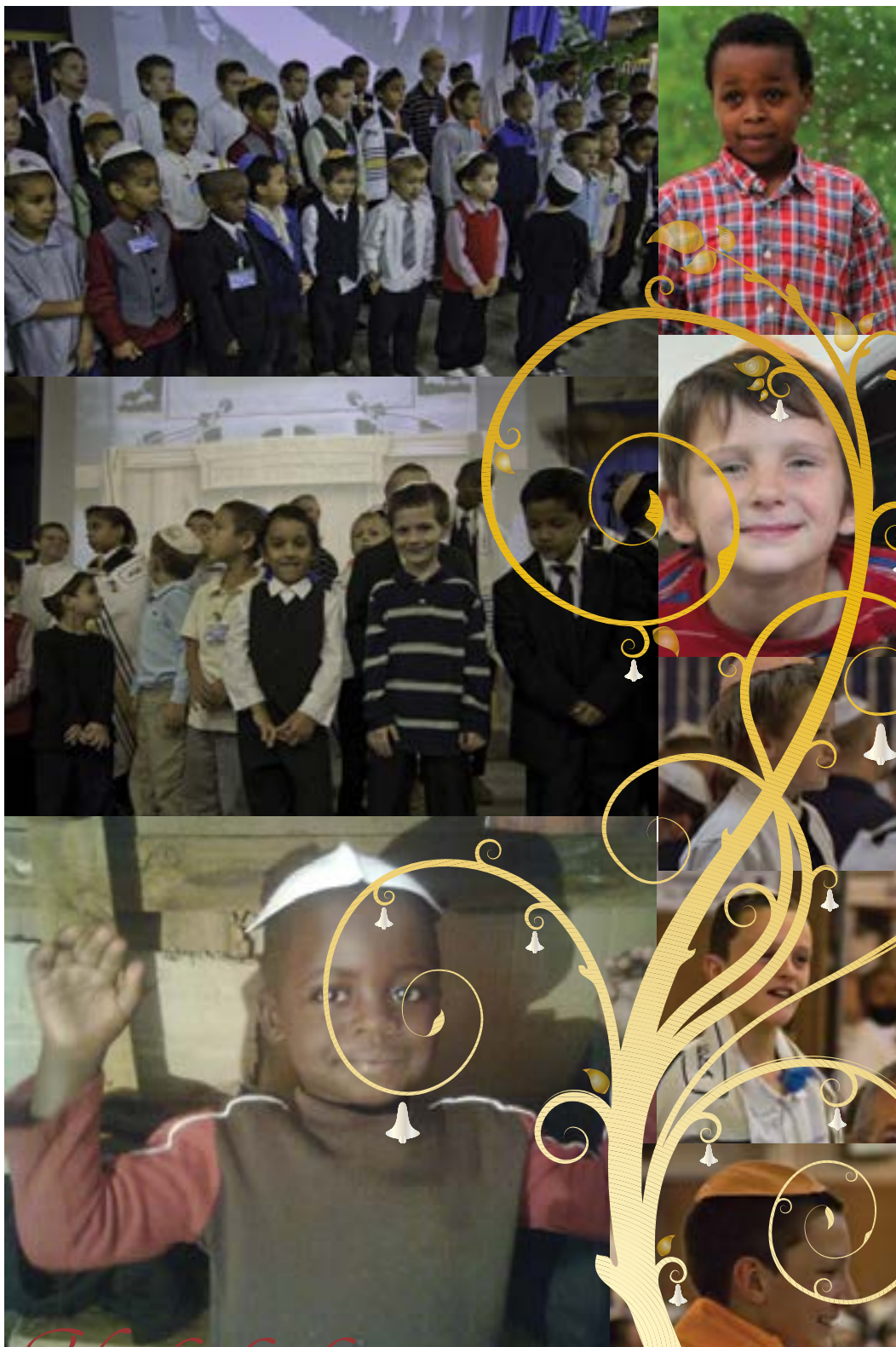
Yahshub 23:10

*But He knows the way that I take, and when
He has finished trying me, I will come forth as gold.*



Yahshub 23:10

*But He knows the way that I take, and when
He has finished trying me, I will come forth as gold.*



Fahshub 23:10

*But He knows the way that I take, and when
He has finished trying me, I will come forth as gold.*



Yahshub 23:10

*But He knows the way that I take, and when
He has finished trying me, I will come forth as gold.*



Psalm 21:3

For You meet Him with the blessings
of Righteousness. You set a crown
of pure gold upon His head.





A GOLDEN SIGN PRESENTED IN THE CLOUDS BY YAHWEH OVER HIS GREAT HOUSE.

Witnessed by the Great Kohanah Tonyah Hawkins and photographed by
the Great Kohanah Riyyah Shekinah Hawkins on February 3, 2013, at 6:49 pm.

MATTITHYAH 24:30 LUKE 21:11



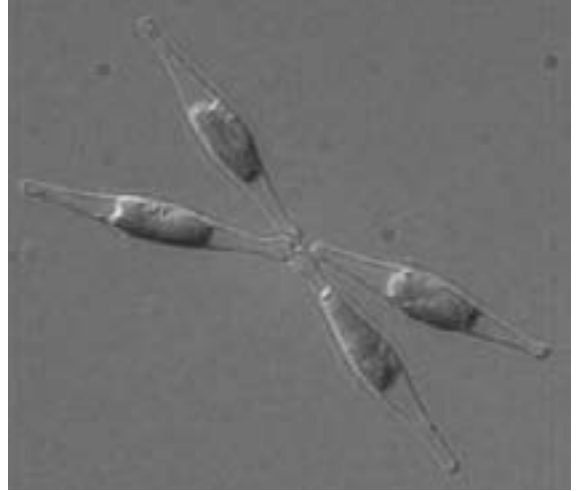


YAHWEH, the earth
is mourning and fading
away



Our earth is mourning and fading away,
the firmament can't do its job.

That wonderful micro-kingdom
for mankind works so hard.
Those wonderful bacteria
that form the drops of rain,
And filter the sun's rays
are being destroyed



day by day,



raped and sickened,
even mutated by STDs
man's created.

It's like we're severing
their hands and arms,

Making them

helpless

to defend the earth from harm.

Yahweh created the earth
with microbes in the

water,
land and **air,**

Doing as Yahweh commanded
from the beginning

to
protect
and
feed
our earth.

They all work in **unity,**

sustaining
life for man.



But iniquity has abounded and
our sins reach to the sky.

A microscopic image showing numerous blue, thread-like structures, likely viruses, against a dark background. The text is overlaid on this image.

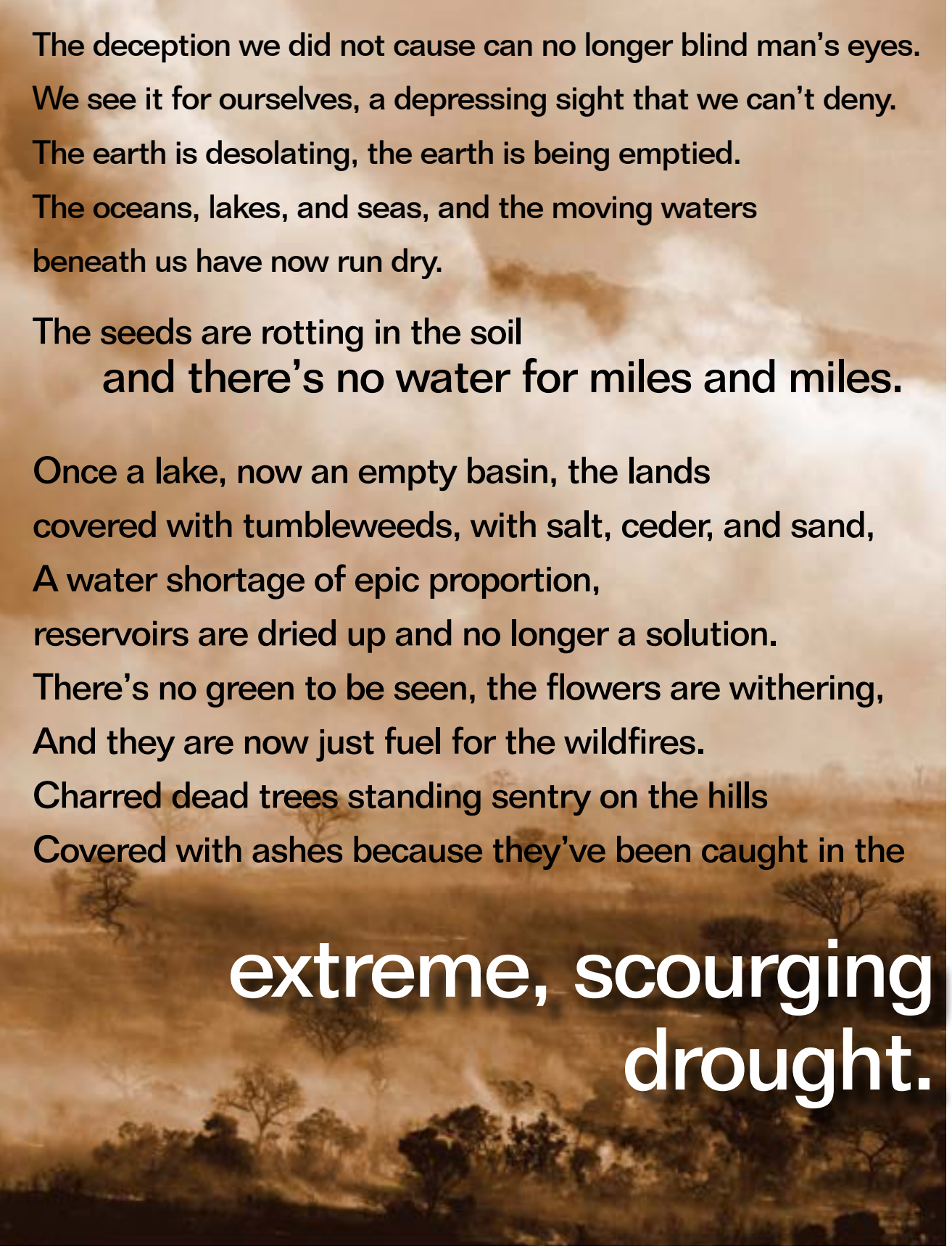
Though the windows of heaven are open,
they **mourn,** they **weep,** they **cry.**

No longer can the micro-kingdoms
overcome what man has done.

The diseases from our sins have reached them,
they can't run or hide.

These man-made viruses, that the land just cannot take,
Are vomited into the air and put the firmament at stake.
The viruses invade and viciously attack,

**The friendly bacteria
that never, ever fight back.**



The deception we did not cause can no longer blind man's eyes.
We see it for ourselves, a depressing sight that we can't deny.
The earth is desolating, the earth is being emptied.
The oceans, lakes, and seas, and the moving waters
beneath us have now run dry.

The seeds are rotting in the soil
and there's no water for miles and miles.

Once a lake, now an empty basin, the lands
covered with tumbleweeds, with salt, cedar, and sand,
A water shortage of epic proportion,
reservoirs are dried up and no longer a solution.
There's no green to be seen, the flowers are withering,
And they are now just fuel for the wildfires.
Charred dead trees standing sentry on the hills
Covered with ashes because they've been caught in the

**extreme, scourging
drought.**



**There's too
much rain,
it's causing
endless
floods,**

Washing away families
homes and drowning
all the crops.

**The hunger strikes, and famine
speedily come.**

The riots fill the streets with chanting,

“when and what will we eat?”

It will be upon the people, priest, servant, and his owner,
the maid, her mistress, buyer, seller, lender, borrower,
he who takes usury, he who gives usury.

**Mankind has transgressed the Laws,
he's changed the Ordinance
and broken Yahweh's Everlasting Covenant.**

Fornication, adultery, and sodomy have cursed the earth
with viruses man has never seen,
Abomination is spreading in the land, entering the waters
and dispersed into the atmosphere.

The firmament is being attacked
by brutal viruses, keeping the microbes from doing
their work that Yahweh created them to do.



Now man looks up to the cloudless sky,
their abominations caused confusion.

They feel the pain and see the hurt.

Cities of confusion.

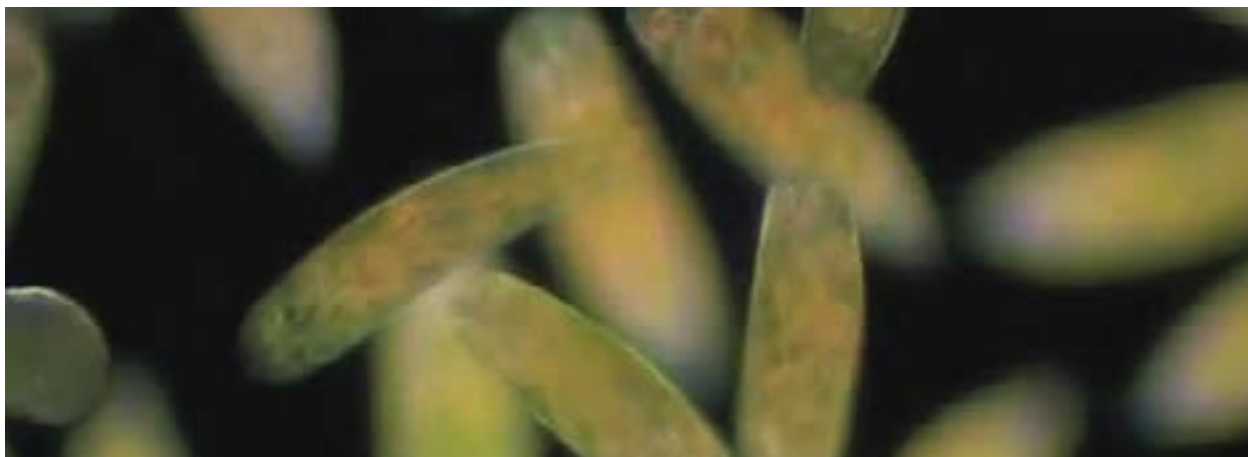
Man's minds fill with lust and hate, greed
and warring, with no love, or trust.

This same confusion has spread
to our firmament,

The cycle of destruction's
deep within the sky

We shake our heads in horror -
as we're asking





Sing, oh heavens...
rejoice, oh earth...
lift up your voices
micro-kingdoms.

Yahweh commanded
guard and **keep**,
that which I have made perfect...
He gave His Laws to show us
the Way.

We mourn with you,
oh great kingdom of Yahweh...
great micro-kingdom created that day.



We, The House of Yahweh
vow to guard you and help
you recover,

And restore the earth, the firmament
and universe, all according to

Yahweh's Perfection.





**We'll correct man's attitude towards
Yahweh's Creation, and to you forever
we'll bring much affection.**





**We will ever praise You,
Yahweh for Your Plan and
Your Magnificent Creation!**

